

Chapter 3: Impacts of 1.5°C global warming on natural and human systems

Coordinating Lead Authors: Ove Hoegh-Guldberg (Australia), Daniela Jacob (Germany), Michael Taylor (Jamaica)

Lead Authors: Marco Bindi (Italy), Sally Brown (United Kingdom), Ines Camilloni (Argentina), Arona Diedhiou (Senegal), Riyanti Djalante (Indonesia), Kristie Ebi (United States of America), Francois Engelbrecht (South Africa), Joel Guiot (France), Yasuaki Hijioka (Japan), Shagun Mehrotra (United States of America/India), Antony Payne (United Kingdom), Sonia I. Seneviratne (Switzerland), Adelle Thomas (Bahamas), Rachel Warren (United Kingdom), Guangsheng Zhou (China)

Contributing Authors: Sharina Abdul Halim (Malaysia), Michelle Achlatis (Greece), Lisa V. Alexander (Australia), Myles Allen (United Kingdom), Peter Berry (Canada), Christopher Boyer (United States of America), Lorenzo Brillì (Italy), Marcos Buckeridge (Brazil), William Cheung (Canada), Marlies Craig (South Africa), Neville Ellis (Australia), Jason Evans (Australia), Hubertus Fisher (Switzerland), Klaus Fraedrich (Germany), Sabine Fuss (Germany), Anjani Ganase (Trinidad and Tobago), Jean Pierre Gattuso (France), Peter Greve (Germany/Austria), Tania Guillén B. (Germany/Nicaragua), Naota Hanasaki (Japan), Tomoko Hasegawa (Japan), Katie Hayes (Canada), Annette Hirsch (Australia/Switzerland), Chris Jones (United Kingdom), Thomas Jung (Germany), Makku Kanninen (Finland), Gerhard Krinner (France), David Lawrence (United States of America), Tim Lenton (United Kingdom), Debora Ley (Guatemala/Mexico), Diana Liverman (United States of America), Natalie Mahowald (United States of America), Kathleen McInnes (Australia), Katrin J. Meissner (Australia), Richard Millar (United Kingdom), Katja Mintenbeck (Germany), Dann Mitchell (United Kingdom), Alan C. Mix (United States), Dirk Notz (Germany), Leonard Nurse (Barbados), Andrew Okem (Nigeria), Lennart Olsson (Sweden), Michael Oppenheimer (United States of America), Shlomit Paz (Israel), Juliane Petersen (Germany), Jan Petzold (Germany), Swantje Preuschmann (Germany), Mohammad Feisal Rahman (Bangladesh), Joeri Rogelj (Austria/Belgium), Hanna Scheuffele (Germany), Carl-Friedrich Schleussner (Germany), Daniel Scott (Canada), Roland Séférian (France), Jana Sillmann (Germany/Norway), Chandni Singh (India), Raphael Slade (United Kingdom), Kimberly Stephensen (Jamaica), Tannecia Stephenson (Jamaica), Mouhamadou B. Sylla (Senegal), Mark Tebboth (United Kingdom), Petra Tschakert (Australia), Robert Vautard (France), Richard Wartenburger (Germany/Switzerland), Michael Wehner (United States of America), Nora M. Weyer (Germany), Felicia Whyte (Jamaica), Gary Yohe (United States of America), Xuebin Zhang (Canada), Robert B. Zougmore (Burkina Faso/Mali)

Review Editors: Jose Antonio Marengo (Brazil), Joy Pereira (Malaysia), Boris Sherstyukov (Russian Federation)

Chapter Scientist: Tania Guillén Bolaños (Germany/Nicaragua)

Date of Draft: 2 June 2018

Notes: TSU compiled version. Copy editing not done.

Table of Contents

1		
2	Chapter 3: Impacts of 1.5°C global warming on natural and human systems.....	1
3	Executive Summary	6
4	3.1 About the chapter	14
5	3.2 How are risks at 1.5°C and higher levels of global warming assessed in this chapter?	16
6	3.2.1 How are changes in climate and weather at 1.5°C versus higher levels of warming assessed?	16
7	3.2.2 How are potential impacts on ecosystems assessed at 1.5°C versus higher levels of warming?	19
8	3.3 Global and regional climate changes and associated hazards	21
9	3.3.1 Global changes in climate	22
10	3.3.2 Regional temperatures on land, including extremes	25
11	3.3.2.1 Observed and attributed changes in regional temperature means and extremes	25
12	3.3.2.2 Projected changes at 1.5°C versus 2°C in regional temperature means and extremes	26
13	3.3.3 Regional precipitation, including heavy precipitation and monsoons	31
14	3.3.3.1 Observed and attributed changes in regional precipitation	31
15	3.3.3.2 Projected changes at 1.5°C versus 2°C in regional precipitation	32
16	3.3.4 Drought and dryness	36
17	3.3.4.1 Observed and attributed changes	36
18	Box 3.1: Sub-Saharan Africa: Changes in Temperature and Precipitation Extremes	36
19	3.3.4.2 Projected changes in drought and dryness at 1.5°C versus 2°C	38
20	Box 3.2: Mediterranean Basin and the Middle East Droughts	41
21	3.3.5 Runoff and fluvial flooding	42
22	3.3.5.1 Observed and attributed changes in runoff and river flooding	42
23	3.3.5.2 Projected changes at 1.5°C versus 2°C in runoff and river flooding	43
24	3.3.6 Tropical cyclones and extratropical storms	46
25	3.3.7 Ocean circulation and temperature	48
26	3.3.8 Sea ice	49
27	3.3.9 Sea level	50
28	Box 3.3: Lessons from Past Warm Climate Episodes	53
29	3.3.10 Ocean chemistry	55
30	3.3.11 Global synthesis	56
31	3.4 Observed impacts and projected risks in natural and human systems	62
32	3.4.1 Introduction	62
33	3.4.2 Freshwater resources (quantity and quality)	63
34	3.4.2.1 Water availability	63
35	3.4.2.2 Extreme hydrological events (floods and droughts)	64
36	3.4.2.3 Groundwater	66
37	3.4.2.4 Water quality	67
38	3.4.2.5 Soil erosion and sediment load	67
39	3.4.3 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems	68
40	3.4.3.1 Biome shifts	68
41	3.4.3.2 Changes in phenology	70
42	3.4.3.3 Changes in species range, abundance and extinction	71

1	3.4.3.4	Changes in ecosystem function, biomass and carbon stocks	72
2	3.4.3.5	Regional and ecosystem-specific risks	74
3	3.4.3.6	Summary of implications for ecosystem services	76
4	3.4.4	Oceans systems	77
5	3.4.4.1	Observed impacts	77
6	3.4.4.2	Warming and stratification of the surface ocean	77
7	3.4.4.3	Storms and coastal run-off.....	78
8	3.4.4.4	Ocean circulation	79
9	3.4.4.5	Ocean acidification.....	79
10	3.4.4.6	Deoxygenation	80
11	3.4.4.7	Loss of sea ice.....	81
12	3.4.4.8	Sea level rise.....	82
13	3.4.4.9	Projected risks and adaptation options for a global warming of 1.5°C and 2°C above pre-industrial	
14		levels	83
15	3.4.4.10	Framework organisms (tropical corals, mangroves and seagrass)	83
16	3.4.4.11	Ocean food webs (pteropods, bivalves, krill, and fin fish)	85
17	3.4.4.12	Key ecosystem services (e.g. carbon uptake, coastal protection, and tropical coral reef recreation)	
18			86
19	Box 3.4:	<i>Tropical Coral Reefs in a 1.5°C Warmer World</i>	89
20	3.4.5	Coastal and low-lying areas, and sea level rise	91
21	3.4.5.1	Global / sub-global scale	91
22	3.4.5.2	Cities.....	92
23	3.4.5.3	Small islands	92
24	3.4.5.4	Deltas and estuaries	94
25	3.4.5.5	Wetlands	94
26	3.4.5.6	Other coastal settings	95
27	3.4.5.7	Adapting to coastal change.....	95
28	Box 3.5:	<i>Small Island Developing States (SIDS)</i>	96
29	3.4.6	Food, nutrition security and food production systems (including fisheries and aquaculture)	99
30	3.4.6.1	Crop production	99
31	3.4.6.2	Livestock production	101
32	3.4.6.3	Fisheries and aquaculture production	101
33	Cross-Chapter Box 6:	<i>Food Security</i>	102
34	3.4.7	Human health.....	105
35	3.4.7.1	Projected risk at 1.5°C and 2°C.....	106
36	3.4.8	Urban areas	108
37	3.4.9	Key economic sectors and services	109
38	3.4.9.1	Tourism	109
39	3.4.9.2	Energy systems.....	110
40	3.4.9.3	Transportation	112
41	3.4.10	Livelihoods and poverty, and the changing structure of communities	112
42	3.4.10.1	Livelihoods and poverty	112
43	3.4.10.2	The changing structure of communities: Migration, displacement, and conflict	112
44	3.4.11	Interacting and cascading risks	114
45	3.4.12	Summary of projected risks at 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming.....	116
46	3.4.13	Synthesis of key elements of risk	128

1	3.5	Avoided impacts and reduced risks at 1.5°C compared with 2°C	131
2	3.5.1	Introduction	131
3	3.5.2	Aggregated avoided impacts and reduced risks at 1.5°C versus 2°C of global warming	132
4	3.5.2.1	RFC 1- Unique and threatened systems	133
5	3.5.2.2	RFC 2- Extreme weather events	134
6	3.5.2.3	RFC 3 - Distribution of impacts	136
7	3.5.2.4	RFC 4 - Global aggregate impacts	136
8	3.5.2.5	RFC 5 - Large scale singular events	138
9	3.5.3	Regional economic benefit analysis for the 1.5°C vs 2°C global temperature goals	139
10	3.5.4	Reducing hot spots of change for 1.5°C and 2°C global warming	140
11	3.5.4.1	Arctic sea ice	140
12	3.5.4.2	Arctic land regions	141
13	3.5.4.3	Alpine regions	141
14	3.5.4.4	Southeast Asia	141
15	3.5.4.5	Southern Europe and the Mediterranean	142
16	3.5.4.6	West Africa and the Sahel	142
17	3.5.4.7	Southern Africa	143
18	3.5.4.8	Tropics	143
19	3.5.4.9	Small islands	143
20	3.5.4.10	Fynbos and shrub biomes	144
21	3.5.5	Avoiding regional tipping points by achieving more ambitious global temperature goals	147
22	3.5.5.1	Arctic sea-ice	147
23	3.5.5.2	Tundra	148
24	3.5.5.3	Permafrost	148
25	3.5.5.4	Asian monsoon	148
26	3.5.5.5	West African monsoon and the Sahel	149
27	3.5.5.6	Rain forests	149
28	3.5.5.7	Boreal forests	149
29	3.5.5.8	Heat-waves, unprecedented heat and human health	149
30	3.5.5.9	Agricultural systems: key staple crops	150
31	3.5.5.10	Agricultural systems: livestock in the tropics and subtropics	150
32	Box 3.6:	<i>Economic Damages from Climate Change</i>	153
33	3.6	Implications of different 1.5°C and 2°C pathways	154
34	3.6.1	Gradual vs overshoot in 1.5°C scenarios	154
35	3.6.2	Non-CO ₂ implications and projected risks of mitigation pathways	154
36	3.6.2.1	Land use changes	154
37	3.6.2.2	Biophysical feedbacks on regional climate associated with land use changes	156
38	3.6.2.3	Atmospheric compounds (aerosols and methane)	158
39	Cross-Chapter Box 7:	<i>Land-Based Carbon Dioxide Removal, in Relation to 1.5°C Warming</i>	158
40	3.6.3	Implications beyond the end of the century	162
41	3.6.3.1	Sea ice	162
42	3.6.3.2	Sea level	162
43	3.6.3.3	Permafrost	163
44	3.7	Knowledge gaps	164
45	3.7.1	Gaps in Methods and Tools	164
46	3.7.2	Gaps in Understanding	164

1 ***Cross-Chapter Box 8: 1.5°C Warmer Worlds*.....167**

2 **Frequently Asked Questions 177**

3 **FAQ 3.1: What are the impacts of 1.5°C and 2°C of warming?.....177**

4 **References 179**

5

6

1 **Executive Summary**

2
3 This chapter builds on findings of the AR5 and assesses new scientific evidence of changes in the climate
4 system and the associated impacts on natural and human systems, with a specific focus on the magnitude and
5 pattern of risks for global warming of 1.5°C above the pre-industrial period. Chapter 3 explores observed
6 impacts and projected risks for a range of natural and human systems with a focus on how risk levels change
7 at 1.5°C and 2°C. The chapter also revisits major categories of risk (Reasons for Concern) based on the
8 assessment of the new knowledge available since the AR5.

9 10 **1.5°C and 2°C warmer worlds**

11 **The global climate has changed relative to the preindustrial period with multiple lines of evidence that**
12 **these changes have had impacts on organisms and ecosystems, as well as human systems and well-**
13 **being (*high confidence*).** The increase in global mean surface temperature (GMST), which reached 0.87°C
14 in 2006-2015 relative to 1850-1900, has increased the frequency and magnitude of impacts (*high*
15 *confidence*), strengthening evidence of how increasing GMST to 1.5°C or higher could impact natural and
16 human systems (1.5°C versus 2°C) {3.3.1, 3.3, 3.4, 3.5, 3.6, Cross-Chapter Boxes 6, 7 and 8 in this
17 Chapter}.

18
19 **Human-induced global warming has already caused multiple observed changes in the climate system**
20 (*high confidence*). In particular this includes increases in both land and ocean temperatures, as well as more
21 frequent heatwaves in most land regions (*high confidence*). There is also *high confidence* that it has caused
22 an increase in the frequency and duration of marine heatwaves. Further, there is evidence that global
23 warming has led to an increase in the frequency, intensity and/or amount of heavy precipitation events at
24 global scale (*medium confidence*), as well as having increased the risk of drought in the Mediterranean
25 region (*medium confidence*) {3.3.1, 3.3.2, 3.3.3, 3.3.4}.

26
27 **Changes in temperature extremes and heavy precipitation indices are detectable in observations for**
28 **the 1991-2010 period compared with 1960-1979, when a global warming of approximately 0.5°C**
29 **occurred (*high confidence*).** The observed tendencies over that time frame are consistent with attributed
30 changes since the mid-20th century (*high confidence*) {3.3.1, 3.3.2, 3.3.3}.

31
32 **There is no single ‘1.5°C warmer world’ (*high confidence*).** Important aspects to consider (beside that of
33 global temperature) are the possible occurrence of an overshoot and its associated peak warming and
34 duration, how stabilization of global surface temperature at 1.5°C is achieved, how policies might be able to
35 influence the resilience of human and natural systems, and the nature of the regional and sub-regional risks
36 (*high confidence*). Overshooting poses large risks for natural and human systems, especially if the
37 temperature at peak warming is high, because some risks may be long-lasting and irreversible, such as the
38 loss of many ecosystems (*high confidence*). The rate of change for several types of risks may also have
39 relevance with potentially large risks in case of a rapid rise to overshooting temperatures, even if a decrease
40 to 1.5°C may be achieved at the end of the 21st century or later (*medium confidence*). If overshoot is to be
41 minimized, the remaining equivalent CO₂ budget available for emissions is very small, which implies that
42 large, immediate, and unprecedented global efforts to mitigate greenhouse gases are required (*high*
43 *confidence*) {Cross-Chapter Box 8 in this Chapter; Sections 3.2 and 3.6.2}.

44
45 **Substantial global differences in temperature and extreme events are expected if GMST reaches 1.5°C**
46 **versus 2°C above the preindustrial period (*high confidence*).** Regional surface temperature means and

1 extremes are higher at 2°C as compared to 1.5°C for oceans (*high confidence*). Temperature means and
2 extremes are higher at 2°C as compared to 1.5°C global warming in most land regions, and display in some
3 regions 2-3 times greater increases when compared to GMST (*high confidence*). There are also substantial
4 increases in temperature means and extremes at 1.5°C versus present (*high confidence*) {3.3.1, 3.3.2}.

5 **Substantial changes in regional climate occur between 1.5°C and 2°C (*high confidence*), depending on**
6 **the variable and region in question (*high confidence*). Particularly large differences are found for**
7 **temperature extremes (*high confidence*).** Hot extremes display the strongest warming in mid-latitudes in
8 the warm season (with increases of up to 3°C at 1.5°C of warming, i.e. a factor of two) and at high-latitudes
9 in the cold season (with increases of up to 4.5°C at 1.5°C of warming, i.e. a factor of three) (*high*
10 *confidence*). The strongest warming of hot extremes is found in Central and Eastern North America, Central
11 and Southern Europe, the Mediterranean region (including Southern Europe, Northern Africa and the near-
12 East), Western and Central Asia, and Southern Africa (*medium confidence*). The number of highly unusual
13 hot days increase the most in the tropics, where inter-annual temperature variability is lowest; the emergence
14 of extreme heatwaves is thus earliest in these regions, where they become already widespread at 1.5°C global
15 warming (*high confidence*). Limiting global warming to 1.5°C instead of 2°C could result in around 420
16 million fewer people being frequently exposed to extreme heatwaves, and about 65 million fewer people
17 being exposed to exceptional heatwaves, assuming constant vulnerability (*medium confidence*) {3.3.1, 3.3.2,
18 Cross-Chapter Box 8 in this Chapter}.

19 **Limiting global warming to 1.5°C limits risks of increases in heavy precipitation events in several**
20 **regions (*high confidence*).** The regions with the largest increases in heavy precipitation events for 1.5°C to
21 2°C global warming include several high-latitude regions such as Alaska/Western Canada, Eastern
22 Canada/Greenland/Iceland, Northern Europe, northern Asia; mountainous regions (e.g. Tibetan Plateau); as
23 well as Eastern Asia (including China and Japan) and in Eastern North America (*medium confidence*).
24 {3.3.3}. Tropical cyclones are projected to increase in intensity (with associated increases in heavy
25 precipitation) although not in frequency (*low confidence, limited evidence*) {3.3.3, 3.3.6}.

26 **Limiting global warming to 1.5°C is expected to substantially reduce the probability of drought and**
27 **risks associated with water availability (i.e. water stress) in some regions (*medium confidence*).** In
28 particular, risks associated with increases in drought frequency and magnitude are substantially larger at 2°C
29 than at 1.5°C in the Mediterranean region (including Southern Europe, Northern Africa, and the Near-East)
30 and Southern Africa (*medium confidence*) {3.3.3, 3.3.4, Box 3.1, Box 3.2}.

31 **Risks to natural and human systems are lower at 1.5°C than 2°C (*high confidence*).** This is owing to the
32 smaller rates and magnitudes of climate change, including reduced frequencies and intensities of
33 temperature-related extremes. Reduced rates of change enhance the ability of natural and human systems to
34 adapt, with substantial benefits for a range of terrestrial, wetland, coastal and ocean ecosystems (including
35 coral reefs and wetlands), freshwater systems, as well as food production systems, human health, tourism,
36 energy systems, and transportation {3.3.1, 3.4}.

37 **Some regions are projected to experience multiple compound climate-related risks at 1.5°C that will**
38 **increase with warming of 2°C and higher (*high confidence*).** Some regions are projected to be affected by
39 collocated and/or concomitant changes in several types of hazards. Multi-sector risks are projected to overlap
40 spatially and temporally, creating new (and exacerbating current) hazards, exposures, and vulnerabilities that
41 will affect increasing numbers of people and regions with additional warming. Small island states and
42 economically disadvantaged populations are particularly at risk. {Box 3.5, 3.3.1, 3.4.5.3, 3.4.5.6, 3.4.11,
43 3.5.4.9}.

1 **There is *medium confidence* that a global warming of 2°C would lead to an expansion of areas with**
2 **significant increases in runoff as well as those affected by flood hazard, as compared to conditions at**
3 **1.5°C global warming.** A global warming of 1.5°C would also lead to an expansion of the global land area
4 with significant increases in runoff (*medium confidence*) as well as an increase in flood hazard in some
5 regions (*medium confidence*) when compared to present-day conditions {3.3.5}.

6 **There is *high confidence* that the probability of a sea-ice-free Arctic Ocean during summer is**
7 **substantially higher at 2°C when compared to 1.5°C.** It is *very likely* that there will be at least one sea-ice-
8 free Arctic summer out of 10 years for warming at 2°C, with the frequency decreasing to one sea-ice-free
9 Arctic summer every 100 years at 1.5°C. There is also *high confidence* that an intermediate temperature
10 overshoot will have no long-term consequences for Arctic sea-ice coverage and that hysteresis behaviour is
11 not expected {3.3.8, 3.4.4.7}.

12
13 **Global mean sea level rise will be around 0.1 m less by the end of the century in a 1.5°C world as**
14 **compared to a 2°C warmer world (*medium confidence*).** Reduced sea level rise could mean that up to 10.4
15 million fewer people (based on the 2010 global population and assuming no adaptation) are exposed to the
16 impacts of sea level globally in 2100 at 1.5°C as compared to 2°C {3.4.5.1}. A slower rate of sea level rise
17 enables greater opportunities for adaptation (*medium confidence*) {3.4.5.7}. There is *high confidence* that sea
18 level rise will continue beyond 2100. Instabilities exist for both the Greenland and Antarctic ice sheets that
19 could result in multi-meter rises in sea level on centennial to millennial timescales. There is *medium*
20 *confidence* that these instabilities could be triggered under 1.5° to 2°C of global warming {3.3.9, 3.6.3}.

21
22 **The ocean has absorbed about 30% of the anthropogenic carbon dioxide, resulting in ocean**
23 **acidification and changes to carbonate chemistry that are unprecedented in 65 million years at least**
24 **(*high confidence*).** Risks have been identified for the survival, calcification, growth, development, and
25 abundance of a broad range of taxonomic groups (i.e. from algae to fish) with substantial evidence of
26 predictable trait-based sensitivities. Multiple lines of evidence reveal that ocean warming and acidification
27 (corresponding to global warming of 1.5°C of global warming) is expected to impact a wide range of marine
28 organisms, ecosystems, as well as sectors such as aquaculture and fisheries (*high confidence*) {3.3.10, 3.4.4}.

29
30 **There are larger risks at 1.5°C than today for many regions and systems,** with adaptation being required
31 now and up to 1.5°C. There are, however, greater risks and effort needed for adaptation to 2°C (*high*
32 *confidence*) {3.4, Box 3.4, Box 3.5, Cross-Chapter Box 6 in this Chapter}.

33 **Future risks at 1.5°C will depend on the mitigation pathway and on the possible occurrence of a**
34 **transient overshoot (*high confidence*).** The impacts on natural and human systems would be greater where
35 mitigation pathways temporarily overshoot 1.5°C and return to 1.5°C later in the century, as compared to
36 pathways that stabilizes at 1.5°C without an overshoot. The size and duration of an overshoot will also affect
37 future impacts (e.g. loss of ecosystems, *medium confidence*). Changes in land use resulting from mitigation
38 choices could have impacts on food production and ecosystem diversity {Sections 3.6.1 and 3.6.2, Cross-
39 Chapter boxes 7 and 8 in this Chapter}.

40 **Climate change risks for natural and human systems**

41 *Terrestrial and Wetland Ecosystems*

42
43
44 **Risks of local species losses and, consequently, risks of extinction are much less in a 1.5°C versus a 2°C**
45 **warmer world (*medium confidence*).** The number of species projected to lose over half of their climatically

1 determined geographic range (about 18% of insects, 16% of plants, 8% of vertebrates) is reduced by 50%
2 (plants, vertebrates) or 66% (insects) at 1.5°C versus 2°C of warming (*high confidence*). Risks associated
3 with other biodiversity-related factors such as forest fires, extreme weather events, and the spread of invasive
4 species, pests, and diseases, are also reduced at 1.5°C versus 2°C of warming (*high confidence*), supporting
5 greater persistence of ecosystem services {3.4.3.2, 3.5.2}.

6
7 **Constraining global warming to 1.5°C rather than 2°C and higher has strong benefits for terrestrial
8 and wetland ecosystems and for the preservation of their services to humans (*high confidence*).** Risks
9 for natural and managed ecosystems are higher on drylands compared to humid lands. The terrestrial area
10 affected by ecosystem transformation (13%) at 2°C, which is approximately halved at 1.5°C global warming
11 (*high confidence*). Above 1.5°C, an expansion of desert and arid vegetation would occur in the
12 Mediterranean biome (*medium confidence*), causing changes unparalleled in the last 10,000 years (*medium
13 confidence*) {3.3.2.2, 3.4.3.5, 3.4.6.1., 3.5.5.10, Box 4.2}.

14
15 **Many impacts are projected to be larger at higher latitudes due to mean and cold-season warming
16 rates above the global average (*medium confidence*).** High-latitude tundra and boreal forest are
17 particularly at risk, and woody shrubs are already encroaching into tundra (*high confidence*). Further
18 warming is projected to cause greater effects in a 2°C world than a 1.5°C world, for example, constraining
19 warming to 1.5°C would prevent the melting of an estimated permafrost area of 2 million km² over centuries
20 compared to 2°C (*high confidence*) {3.3.2, 3.4.3, 3.4.4}.

21 *Ocean ecosystems*

22
23
24 **Ocean ecosystems are experiencing large-scale changes, with critical thresholds expected to be reached
25 at 1.5°C and above (*high confidence*).** In the transition to 1.5°C, changes to water temperatures will drive
26 some species (e.g. plankton, fish) to relocate to higher latitudes and for novel ecosystems to appear (*high
27 confidence*). Other ecosystems (e.g. kelp forests, coral reefs) are relatively less able to move, however, and
28 will experience high rates of mortality and loss (*very high confidence*). For example, multiple lines of
29 evidence indicate that the majority of warmer water coral reefs that exist today (70-90%) will largely
30 disappear when global warming exceeds 1.5°C (*very high confidence*) {3.4.4, Box 3.4}.

31 **Current ecosystem services from the ocean will be reduced at 1.5°C, with losses being greater at 2°C
32 (*high confidence*).** The risks of declining ocean productivity, shifts of species to higher latitudes, damage to
33 ecosystems (e.g. coral reefs, and mangroves, seagrass and other wetland ecosystems), loss of fisheries
34 productivity (at low latitudes), and changing ocean chemistry (e.g., acidification, hypoxia, dead zones),
35 however, are projected to be substantially lower when global warming is limited to 1.5°C (*high confidence*)
36 {3.4.4, Box 3.4}.

37 *Water Resources*

38
39
40 **The projected frequency and magnitude of floods and droughts in some regions are smaller under a
41 1.5°C versus 2°C of warming (*medium confidence*).** Human exposure to increased flooding is projected to
42 be substantially lower at 1.5°C as compared to 2°C of global warming, although projected changes create
43 regionally differentiated risks (*medium confidence*). The differences in the risks among regions are strongly
44 influenced by local socio-economic conditions (*medium confidence*) {3.3.4, 3.3.5, 3.4.2}.

45 **Risks to water scarcity are greater at 2°C than at 1.5°C of global warming in some regions (*medium
46 confidence*).** Limiting global warming to 1.5°C would approximately halve the fraction of world population

1 expected to suffer water scarcity as compared to 2°C, although there is considerable variability between
2 regions (*medium confidence*). Socioeconomic drivers, however, are expected to have a greater influence on
3 these risks than the changes in climate (*medium confidence*) {3.3.5, 3.4.2, Box 3.5}.

4 *Land Use, Food Security and Food Production Systems*

5
6
7 **Global warming of 1.5°C (as opposed to 2°C) is projected to reduce climate induced impacts on crop**
8 **yield and nutritional content in some regions (*high confidence*).** Affected areas include Sub-Saharan
9 Africa (West Africa, Southern Africa), South-East Asia, and Central and South America. A loss of 7-10% of
10 rangeland livestock globally is projected for approximately 2°C of warming with considerable economic
11 consequences for many communities and regions {3.6, 3.4.6, Box 3.1, Cross-Chapter Box 6 in this Chapter}.

12 **Risks of food shortages are lower in the Sahel, southern Africa, the Mediterranean, central Europe,**
13 **and the Amazon at 1.5°C of global warming when compared to 2°C (*medium confidence*).** This
14 suggests a transition from medium to high risk of regionally differentiated impacts between 1.5 and 2°C for
15 food security (*medium confidence*). International food trade is *likely* to be a potential adaptation response for
16 alleviating hunger in low- and middle-income countries {Cross-Chapter Box 6 in this Chapter}.

17 **Fisheries and aquaculture are important to global food security but are already facing increasing risks**
18 **from ocean warming and acidification (*medium confidence*), which will increase at 1.5°C global**
19 **warming.** Risks are increasing for marine aquaculture and many fisheries at warming and acidification at
20 1.5°C (e.g., many bivalves such as oysters, and fin fish; *medium confidence*), especially at low latitudes
21 (*medium confidence*). Small-scale fisheries in tropical regions, which are very dependent on habitat
22 provided by coastal ecosystems such as coral reefs, mangroves, seagrass and kelp forests, are at a high risk at
23 1.5°C due to loss of habitat (*medium confidence*). Risks of impacts and decreasing food security become
24 greater as warming and acidification increase, with substantial losses likely for coastal livelihoods and
25 industries (e.g. fisheries, aquaculture) as temperatures increase beyond 1.5°C (*medium to high confidence*).
26 {3.4.4, 3.4.5, 3.4.6, Box 3.1, Box 3.4, Box 3.5, Cross-Chapter Box 6 in this Chapter}

27 **Land use and land-use change emerge as a critical feature of virtually all mitigation pathways that**
28 **seek to limit global warming to 1.5°C (*robust evidence, high agreement*).** Most least-cost mitigation
29 pathways to limit peak or end-of-century warming to 1.5°C make use of Carbon Dioxide Removal (CDR),
30 predominantly employing significant levels of Bioenergy with Carbon Capture and Storage (BECCS) and/or
31 Afforestation and Reforestation (AR) in their portfolio of mitigation measures (*robust evidence, high*
32 *agreement*) {Cross-Chapter Box 7 in this Chapter}.

33 **Large-scale, deployment of BECCS and/or AR would have a far-reaching land and water footprint**
34 **(*medium evidence, high agreement*).** Whether this footprint results in adverse impacts, for example on
35 biodiversity or food production, depends on the existence and effectiveness of measures to conserve land
36 carbon stocks, measures to limit agricultural expansion so as to protect natural ecosystems, and the potential
37 to increase agricultural productivity (*high agreement, medium evidence*). In addition, BECCS and/or AR
38 would also have substantial direct effects on regional climate through biophysical feedbacks, which are
39 generally not included in Integrated Assessments Models (*high confidence*). {Cross-Chapter Boxes 7 and 8
40 in this Chapter, Section 3.6.2}

41 **The impacts of large-scale CDR deployment can be greatly reduced if a wider portfolio of CDR**
42 **options is deployed, a holistic policy for sustainable land management is adopted and if increased**
43 **mitigation effort strongly limits demand for land, energy and material resources, including through**
44 **lifestyle and dietary change (*medium agreement, medium evidence*).** In particular, reforestation may be

1 associated with significant co-benefits if implemented so as to restore natural ecosystems (*high confidence*)
2 {Cross-Chapter Box 7 in this Chapter}

3 4 *Human Systems: Human Health, Well-Being, Cities, and Poverty*

5
6 **Any increase in global warming (e.g., +0.5°C) will affect human health (*high confidence*). Risks will be**
7 **lower at 1.5°C than at 2°C for heat-related morbidity and mortality (*very high confidence*),**
8 **particularly in urban areas because of urban heat islands (*high confidence*).** Risks also will be greater
9 for ozone-related mortality if the emissions needed for the formation of ozone remain the same (*high*
10 *confidence*), and for undernutrition (*medium confidence*). Risks are projected to change for some vector-
11 borne diseases such as malaria and dengue fever (*high confidence*), with positive or negative trends
12 depending on the disease, region, and extent of change (*high confidence*). Incorporating estimates of
13 adaptation into projections reduces the magnitude of risks (*high confidence*) {3.4.7, 3.4.7.1}.

14 **Global warming of 2°C is expected to pose greater risks to urban areas than global warming of 1.5°C**
15 **(*medium confidence*).** The extent of risk depends on human vulnerability and the effectiveness of adaptation
16 for regions (coastal and non-coastal), informal settlements, and infrastructure sectors (energy, water, and
17 transport) (*high confidence*) {3.4.5, 3.4.8}.

18
19 **Poverty and disadvantage have increased with recent warming (about 1°C) and are expected to**
20 **increase in many populations as average global temperatures increase from 1°C to 1.5°C and beyond**
21 **(*medium confidence*).** Outmigration in agricultural-dependent communities is positively and statistically
22 significantly associated with global temperature (*medium confidence*). Our understanding of the linkages of
23 1.5°C and 2°C on human migration are limited and represent an important knowledge gap {3.4.10, 3.4.11,
24 5.2.2, Table 3.5}.

25 26 *Key Economic Sectors and Services*

27
28 **Globally, the projected impacts on economic growth in a 1.5°C warmer world are larger than those of**
29 **the present-day (about 1°C), with the largest impacts expected in the tropics and the Southern**
30 **Hemisphere subtropics (*limited evidence, low confidence*).** At 2°C substantially lower economic growth is
31 projected for many developed and developing countries (*limited evidence, medium confidence*), with the
32 potential to also limit economic damages at 1.5°C of global warming. {3.5.2, 3.5.3}.

33
34 **The largest reductions in growth at 2°C compared to 1.5 °C of warming are projected for low- and**
35 **middle-income countries and regions** (the African continent, southeast Asia, India, Brazil and Mexico)
36 (*limited evidence, medium confidence*){3.5}.

37
38 **Global warming has affected tourism and increased risks are projected for specific geographic regions**
39 **and the seasonality of sun, beach, and snow sports tourism under warming of 1.5°C (*very high***
40 ***confidence*).** Risks will be lower for tourism markets that are less climate sensitive, such as non-
41 environmental (e.g., gaming) or large hotel-based activities (*high confidence*) {3.4.9.1}. Risks for coastal
42 tourism, particularly in sub-tropical and tropical regions, will increase with temperature-related degradation
43 (e.g. heat extremes, storms) or loss of beach and coral reef assets (*high confidence*) {3.4.9.1, 3.4.4.12; 3.3.6,
44 Box 3.4}.

1

2 *Small islands, and coastal and low-lying areas*

3

4 **Small islands are projected to experience multiple inter-related risks at 1.5°C that will increase with**
 5 **warming of 2°C and higher (*high confidence*).** Climate hazards at 1.5°C are lower compared to 2°C (*high*
 6 *confidence*). Long term risks of coastal flooding and impacts on population, infrastructure and assets (*high*
 7 *confidence*), freshwater stress (*medium confidence*), and risks across marine ecosystems (*high confidence*),
 8 and critical sectors (*medium confidence*) increase at 1.5°C as compared to present and further increase at
 9 2°C, limiting adaptation opportunities and increasing loss and damage (*medium confidence*). Migration in
 10 small islands (internally and internationally) occurs due to multiple causes and for multiple purposes, mostly
 11 for better livelihood opportunities (*high confidence*) and increasingly due to sea level rise (*medium*
 12 *confidence*). {3.3.2.2, 3.3.6-9, 3.4.3.2, 3.4.4.2, 3.4.4.5, 3.4.4.12, 3.4.5.3, 3.4.7.1, 3.4.9.1, 3.5.4.9, Box 3.4,
 13 Box 3.5}.

14

15 **Impacts associated with sea level rise and changes to the salinity of coastal groundwater, increased**
 16 **flooding and damage to infrastructure, are critically important in sensitive environments such as small**
 17 **islands, low lying coasts and deltas at global warming of 1.5°C and 2°C (*high confidence*).** Localised
 18 subsidence and changes to river discharge can potentially exacerbate these effects {3.4.5.4}. Adaptation is
 19 happening today (*high confidence*) and remains important over multi-centennial timescales {3.4.5.3, 3.4.5.7,
 20 Box 3.5, 5.4.5.4}.

21

22 **Existing and restored natural coastal ecosystems may be effective in reducing the adverse impacts of**
 23 **rising sea levels and intensifying storms by protecting coastal and deltaic regions.** Natural
 24 sedimentation rates are expected to be able to offset the effect of rising sea levels given the slower rates of
 25 sea-level rise associated with 1.5°C of warming (*medium confidence*). Other feedbacks, such as landward
 26 migration of wetlands and the adaptation of infrastructure, remain important (*medium confidence*) {3.4.4.12,
 27 3.4.5.4, 3.4.5.7}

28

29 **Increased reasons for concern**

30 **There are multiple lines of evidence that there has been a substantial increase since AR5 in the levels**
 31 **of risk associated with four of the five Reasons for Concern (RFCs) for global warming levels of up to**
 32 **2°C (*high confidence*).** Constraining warming to 1.5°C rather than 2°C avoids risk reaching a ‘very high’
 33 level in RFC1 (Unique and Threatened Systems) (*high confidence*), and avoids risk reaching a ‘high’ level in
 34 RFC3 (Distribution of Impacts) (*high confidence*) and RFC4 (Global Aggregate Impacts) (*medium*
 35 *confidence*). It also reduces risks associated with RFC2 (Extreme Weather Events) and RFC5 (Large scale
 36 singular events) (*high confidence*) {3.5.2}.

37 **In “Unique and Threatened Systems” (RFC1) the transition from high to very high risk is located**
 38 **between 1.5°C and 2°C global warming as opposed to at 2.6°C global warming in AR5,** owing to new
 39 and multiple lines of evidence for changing risks for coral reefs, the Arctic, and biodiversity in general (*high*
 40 *confidence*) {3.5}.

41 1. **In “Extreme Weather Events” (RFC2) the transition from moderate to high risk is located**
 42 **between 1.0°C and 1.5°C global warming,** which is very similar to the AR5 assessment but there is
 43 greater confidence in the assessment (*medium confidence*). The impact literature contains little

- 1 information about the potential for human society to adapt to extreme weather events and hence it has
2 not been possible to locate the transition from 'high' (red) to 'very high' risk within the context of
3 assessing impacts at 1.5°C versus 2°C global warming. There is thus *low confidence* in the level at which
4 global warming could lead to very high risks associated with extreme weather events in the context of
5 this report {3.5}.
- 6 2. **In “Distribution of impacts” (RFC3) a transition from moderate to high risk is now located**
7 **between 1.5°C and 2°C global warming as compared with between 1.6°C and 2.6°C global warming**
8 **in AR5**, due to new evidence about regionally differentiated risks to food security, water resources,
9 drought, heat exposure, and coastal submergence (*high confidence*) {3.5}.
- 10
11 3. **In “Global aggregate impacts” (RFC4) a transition from moderate to high levels of risk now**
12 **occurs between 1.5°C and 2.5°C global warming** as opposed to at 3°C warming in AR5, owing to new
13 evidence about global aggregate economic impacts and risks to the earth’s biodiversity (*medium*
14 *confidence*) {3.5}.
- 15 4. **In “Large scale singular events” (RFC5), moderate risk is located at 1°C global warming**
16 **and high risks are located at 2.5°C global warming**, as opposed to 1.9°C (moderate) and 4°C global
17 warming (high) risk in AR5 because of new observations and models of the West Antarctic ice sheet
18 (*medium confidence*) {3.3.9, 3.5.2, 3.6.3}
- 19
20
21

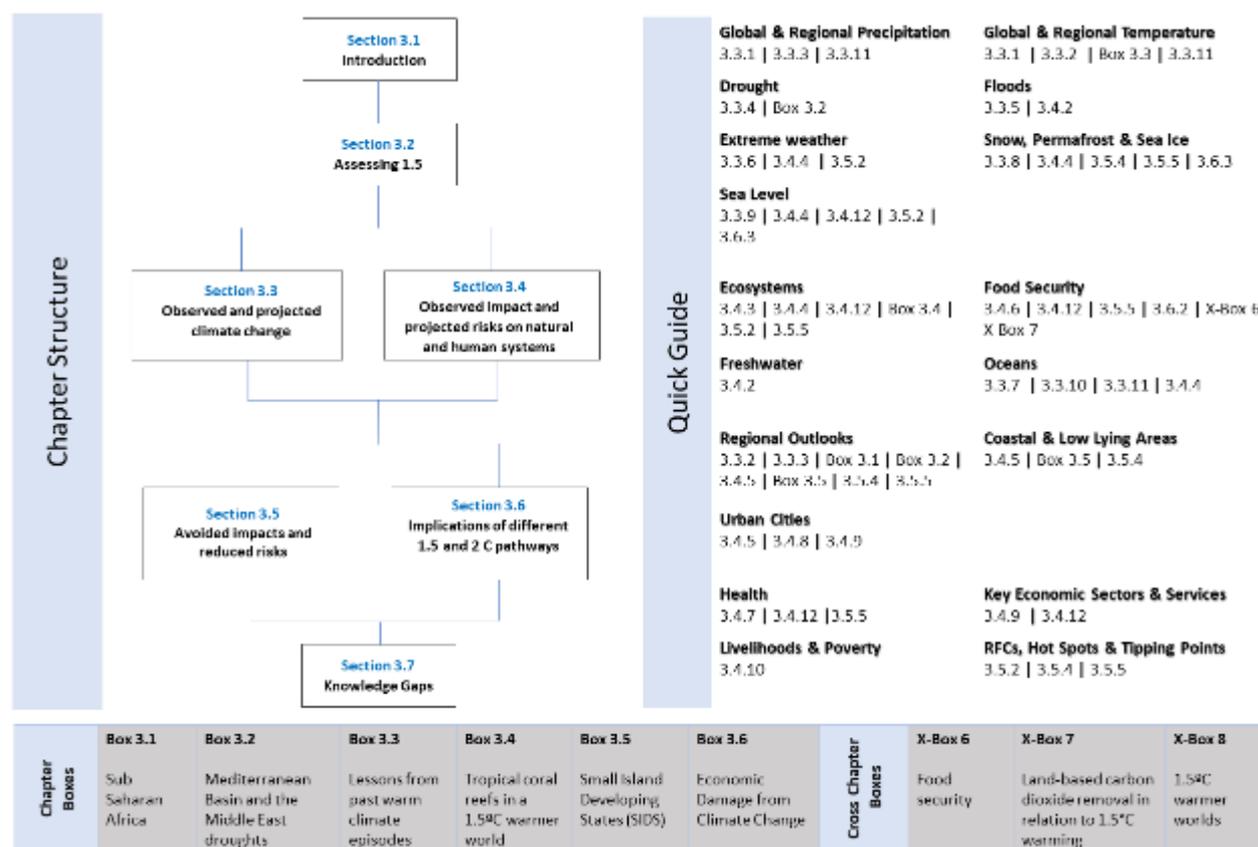
1 **3.1 About the chapter**

2
3 Chapter 3 uses relevant definitions of a potential 1.5°C warmer world from Chapters 1 and 2 and builds
4 directly on their assessment of gradual versus overshoot scenarios. It interacts with information presented in
5 Chapter 2 via the provision of specific details relating to the mitigation pathways (e.g., land use changes) and
6 their implications for impacts. Information for the assessment and implementation of adaptation options in
7 Chapter 4, and the context for considering the interactions of climate change with sustainable development in
8 Chapter 5 for the assessment of impacts on sustainability, poverty and inequalities at the level of sub-regions
9 to households, are provided by Chapter 3.

10 This chapter is necessarily transdisciplinary in its coverage of the climate system, natural and managed
11 ecosystems, and human systems and responses, due to the integrated nature of the natural and human
12 experience. While climate change is acknowledged as a centrally important driver, it is not the only driver of
13 risks to human and natural systems, and in many cases, it is the interaction between these two broad
14 categories of risk that is important (Chapter 1).

15 The flow of the chapter, linkages between sections, a list of chapter and cross chapter boxes, and a content
16 guide for reading according to focus or interest are given in Figure 3.1. Key definitions used in the chapter
17 are collected in the Glossary. Confidence language is used throughout this chapter and likelihood statements
18 (e.g. *likely*, *very likely*) are provided when there is *high* confidence in the assessment.

19



1

2 **Figure 3.1:** Chapter 3 structure and quick guide

3

4 The underlying literature assessed in Chapter 3 is broad, including a large number of recent publications
 5 specific to assessments for 1.5°C warming. The chapter also utilizes information covered in prior IPCC
 6 special reports, for example Special Report on Managing the Risks of Extreme Events and Disasters to
 7 Advance Climate Change Adaptation (SREX, IPCC, 2012), and many chapters which assess impacts on
 8 natural and managed ecosystems and humans and adaptation options from the IPCC WGII Fifth Assessment
 9 Report (AR5) (IPCC, 2014b). For this reason, the chapter provides information based on a broad range of
 10 assessment methods. Details about the approaches used are presented in Section 3.2.

11

12 Section 3.3 gives a general overview of recent literature on observed climate change impacts as the context
 13 for projected future risks. With a few exceptions, the focus is on analyses of *transient responses* at 1.5°C and
 14 2°C, with simulations of *short-term stabilization scenarios* (Section 3.2) also assessed in some cases. In
 15 general, *long-term equilibrium stabilization responses* could not be assessed due to lack of data availability.
 16 A detailed analysis of detection and attribution is not provided. Furthermore, possible interventions in the
 17 climate system through radiation modification measures which are not tied to reductions of greenhouse gas
 18 emissions or concentrations are not assessed in this chapter.

19

20 Understanding the observed impacts and projected risks of climate change forms a crucial element in
 21 understanding how the world is likely to change under global warming of 1.5°C above the preindustrial

1 period (with reference to 2°C). Section 3.4 explores the new literature and updates the assessment of impacts
2 and projected risks into the future for a large number of natural and human systems. By also exploring
3 adaptation opportunities (where the literature allows), the section prepares the ground for later discussions in
4 subsequent chapters about opportunities to tackle both mitigation and adaptation. The section is mostly
5 globally focussed because of limited research on regional risks and adaptation options at 1.5°C and 2°C. For
6 example, on the risks of warming of 1.5°C and 2°C in urban areas, and climate-sensitive health outcomes,
7 such as climate related disease, medical impacts of poor air quality, or mental health, were not considered
8 because of the lack of projections of how risks might change in 1.5°C and 2°C worlds. In addition, the
9 complex interactions of climate change with drivers of poverty and livelihoods meant it was not possible to
10 detect and attribute recent changes to climate change, even with increasing documentation of climate-related
11 impacts on places where indigenous peoples live and where subsistence-oriented communities are to be
12 found, because of limited projections of the risks associated with warming of 1.5°C and 2°C.

13
14 To explore avoided impacts and reduced risks at 1.5°C compared with 2°C, the chapter adopts the AR5
15 ‘Reasons for Concern’ aggregated projected risk framework (Section 3.5). Updates in terms of the
16 aggregation of risk are informed by the most recent literature and the assessments offered in Sections 3.3 and
17 3.4 with focus on the avoided impacts at 1.5°C as compared to 2°C. Economic benefits to be obtained
18 (Section 3.5.3), climate change ‘hot spots’ that can be avoided or reduced (Section 3.5.4 as guided by the
19 assessments of Sections 3.3, 3.4 and 3.5), and tipping points that can be avoided (Section 3.5.5) at 1.5°C
20 compared to higher degrees of global warming, are all examined. These latter assessments are, however,
21 constrained to regional analysis, and the section does not include an assessment of loss and damages.

22
23 Section 3.6 provides an overview on specific aspects of the mitigation pathways considered compatible with
24 1.5°C global warming including some overshoot above 1.5°C global warming during the 21st century. Non-
25 CO₂ implications and projected risks of mitigation pathways, such as changes to land use and atmospheric
26 compounds are presented and explored. Finally, implications for sea ice, sea level and permafrost beyond the
27 end of the century are assessed.

28
29 The exhaustive assessment of 1.5°C specific literature presented across all the sections in Chapter 3
30 highlighted knowledge gaps resulting from the heterogeneous information across systems, regions and
31 sectors. Some of these gaps are listed in Section 3.7.

32
33

34 **3.2 How are risks at 1.5°C and higher levels of global warming assessed in this chapter?**

35

36 The methods that are applied for assessing observed and projected changes in climate and weather are
37 presented in Section 3.2.1 while those used for assessing the observed impacts and projected risks to natural
38 and managed systems, and human settlements, are described in Section 3.2.2. Given that changes in climate
39 associated with 1.5°C of global warming were not the focus of past IPCC reports, dedicated approaches
40 based on recent literature and which are specific to the present report, are also described. Background on
41 specific methodological aspects (climate model simulations available for assessments at 1.5°C global
42 warming, attribution of observed changes in climate and their relevance for assessing projected changes at
43 1.5°C and 2°C global warming, and the propagation of uncertainties from climate forcing to impacts on the
44 ecosystems) are provided in the Supplementary Material 3.SM.

45

46 **3.2.1 How are changes in climate and weather at 1.5°C versus higher levels of warming assessed?**

47

1 Evidence for the assessment of changes to climate at 1.5°C versus 2°C can draw both from observations and
2 model projections. Global Mean Surface Temperature (GMST) anomalies were about +0.87°C (±0.10°C
3 *likely* range) above pre-industrial industrial (1850-1900) values in the 2006-2015 decade, with a recent
4 warming of about 0.2°C (±0.10°C) per decade (Chapter 1). Human-induced global warming reached
5 approximately 1°C (±0.2°C *likely* range) in 2017 (Chapter 1). While some of the observed trends may be due
6 to internal climate variability, methods of detection and attribution can be applied to assess which part of the
7 observed changes may be attributed to anthropogenic forcing (Bindoff et al., 2013b). Hence, evidence from
8 attribution studies can be used to assess changes in the climate system that are already detectable at lower
9 levels of global warming and would thus continue to change for a further increase of 0.5°C or 1°C in global
10 warming (see Supplementary Material 3.SM.1 and Sections 3.3.1, 3.3.2, 3.3.3, 3.3.4 and 3.3.11). A recent
11 study also investigated significant changes in extremes for a 0.5°C difference in global warming based on the
12 historical record (Schleussner et al., 2017).

13
14 Climate model simulations are necessary for the investigation of the response of the climate system to
15 various forcings, in particular for forcings associated with higher levels of greenhouse gas concentrations.
16 Model simulations include experiments with global and regional climate models, as well as impact models
17 (driven with output from climate models) to evaluate the risk related to climate change for natural and
18 human systems (Supplementary Material 3.SM.1). Climate model simulations were generally used in the
19 context of particular ‘climate scenarios’ from previous IPCC reports (e.g., IPCC, 2007, 2013). This means
20 that emission scenarios (IPCC, 2000) were used to drive climate models, providing different projections for
21 given emissions pathways. The results were consequently used in a ‘storyline’ framework, which presents
22 the development of climate in the course of the 21st century and beyond, if a given emission pathway was to
23 be followed. Results were assessed for different time slices within the model projections, for example for
24 2016-2035 (‘near term’, which is slightly below a 1.5°C global warming in most scenarios, Kirtman et al.,
25 2013), 2046-65 (mid 21st century, Collins et al., 2013), and 2081-2100 (end of 21st century, Collins et al.,
26 2013). Given that this report focuses on climate change for a given mean global temperature response (1.5°C
27 or 2°C), methods of analysis had to be developed and/or adapted from previous studies in order to provide
28 assessments for the specific purposes here.

29
30 A major challenge in assessing climate change under 1.5°C (or 2°C and higher-level) global warming
31 pertains to the **definition of a ‘1.5°C or 2°C climate projection’** (see also Cross-Chapter Box 8 in this
32 Chapter). Resolving this challenge includes the following considerations:

- 33
34 A. The need for distinguishing between (a) **transient climate responses** (i.e. those that ‘pass through’
35 1.5°C or 2°C global warming), (b) **short-term stabilization responses** (i.e. late 21st-century
36 scenarios that result in stabilization at a mean global warming of 1.5°C or 2°C by 2100), and (c)
37 **long-term equilibrium stabilization responses** (i.e. once climate equilibrium at 1.5°C or 2°C is
38 reached, after several millennia). These responses can be very different in terms of climate variables
39 and the inertia associated with a given climate forcing. A striking example is Sea Level Rise (SLR).
40 In this case, projected increases within the 21st century are minimally dependent on the considered
41 scenario yet stabilize at very different levels for a long-term warming of 1.5°C versus 2°C (Section
42 3.3.9).
- 43
44 B. That ‘1.5°C or 2°C emissions scenarios’ presented in Chapter 2 are targeted to hold warming below
45 1.5°C or 2°C with a certain probability (generally 2/3) over the course, or end, of the 21st century.
46 These scenarios should be seen as operationalisations of 1.5°C or 2°C worlds. However, when these
47 emission scenarios are used to drive climate models, some of the resulting simulations lead to

1 warming above these respective thresholds (typically with a probability of 1/3, see Chapter 2 and
2 Cross-Chapter Box 8 in this Chapter). This is due both to discrepancies between models and internal
3 climate variability. For this reason, the climate outcome for any of these scenarios, even those
4 excluding an overshoot (see next point, C.), include some probability of reaching a global climate
5 warming higher than 1.5°C or 2°C. Hence, a comprehensive assessment of climate risks associated
6 with ‘1.5°C or 2°C climate scenarios’ needs to include consideration of higher levels of warming
7 (e.g. up to 2.5°C -3°C, see Chapter 2 and Cross-Chapter Box 8 in this Chapter).
8

- 9 C. Most of the ‘1.5°C scenarios’, and some of the ‘2°C emissions scenarios’ of Chapter 2, include a
10 temperature overshoot during the course of the 21st century. This means that median temperature
11 projections under these scenarios exceed the target warming levels over the course of the century
12 (typically up to 0.5°C-1°C higher than the respective target levels at most), before warming returns
13 to below 1.5°C or 2°C achieved by 2100. During the overshoot phase, impacts would therefore
14 correspond to higher transient temperature levels than 1.5°C or 2°C. For this reason, impacts for
15 transient responses at these higher levels are also partly addressed in Cross-Chapter Box 8 in this
16 Chapter on 1.5°C warmer worlds, and some analyses for changes in extremes are also displayed for
17 higher levels of warming in Section 3.3 (Figures 3.5, 3.6, 3.9, 3.10, 3.12, 3.13). Most importantly,
18 different overshoot scenarios may have very distinct impacts depending on (a) the peak temperature
19 of the overshoot, (b) the length of the overshoot period, and (c) the associated rate of change in
20 global temperature over the time period of the overshoot. While some of these issues are briefly
21 addressed in Sections 3.3 and 3.6, and the Cross-Chapter Box 8 (in this Chapter), the definition and
22 questions surrounding overshoot will need to be addressed more comprehensively in the IPCC AR6
23 report.
24
- 25 D. The meaning of ‘1.5°C or 2°C’ global warming climate was not defined prior to this report, although
26 it is defined as relative to the climate associated with the Pre-Industrial Period. This requires an
27 agreement on the exact reference time period (for 0°C warming) and the time frame over which the
28 global warming is assessed (e.g. typically a climatic time period, such as one that is 20 or 30 years in
29 length). As discussed in Chapter 1, a 1.5°C climate is one in which temperature differences averaged
30 over a multi-decade timescale are 1.5°C above the pre-industrial reference period. Greater detail is
31 provided in the Cross-Chapter Box 8. Inherent to this is the observation that the mean temperature of
32 a ‘1.5°C warmer world’ can be regionally and temporally much higher (e.g. regional annual
33 temperature extremes can display a warming of more than 6°C, see Section 3.3 and Cross-Chapter
34 Box 8 in this Chapter).
35
- 36 E. Non-greenhouse gas related interference with mitigation pathways can strongly affect regional
37 climate. For example, biophysical feedbacks from changes in land use and irrigation (e.g. Hirsch et
38 al., 2017; Thiery et al., 2017), or projected changes in short-lived pollutants (e.g. Z. Wang et al.,
39 2017), can have large influences on local temperatures and climate conditions. While these effects
40 are not explicitly integrated into the scenarios developed in Chapter 2, they may affect projected
41 changes in climate for 1.5°C of global warming. These issues are addressed in more detail in Section
42 3.6.2.2.
43

44 The assessment done in the current chapter largely focusses on the analysis of **transient responses in**
45 **climate at 1.5°C versus 2°C** and higher levels of warming (see point A. above, Section 3.3). It generally
46 uses the Empirical Scaling Relationship approach (ESR, Seneviratne et al., 2018c), also termed ‘time
47 sampling’ approach (James et al., 2017), which consists of sampling the response at 1.5°C and other levels of

1 global warming from all available global climate model scenarios for the 21st century (e.g., Schleussner et
2 al., 2016b; Seneviratne et al., 2016; Wartenburger et al., 2017). The ESR approach focuses more on the
3 derivation of a continuous relationship, while the term time sampling is more commonly used when
4 comparing a limited number of warming levels (e.g. 1.5°C versus 2°C). A similar approach in the case of
5 Regional Climate Model (RCM) simulations consists of sampling the RCM model output corresponding to
6 the time frame at which the driving General Circulation Model (GCM) reaches the considered temperature
7 level (e.g., as done within the IMPACT2C project (Jacob and Solman, 2017), see description in Vautard et
8 al. (2014)). As an alternative to the ESR or time sampling approach, pattern scaling may be used. Pattern
9 scaling is a statistical approach that describes relationships of specific climate responses as a function of
10 global temperature change. Some assessments of this chapter are also based on this method. The
11 disadvantage of pattern scaling, however, is that the relationship may not perfectly emulate the models'
12 responses at each location and for each global temperature level (James et al., 2017). Expert judgement is a
13 third methodology that can be used to assess probable changes at 1.5°C or 2°C by combining changes that
14 have been attributed for the observed time period (corresponding already to a warming of 1°C or smaller if
15 assessed over a shorter time period) and known projected changes at 3°C or 4°C above the pre-industrial
16 (Supplementary Material 3.SM.1). In order to compare effects induced by a 0.5°C difference in global
17 warming, it is also possible to use, in a first approximation, the historical record as a proxy in which two
18 periods are compared in cases where they approximate this difference in warming (e.g. such as 1991-2010
19 and 1960-1979, e.g. Schleussner et al., 2017). Using observations, however, does not allow an accounting for
20 possible non-linear changes that would occur above 1°C or as 1.5°C of global warming is achieved.

21
22 In some cases, assessments for **short-term stabilization responses** could also be provided, derived from
23 using a subset of model simulations that reach a given temperature limit by 2100, or were driven with Sea
24 Surface Temperature (SST) consistent with such scenarios. This includes new results from the 'Half a degree
25 additional warming, prognosis and projected impacts' (HAPPI) project (Chapter 1, Section 1.5.2, Mitchell et
26 al., 2017). It should be noted that there is evidence that for some variables (e.g. temperature and precipitation
27 extremes), responses after short-term stabilization (i.e. approximately equivalent to the RCP2.6 scenario) are
28 very similar to the transient response of higher-emission scenarios (Seneviratne et al., 2016, 2018a;
29 Wartenburger et al., 2017; Tebaldi and Knutti, 2018). This is, however, less the case for mean precipitation
30 (e.g., Pendergrass et al., 2015)) for which other aspects of the emissions scenarios appear relevant.

31
32 For the assessment of **long-term equilibrium stabilization responses**, this chapter uses results from
33 existing simulations where available (e.g. for sea level rise), although the available data for this type of
34 projections is limited for many variables and scenarios and will need to be addressed in more depth in the
35 IPCC AR6 report.

36
37 Supplementary Material 3.SM.1 of this chapter includes greater detail of the climate models and associated
38 simulations that were used to support the present assessment, as well as a background on detection and
39 attribution approaches of relevance to assessing changes in climate at 1.5°C global warming.

40
41

42 **3.2.2 How are potential impacts on ecosystems assessed at 1.5°C versus higher levels of warming?**

43

44 Considering that the observed impacts so far are for a lower global warming than 1.5°C (generally up to the
45 2006-2015 decade, i.e. for a global warming of 0.87°C or less; see above), direct information on the impacts
46 of a global warming of 1.5°C is not yet available. The global distribution of observed impacts shown in the
47 AR5 (Cramer et al., 2014), however, demonstrates that methodologies now exist which are capable of

1 detecting impacts in systems strongly influenced by confounding factors (e.g. urbanization or more generally
2 human pressure) or where climate may play only a secondary role in driving impacts. Attribution of
3 observed impacts to greenhouse gas forcing is more rarely performed, but a recent study (Hansen and Stone,
4 2016) shows that most of the detected temperature-related impacts that were reported in the AR5 (Cramer et
5 al., 2014) can be attributed to anthropogenic climate change, while the signals for precipitation-induced
6 responses are more ambiguous.

7
8 One simple approach for assessing possible impacts on natural and managed systems at 1.5°C versus 2°C
9 consists of identifying impacts of a global 0.5°C warming in the observational record (e.g., Schleussner et
10 al., 2016b), assuming that the impacts would scale linearly for higher levels of warming (although this may
11 not be appropriate). Another approach is to use conclusions from past climates combined with the modeling
12 of the relationships between climate drivers and natural systems (Box 3.3). A more complex approach relies
13 on laboratory or field experiments (Dove et al., 2013; Bonal et al., 2016) which provide useful information
14 on the causal effect of a few factors (which can be as diverse as climate, greenhouse gases (GHG),
15 management practices, biological and ecological factors) on specific natural systems that may have unusual
16 physical and chemical characteristics (e.g., Fabricius et al., 2011; Allen et al., 2017). The latter can be
17 important in helping to develop and calibrate impact mechanisms and models through empirical
18 experimentation and observation.

19
20 Risks for natural and human systems are often assessed with impact models where climate inputs are
21 provided by Representative Concentration Pathway (RCP)-based climate projections. Studies projecting
22 impacts at 1.5°C or 2°C global warming have increased in recent times (see Section 3.4) even if the four
23 RCP scenarios used in the AR5 are not strictly associated to these levels of global warming levels. Several
24 approaches have been used to extract the required climate scenarios, as described in Section 3.2.1. As an
25 example, Schleussner et al. (2016b) applied time sampling (or ESR) approach (described in Section 3.2.1) to
26 estimate the differential effect of 1.5°C and 2°C global warming on water availability and impacts on
27 agriculture using an ensemble of simulations under the RCP8.5 scenario. As a further example using a
28 different approach, Iizumi et al. (2017) derived a 1.5°C scenario from simulations with a crop model using
29 interpolation between the no-change (approximately 2010) conditions and the RCP2.6 scenario (with a
30 global warming of +1.8°C in 2100), and derived the corresponding 2°C scenario from RCP2.6 and RCP4.5
31 simulations in 2100. The Inter-Sectoral Impact Model Integration and Intercomparison Project Phase 2
32 (ISIMIP2) (Frieler et al., 2017) extended this approach to a number of sectoral impacts on the terrestrial and
33 marine ecosystems. In most cases, the risks are assessed by impact models coupled offline to climate models
34 after bias correction, which may modify long-term trends (Grillakis et al., 2017).

35
36 Assessment of local impacts of climate change necessarily involves a change in scale (i.e from the global
37 scale to that of natural or human systems) (Frieler et al., 2017; Reyer et al., 2017d; Jacob et al., 2018). An
38 appropriate method of downscaling (Supplementary Material 3.SM.1) is crucially important in translating
39 perspectives on 1.5°C and 2°C to scales and impacts relevant to humans and ecosystems. A major challenge
40 that is associated with this requirement is to reproduce correctly the variance of local to regional changes, as
41 well as the frequency and amplitude of the extreme events (Vautard et al., 2014). In addition, maintaining
42 physical consistency between downscaled variables is also important, but challenging (Frost et al., 2011).

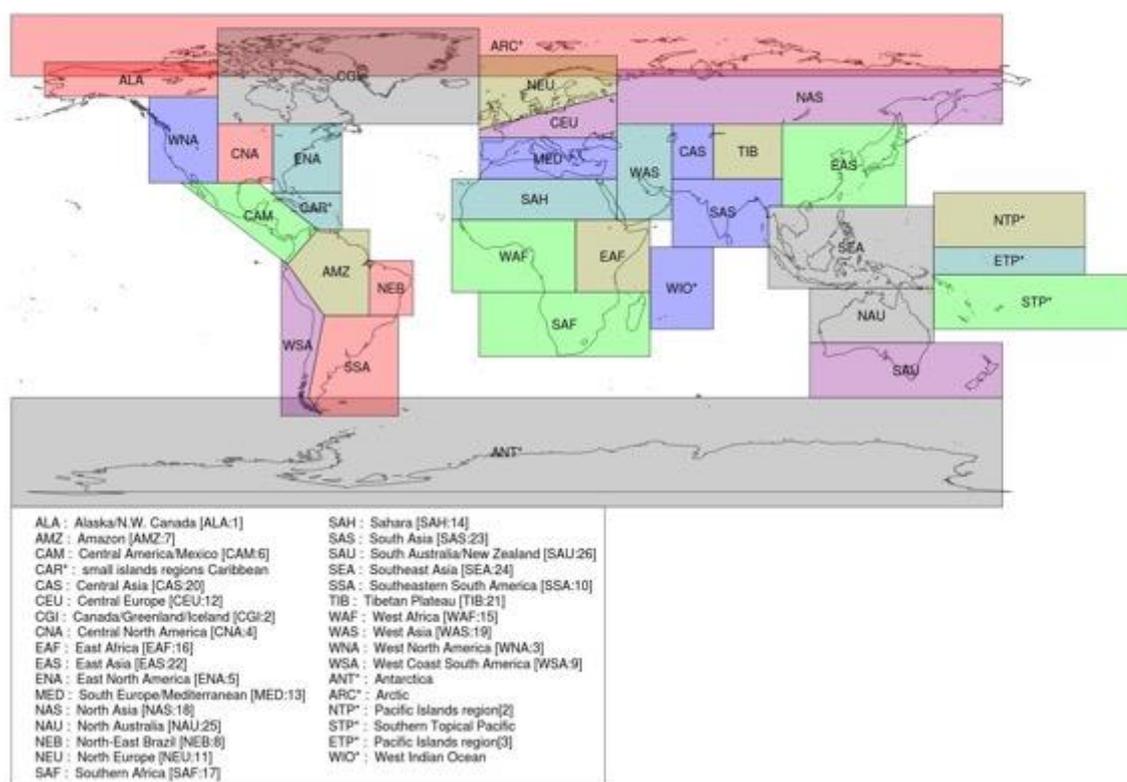
43
44 Another major challenge relates to the propagation of the uncertainties at each step of the methodology, from
45 the global forcings to the global climate, and regional climate to the impacts at the ecosystem level, taking
46 into account local disturbances and local policy effects. The risks for natural and human systems are the
47 result of intricate global and local drivers, which makes quantitative uncertainty analysis difficult. Such

1 analyses are partly done using multi-model approaches, such as multi-climate and multi-impact models
2 (Warszawski et al., 2013, 2014; Frieler et al., 2017). In some cases, the greater proportion of the uncertainty
3 (e.g., crop projections) is due to variation among crop models rather than that of the downscaled climate
4 models being used (Asseng et al., 2013). The study of the error propagation is an important issue for coupled
5 models. Dealing correctly with the uncertainties in a robust probabilistic model is particularly important
6 when considering the potential for relatively small changes to affect the already small signal associated with
7 0.5°C (Supplementary Material 3.SM.1). The computation of the impact per unit of climatic change either
8 based on models or data is a simple way to present the probabilistic ecosystem response taking into account
9 the various sources of uncertainties (Fronzek et al., 2011).

10
11 In summary, in order to assess risks at 1.5°C and higher levels of global warming, several considerations
12 need to be taken into account. Projected climates under 1.5°C of global warming can be different depending
13 on the temporal aspects and pathways of emissions. Considerations include whether global temperature is a)
14 temporarily at this level (i.e. is a transient phase on its way to higher levels of warming), b) arrives at 1.5°C
15 after stabilization of greenhouse gas concentrations with or without overshoot, or c) is at this level as part of
16 long-term climate equilibrium (after several millennia). Assessments of impacts of 1.5°C warming are
17 generally based on climate simulations for these different possible pathways. More data and analyses are
18 available for transient impacts (a). There are fewer data for dedicated climate model simulations that are able
19 to assess pathways consistent with (b). There are very limited data available for the assessment of changes at
20 climate equilibrium (c). In some cases, inferences regarding the impacts of further warming of 0.5°C above
21 today (i.e. 1.5°C global warming) can also be drawn from observations of similar sized changes (0.5°C) that
22 have occurred in the past (e.g. last 50 years). However, impacts can only be partly inferred from these types
23 of observations given the strong possibility of non-linear changes, as well as lag effects for some climate
24 variables (e.g. sea level rise, snow and ice melt). For the impact models, three problems are noted about the
25 coupling procedure: (i) the bias correction of the climate model which may modify the simulated response of
26 the ecosystem, (ii) the necessity to downscale the climate model outputs to reach a pertinent scale for the
27 ecosystem without losing the physical consistency of the downscaled climate fields, and (iii) the necessity to
28 develop an integrated study of the uncertainties.

3.3 Global and regional climate changes and associated hazards

33 This section provides the assessment of changes in climate at 1.5°C global warming relative to higher global
34 mean temperatures. Section 3.3.1 provides a brief overview of changes to global climate. Sections 3.3.2-
35 3.3.11 provide assessments for specific aspects of the climate system, including regional assessments for
36 temperature (Section 3.3.2) and precipitation (Section 3.3.3) means and extremes. Analyses of regional
37 changes are based on the set of regions displayed in Figure 3.2. A synthesis of the main conclusions of this
38 section is provided in Section 3.3.11. The section builds upon assessments from the IPCC AR5 WG1 report
39 (Bindoff et al., 2013a; Christensen et al., 2013; Collins et al., 2013; Hartmann et al., 2013; IPCC, 2013) and
40 Chapter 3 of the IPCC Special Report on Managing the Risks of Extreme Events and disasters to Advance
41 Climate Change Adaptation (SREX)(Seneviratne et al., 2012), as well as a substantial body of new literature
42 related to projections of climate at 1.5°C and 2°C of warming above the pre-industrial period (e.g., Vautard
43 et al., 2014; Fischer and Knutti, 2015; Schleussner et al., 2016b; Seneviratne et al., 2016, 2018c; Déqué et
44 al., 2017; Maule et al., 2017; Mitchell et al., 2017; Wartenburger et al., 2017; Zaman et al., 2017; Betts et al.,
45 2018; Jacob et al., 2018; Kharin et al., 2018; Mitchell et al., 2018; Wehner et al., 2018). The main
46 assessment methods are as already detailed in Section 3.2.



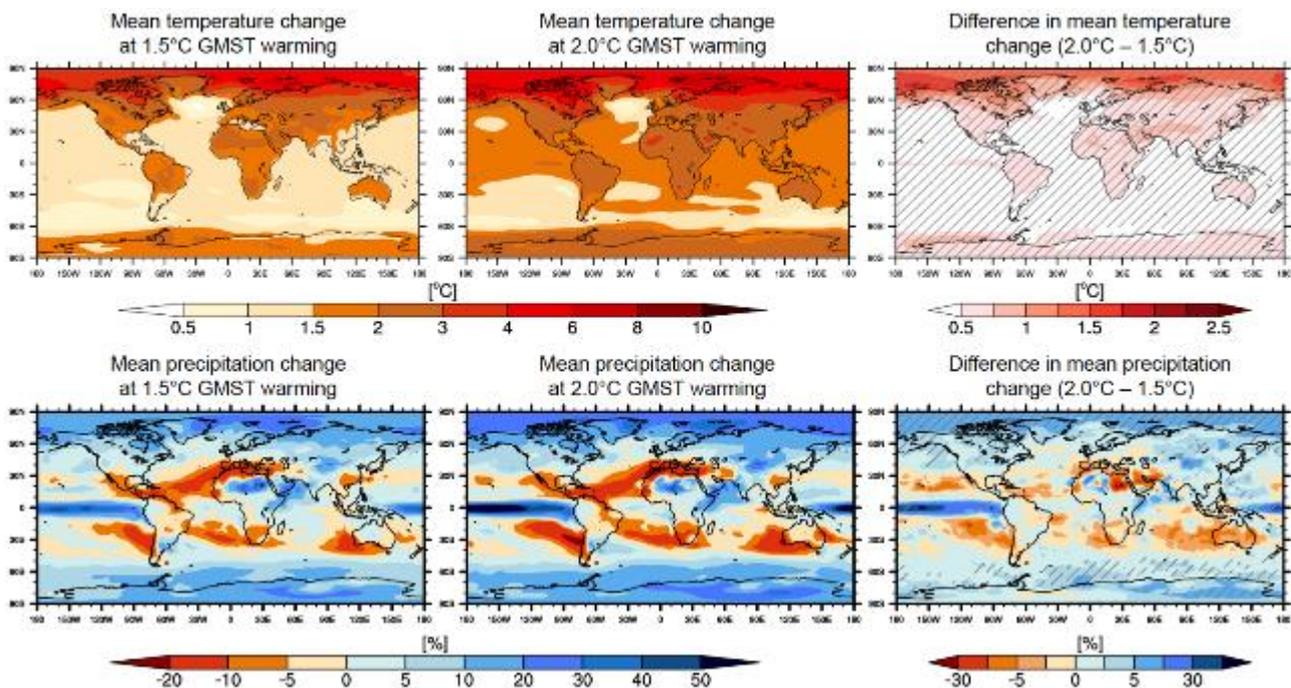
1 **Figure 3.2:** Regions used for regional analyses provided in Section 3.3. The choice of regions is based on the IPCC
 2 Fifth Assessment Report (AR5, Chapter 14, Christensen et al., 2013) and Annex 1: Atlas and the Special
 3 Report on Managing the Risks of Extreme Events and Disasters to Advance Climate Change Adaptation
 4 (SREX, Chapter 3, Seneviratne et al., 2012), including seven additional regions (Arctic, Antarctic and
 5 islands) compared to the IPCC SREX report (indicated with asterisks). Analyses for regions with asterisks
 6 are provided in the Supplementary Material 3.SM.2

9 3.3.1 Global changes in climate

11 There is *high confidence* that the Global Mean Surface Temperature (GMST) warming has reached 0.87°C
 12 ($\pm 0.10^\circ\text{C}$ *likely* range) above pre-industrial in the 2006-2015 decade (Chapter 1). The AR5 assessed that the
 13 globally averaged temperature (combined over land and ocean) displayed a warming of about 0.85°C
 14 [0.65°C to 1.06°C] for the period 1880-2012, with a large fraction of the detected global warming being
 15 attributed to anthropogenic forcing (Bindoff et al., 2013a; Hartmann et al., 2013; Stocker et al., 2013). While
 16 new evidence has highlighted that sampling biases and the choice of approaches to estimate GMST (e.g.,
 17 using water versus air temperature over oceans; model simulations versus observations-based estimates) can
 18 affect estimates of GMST warming (Richardson et al., 2016) (see also Supplementary Material 3.SM.2), the
 19 present assessment is consistent with that of the AR5 regarding a detectable and dominant effect of
 20 anthropogenic forcing on observed trends in global temperature (e.g., also confirmed in Ribes et al., 2017).
 21 As highlighted in Chapter 1, human-induced warming reached approximately 1°C ($\pm 0.2^\circ\text{C}$ *likely* range) in
 22 2017. More background on recent observed trends in global climate is provided in the Supplementary
 23 Material 3.SM.2.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18

A global warming of 1.5°C implies warmer mean temperatures compared to pre-industrial times in almost all locations on both land and oceans (*high confidence*) (Figure 3.3). In addition, differences resulting from 1.5°C and 2°C global warming are detectable in mean temperatures in almost all locations on both land and ocean (*high confidence*). The land-sea contrast in temperature warming is important and implies particularly large changes in temperature over land, with larger mean warming than 1.5°C in most land regions (*high confidence*; see Section 3.3.2 for more details). The highest warming of the mean temperature is found in the northern high latitudes (*high confidence*; Figure 3.3, see Section 3.3.2 for more details). Projections for precipitation are more uncertain, but highlight significant increases in mean precipitation in the Northern Hemisphere high latitudes at 2°C versus 1.5°C global warming (*medium confidence*) (Figure 3.3). For droughts, changes in evapotranspiration and precipitation timing are also relevant (see Section 3.3.4). Figure 3.4 displays changes in temperature extremes (the hottest day of the year, TXx, and the coldest day of the year TNn) and heavy precipitation (the annual maximum 5-day precipitation, Rx5day). These analyses reveal distinct patterns of changes, with highest changes in TXx in mid-latitude land, and highest changes in TNn in high latitudes (both land and oceans). Differences at 1.5°C versus 2°C are significant across the globe. Changes in heavy precipitation are less robust, but display particularly strong differences in the high latitudes.



19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29

Figure 3.3: Projected mean temperature (top) and mean precipitation changes (bottom) at 1.5°C global warming (left) and 2°C global warming (middle) compared to pre-industrial time period (1861-1880), and difference (right; hatching highlights areas in which 2/3 of the models agree on the sign of change). Assessed from transient response over 20-year time period at given warming, based on Representative Concentration Pathway (RCP)8.5 Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 5 (CMIP5) model simulations (adapted from Seneviratne et al., 2016, and Wartenburger et al., 2017, see Supplementary Material 3.SM.2 for more details). Note that the responses at 1.5°C Global Mean Surface Temperature (GMST) warming are similar for RCP2.6 simulations (see Supplementary Material 3.SM.2).

1

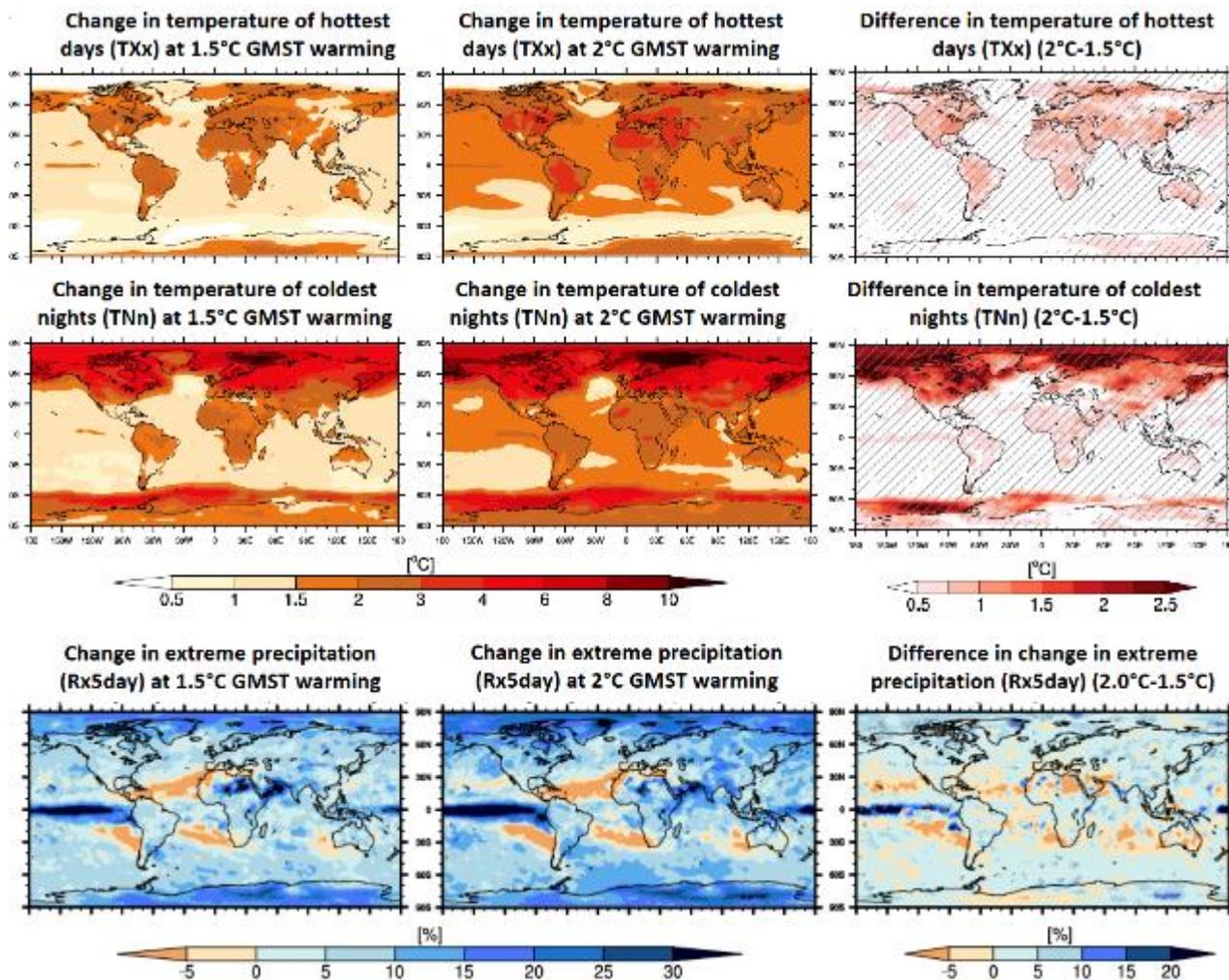
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10

Figure 3.4: Projected change in extreme at 1.5°C global warming (left) and 2°C global warming (middle) compared to pre-industrial time period (1861-1880), and difference (right; hatching highlights areas in which 2/3 of the models agree on the sign of change): temperature of annual hottest day, TXx (top), and annual coldest day, TNn, (middle), and annual maximum 5-day precipitation, Rx5day (bottom). Same underlying methodology and data basis as Figure 3.3 (see Supplementary Material 3.SM.2 for more details). Note that the responses at 1.5°C Global Mean Surface Temperature (GMST) warming are similar for Representative Concentration Pathway (RCP) 2.6 simulations (see Supplementary Material 3.SM.2).

11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18

These projected changes at 1.5°C and 2°C global warming are consistent with the attribution of global observed historical trends in temperature and precipitation means and extremes (Bindoff et al., 2013a) as well as with some observed changes for a recent global warming of 0.5°C (Schleussner et al., 2017), as also addressed in more detail in Sections 3.3.2 and 3.3.3). Attribution studies have shown that there is *high confidence* that anthropogenic forcing has had a detectable influence on trends in global warming (*virtually certain* since the mid 20th century), in land warming on all continents except Antarctica (*likely* since the mid of the 20th century), ocean warming since 1970 (*very likely*) and in increases in hot extremes and decreases in cold extremes since the mid 20th century (*very likely*) (Bindoff et al., 2013a). In addition, there is *medium*

1 *confidence* that anthropogenic forcing has contributed to increases in mean precipitation in the North-
2 Hemisphere high-latitudes since the mid 20th century and to global-scale increases in heavy precipitation in
3 land regions with sufficient observations over the same time period (Bindoff et al., 2013a). Schleussner et al.
4 (2017) have shown from analyses of recent observed tendencies that changes in temperature extremes and
5 heavy precipitation indices are detectable in observations for the 1991-2010 period compared with 1960-
6 1979, when a global warming of approximately 0.5°C occurred (*high confidence*). The observed tendencies
7 over that time frame are thus consistent with attributed changes since the mid-20th century (*high confidence*).
8

9 The next sections assess changes in several different types of climate-related hazards. It should be noted that
10 the different types of hazards are considered in isolation, but that some regions are projected to be affected
11 by collocated and/or concomitant changes in several types of hazards (for instance sea level rise and heavy
12 precipitation in some regions, possibly leading together to more flooding, or droughts and heatwaves, which
13 can together increase the risk of fire occurrence). Such events, also called compound events, may
14 substantially increase risks in some regions (e.g. (Amir et al., 2014; Van Den Hurk et al., 2015; Martius et
15 al., 2016; Zscheischler et al., 2018). A detailed assessment of physically-defined compound events was not
16 possible as part of this report, but aspects related to overlapping multi-sector risks are highlighted in Sections
17 3.4 and 3.5.
18

20 3.3.2 *Regional temperatures on land, including extremes*

22 3.3.2.1 *Observed and attributed changes in regional temperature means and extremes*

23 While the quality of temperature measurements obtained through ground observational networks tend to be
24 high compared to that of measurements for other climate variables (Seneviratne et al., 2012), it should be
25 noted that some regions are undersampled. Cowtan and Way (2014) highlighted issues regarding
26 undersampling being concentrated at the poles and over Africa, which may lead to biases in estimated
27 changes in GMST (see also Supplementary Material 3.SM.2 and Chapter 1). This undersampling also affects
28 the confidence of assessments regarding regional observed and projected changes in both mean and extreme
29 temperature. Despite this partly limited coverage, the attribution chapter of the AR5 (Bindoff et al., 2013a)
30 and recent papers (e.g., Sun et al., 2016; Wan et al., 2018) assessed that over every continental regions and in
31 many sub-continental regions, anthropogenic influence has made a substantial contribution to surface
32 temperature increases since the mid-20th century.
33

34 There is (*very likely*) that there has been an overall decrease in the number of cold days and nights and an
35 overall increase in the number of warm days and nights at the global scale on land. There is also (*likely*) that
36 consistent changes are detectable on continental scale in North America, Europe and Australia. This is
37 consistent with the SREX and AR5 assessments (Seneviratne et al., 2012; Hartmann et al., 2013). There is
38 *high confidence* that these observed changes in temperature extremes can be attributed to anthropogenic
39 forcing (AR5, Bindoff et al., 2013a). As highlighted in Section 3.2, the observational record can be used to
40 assess past changes associated with a global warming of 0.5°C. Schleussner et al. (2017) used this approach
41 to assess observed changes in extreme indices for the 1991-2010 versus the 1960-1979 period, which
42 corresponds to just about 0.5°C GMST difference in the observed record (based on the Goddard Institute for
43 Space Studies Surface Temperature Analysis (GISTEMP) dataset, Hansen et al., 2010). They found that
44 substantial changes due to 0.5°C warming are apparent for indices related to hot and cold extremes, as well
45 as for the Warm Spell Duration Indicator (WSDI). In particular, they identified that one quarter of the land
46 has experienced an intensification of hot extremes (maximum temperature in the hottest day of the year,
47 TXx) by more than 1°C and a reduction of the intensity of cold extremes by at least 2.5°C (minimum

1 temperature in the coldest night of the years, TNn). In addition, that study shows that half of the global land
2 mass has experienced changes in WSDI of more than six days as well as an emergence of extremes outside
3 the range of natural variability (Schleussner et al., 2017). Analyses from Schleussner et al. (2017) for
4 temperature extremes are provided in the Supplementary Material 3.SM Annex 3-3 (Figure S3.63.SM.6).

7 3.3.2.2 Projected changes at 1.5°C versus 2°C in regional temperature means and extremes

8 There are several lines of evidence available for providing a regional assessment of projected change in
9 temperature means and extremes at 1.5°C versus 2°C global warming (see Section 3.2). These include,
10 analyses of changes in extremes as a function of global warming based on existing climate simulations using
11 the Empirical Scaling Relationship (ESR) and variations therefrom (see Section 3.2 for details about the
12 methodology) (e.g., Schleussner et al., 2017; Dosio and Fischer, 2018; Seneviratne et al., 2018c) dedicated
13 simulations for 1.5°C versus 2°C global warming, for instance based on the Half a degree additional
14 warming, prognosis and projected impacts (HAPPI) experiment (Mitchell et al., 2017) or other model
15 simulations (e.g., Dosio et al., 2018); and analyses based on statistical pattern scaling approaches (e.g.
16 Kharin et al., 2018). Results with these different lines of evidence display qualitatively consistent results
17 regarding changes in temperature means and extremes at 1.5°C global warming compared to pre-industrial
18 climate and 2°C global warming.

19
20 There are statistically significant differences in temperature means and extremes at 1.5°C versus 2°C global
21 warming, both in the global average (Schleussner et al., 2016b; Dosio et al., 2018; Kharin et al., 2018), as
22 well as in most land regions (Wartenburger et al., 2017; Seneviratne et al., 2018c; Wehner et al., 2018) (*high*
23 *confidence*). Temperatures over oceans display significant increases between 1.5°C and 2°C global warming
24 (Figures 3.3 and 3.4). A general background on the available evidence on regional changes in temperature
25 means and extremes at 1.5°C versus 2°C global warming is provided in the Supplementary Material 3.SM.2.
26 As an example, Figure 3.5 shows for the IPCC SREX regions (Figure 3.2) regionally-based analyses of
27 changes in the temperature of hot extremes as a function of warming (corresponding analyses for changes in
28 the temperature of cold extremes are provided in the Supplementary Material 3.SM.2). As can be seen in
29 these analyses, the mean response of the intensity of temperature extremes in climate models to changes in
30 the global mean temperature is approximately linear and independent of the considered emission scenario
31 (Seneviratne et al., 2016; Wartenburger et al., 2017). Nonetheless, in the case of changes in the number of
32 days exceeding a given threshold, changes are found to be approximately exponential, with higher increases
33 for rare events (Fischer and Knutti, 2015; Kharin et al., 2018); see for example, Figure 3.6. This behavior is
34 consistent with a linear increase in absolute temperature for extreme threshold exceedances (Whan et al.,
35 2015).

36
37 As mentioned in Section 3.3.1, there is an important land-sea warming contrast, with stronger warming on
38 land (see also Christensen et al., 2013; Collins et al., 2013; Seneviratne et al., 2016), which implies that
39 regional warming on land is generally higher than 1.5°C even when mean global warming is at 1.5°C. As
40 highlighted in Seneviratne et al. (2016), this feature is generally stronger for temperature extremes (Figures
41 3.4 and 3.5; Supplementary Material 3.SM.2). For differences in regional temperature extremes at mean
42 global warming of 1.5°C versus 2°C, this implies differences of as much as 1°C -1.5°C in some locations,
43 which are thus 2-3 times larger than the differences in global mean temperature. For hot extremes, the
44 strongest warming is found in Central and Eastern North America, Central and Southern Europe, the
45 Mediterranean, Western and Central Asia, and Southern Africa (Figures 3.4 and 3.5). These regions are all
46 characterized by a strong soil-moisture-temperature coupling (Vogel et al., 2017) leading to increased
47 dryness and, consequently, a reduction in evaporative cooling and thus added warming in the projections.

1 Some of these regions also show a wide range of responses to temperature extremes, in particular Central
2 Europe and Central North America, due to discrepancies in the representation of the underlying processes in
3 present climate models (Vogel et al., 2017). For mean temperature and cold extremes, the strongest warming
4 is found in the northern high-latitude regions (*high confidence*). This is due to substantial ice-snow-albedo-
5 temperature feedbacks (Figure 3.3 and Figure 3.4, middle), related to the known ‘polar amplification’
6 mechanism (e.g., IPCC, 2013; Masson-Delmotte et al., 2013).

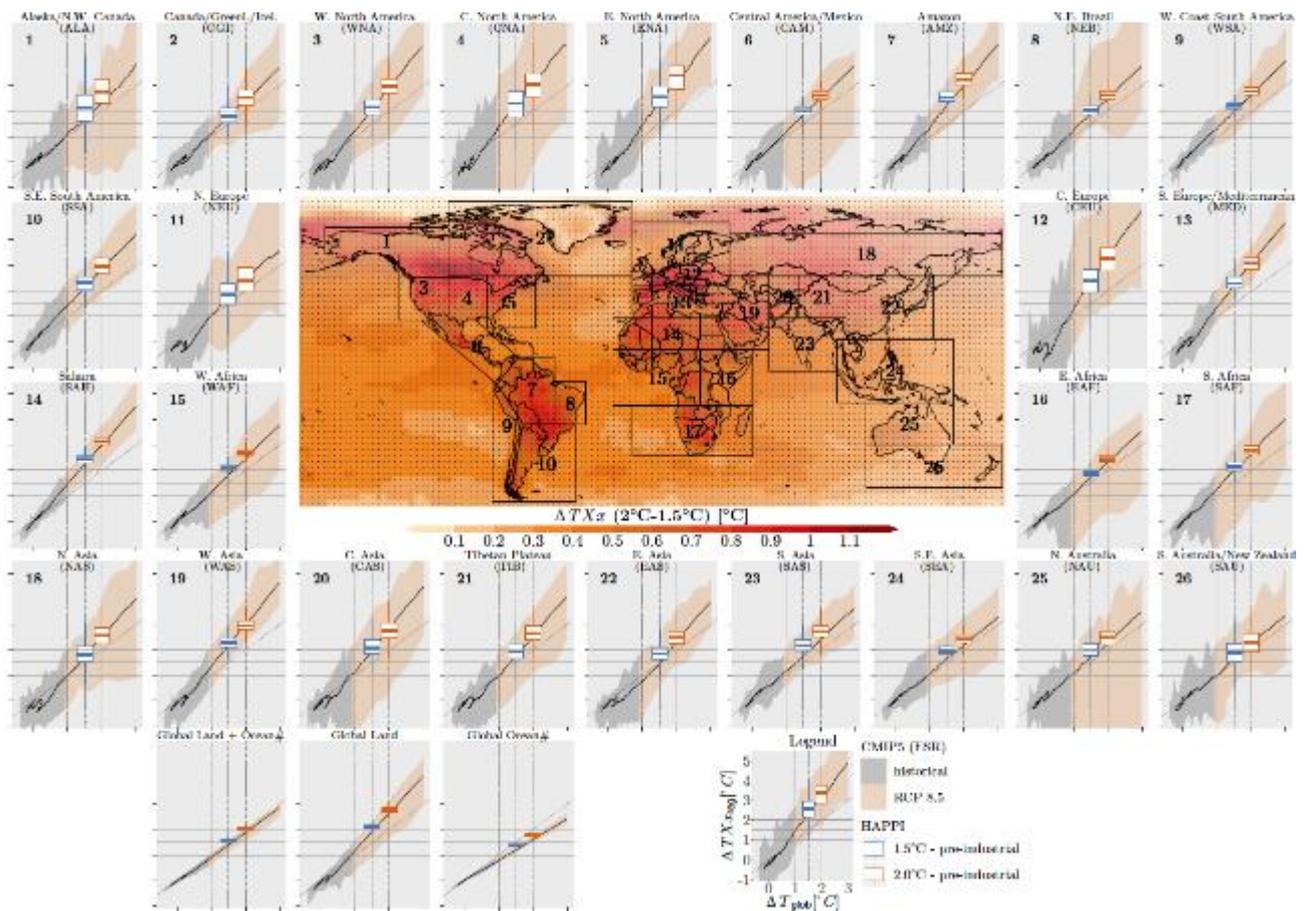
7
8 Figure 3.7 displays maps of changes in the Number of Hot Days (NHD) at 1.5°C and 2°C GMST warming.
9 Maps of changes in the number of Frost Days (FD) can be found in the Supplementary Material 3.SM.2 .
10 These analyses reveal clear patterns of changes between the two warming levels, also consistent with
11 analysed changes in heatwave occurrence (e.g., Dosio et al., 2018). For the NHD, the largest differences are
12 found in the tropics due to the lower interannual temperature variability (Mahlstein et al., 2011), and despite
13 the tendency for higher absolute changes in hot temperature extremes in mid-latitudes (Figures 3.4 and 3.5).
14 The emergence of extreme heatwaves is thus earliest in these regions, where they become already
15 widespread at 1.5°C global warming (*high confidence*). These analyses are consistent with other recent
16 assessments. Coumou and Robinson (2013) find that under a 1.5°C warming, already 20% of the global land
17 area, centered in low latitude regions, is projected to experience highly unusual monthly temperatures during
18 boreal summers (a number which nearly doubles for 2°C of global warming).

19
20 Figure 3.8 includes an objective identification of “hot spots” / key risks in temperature indices subdivided by
21 regions, based on the ESR approach applied to Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 5 (CMIP5)
22 simulations (Wartenburger et al., 2017). It is noted that results based on the HAPPI multi-model experiment
23 (Mitchell et al., 2017) display similar results (Seneviratne et al., 2018c). The considered regions follow the
24 classification of Figure 3.2 and also include the global land. The figure displays red shading for all instances
25 in which a significant difference is found between regional responses at 1.5°C versus 2°C. Based on these
26 analyses, the following can be stated: Significant changes in responses are found in all regions, for most
27 temperature indices, with the exception of i) the Diurnal Temperature Range (DTR) in most regions, of ii)
28 Ice Days (ID), Frost Days (FD), and Growing Season Length (GSL) in mostly warm regions, and of iii) the
29 minimum yearly value of the Maximum Daily Temperature (TXn) in very few regions. In terms of the sign
30 of the changes, it can be seen that warm extremes display an increase in intensity, frequency and spell length
31 (e.g. increase of the temperature of the hottest day of the year (TXx) in all regions, increase of proportion of
32 days above 90th percentile of Tmax (TX90p) in all regions, increase of the length of the WSDI in all
33 regions), while cold extremes display a decrease in intensity, frequency and spell length (e.g. increase of the
34 temperature of the coldest night of the year (TNn) in all regions, decrease in the proportion of days below the
35 10th percentile of Tmin (TN10p), decrease in the length of the Cold Spell Duration Index (CSDI) in all
36 regions). Hence, while warm extremes are intensified, it should also be noted that cold extremes become less
37 intense in affected regions.

38
39 Overall, large increases in hot extremes happen in many densely inhabited regions (Figure 3.5), both
40 compared to present-day climate and at 2°C versus 1.5°C global warming. For instance, Dosio et al. (2018)
41 concluded based on a modeling study that 13.8% of the world population would be exposed to severe heat
42 waves at least once every 5 years under 1.5°C global warming, with a threefold increase (36.9%) under 2°C
43 warming, i.e. a difference of about 1.7 billion people. They also conclude that limiting global warming to
44 1.5°C would result in about 420 million fewer people being frequently exposed to extreme heat waves, and
45 about 65 million fewer people being exposed to exceptional heat waves. However, changes in vulnerability
46 were not considered in that study.

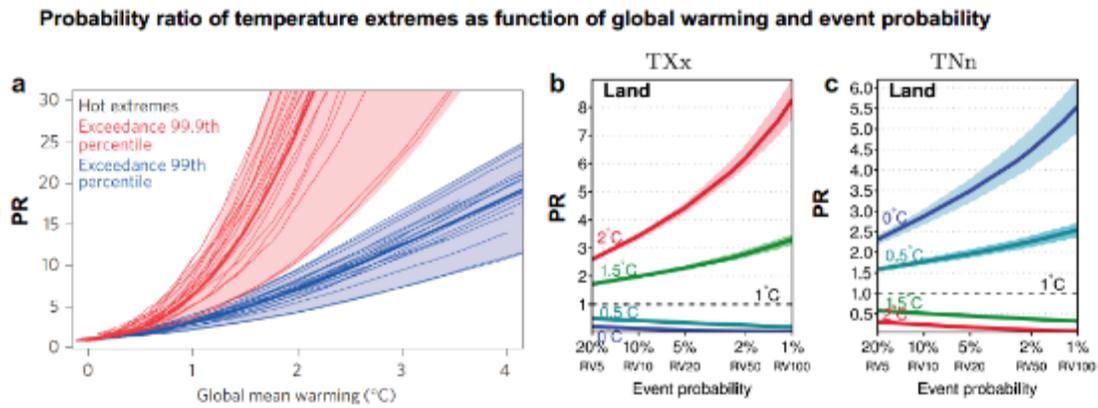
1 In summary, there are statistically significant differences in temperature means and extremes at 1.5°C versus
2 2°C global warming, both in the global average as well as in near all land regions¹ and the ocean (*likely*).
3 Also, the observational record reveals that substantial changes due to a 0.5°C GMST warming are apparent
4 for indices related to hot and cold extremes, as well as for the WSDI (*likely*). A warming of 2°C versus 1.5°C
5 leads to more frequent and more intense hot extremes in all land regions¹, as well as to longer warm spells,
6 affecting many densely inhabited regions (*very likely*). Strongest increases in the frequency of hot extremes
7 happens for the rarest events (*very likely*). On the other hand, cold extremes would become less intense and
8 less frequent, and cold spells would be less extended (*very likely*). Temperature extremes on land generally
9 increase more than the global average temperature (*very likely*). Extreme hot days in mid-latitudes display an
10 up to two-fold higher warming than the GMST (*likely*). The highest levels of warming for extreme hot days
11 are found in Central and Eastern North America, Central and Southern Europe, the Mediterranean, Western
12 and Central Asia, and Southern Africa (*likely*). These regions have a strong soil-moisture-temperature
13 coupling in common, leading to increased dryness and, consequently, a reduction in evaporative cooling,
14 although there is substantial model range in the representation of these processes, in particular in Central
15 Europe and Central North America (*likely*). The coldest nights in high-latitudes warm by as much as 1.5°C
16 for a 0.5°C increase in GMST, i.e. a three-fold higher warming (*likely*). The NHD shows the largest
17 differences between 1.5°C and 2.0°C in the tropics because of their low interannual temperature variability
18 (*likely*); the emergence of extreme heatwaves is thus earliest in these regions, where they become already
19 widespread at 1.5°C global warming (*high confidence*). Limiting global warming to 1.5°C instead of 2°C
20 could result in around 420 million fewer people being frequently exposed to extreme heatwaves, and about
21 65 million fewer people being exposed to exceptional heatwaves, assuming constant vulnerability (*medium*
22 *confidence*).
23
24

¹FOOTNOTE: Using the SREX definition of regions (Figure 3.2)

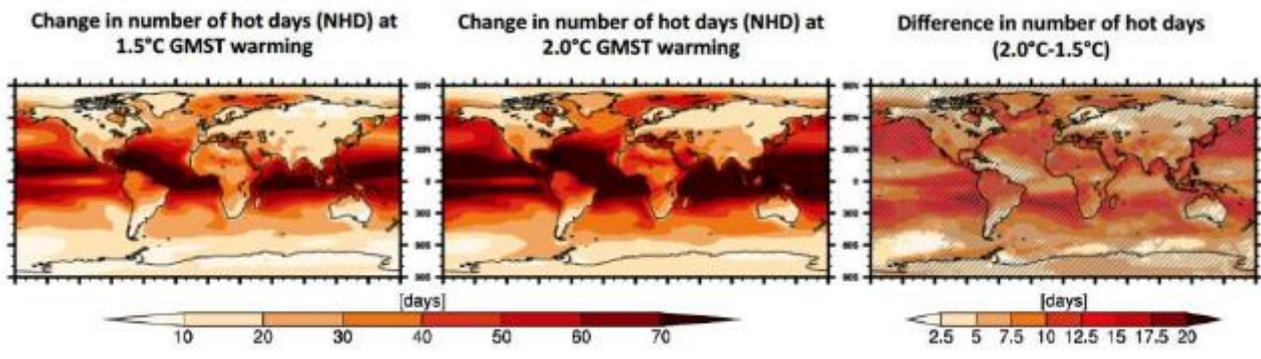


1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17

Figure 3.5: Projected changes in annual maximum daytime temperature (TXx) as function of global temperature warming for IPCC Special Report on Managing the Risk of Extreme Events and Disasters to Advance Climate Change Adaptation (SREX) regions (Figure 3.2), based on empirical scaling relationship applied to Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 5 (CMIP5) data (adapted from Seneviratne et al., 2016, and Wartenburger et al., 2017) together with projected changes from the Half a degree additional warming, prognosis and projected impacts (HAPPI) multi-model experiment (Mitchell et al., 2017, based on analyses in Seneviratne et al., 2018c) (bar plots on regional analyses and central plot, respectively). For analyses for other regions from Figure 3.2 (with asterisks), see Supplementary Material 3.SM.2. (The stippling indicates significance of the differences of changes in between 1.5°C and 2°C global warming based on all model simulations, using a two-sided paired Wilcoxon test ($p = 0.01$, after controlling the false discovery rate according to Benjamini and Hochberg, 1995). See Supplementary Material 3.SM.2 for details.



1
 2 **Figure 3.6:** Probability ratio (PR) of exceeding extreme temperature thresholds. Left (a): PR of exceeding (blue) 99th
 3 and (red) 99.9th percentile of pre-industrial daily temperature at a given warming level relative to pre-
 4 industrial conditions averaged across land (from Fischer and Knutti, 2015). Middle (b) and right (c) : PR
 5 for hottest day of the year (TXx) and coldest night of the year (TNn) for different event probabilities (with
 6 RV indicating return values) in the current climate (1°C warming) ; the shading shows the interquartile
 7 (25%-75%) range (from Kharin et al., 2018).
 8



9
 10 **Figure 3.7:** Projected change number of hot days (10% warmest days) at 1.5°C global warming (left) and 2°C global
 11 warming (middle) compared to pre-industrial time period (1861-1880), and difference (right; hatching
 12 highlights areas in which 2/3 of the models agree on the sign of change). Same underlying methodology
 13 and data basis as Figure 3.2 (Supplementary Material 3.SM.2 Annex 3.1 S3-3 for more details).
 14

	Global Land	ALA	AMZ	CAM	CAS	CEU	CGI	CNA	EAF	EAS	ENA	MED	NAS	NAU	NEB	NEU	SAF	SAH	SAS	SAU	SEA	SSA	TIB	WAF	WAS	WNA	WSA	
T	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
CSDI	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
DTR	-	-	+	+	+	+	-	+	+	+	-	+	-	+	+	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
FD	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
GSL	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
ID	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
SU	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
TN10p	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
TN90p	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
TNn	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
TNx	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
TR	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
TX10p	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
TX90p	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
TXn	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
TXx	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	
WSDI	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	

Figure 3.8: Significance of differences of regional mean temperature and range of temperature indices between the 1.5°C and 2°C global mean temperature targets (rows). Definition of indices: T: mean temperature; CSDI: Cold Spell Duration Index; DTR: Diurnal Temperature Range; FD: Frost Days; GSL: Growing Season Length; ID: Ice Days; SU: Summer Days; TN10P: Proportion of days with minimum temperature (TN) below 10th percentile of TN; TN90p: Proportion of days with TN higher than 90th percentile TN; TNn: minimum yearly value of TN; TNx: maximum yearly value of TN; TR: Tropical Nights; TX10p: Proportion of days with maximum Temperature (TX) lower than 10th percentile of TX; TX90p: Proportion of days with TX higher than 90th percentile of TX; TXn: minimum yearly value of TX; TXx: maximum yearly value of TX; WSDI: Warm Spell Duration Index. Columns indicate analysed regions and global land (see Figure 3.2 for definition). Significant differences are shown in red shading (increases indicated with + sign, decreases indicated with - sign), insignificant differences are shown in grey shading. Note that decreases in CSDI, FD, ID, TN10p and TX10p are linked to increased temperatures in cold days or nights. Significance is tested using a two-sided paired Wilcoxon test (p=0.01, after controlling the false discovery rate according to Benjamini and Hochberg, 1995) (adapted from Wartenburger et al., 2017).

3.3.3 Regional precipitation, including heavy precipitation and monsoons

This section addresses regional changes in precipitation on land, with a focus on heavy precipitation and consideration of changes to the key features of monsoons.

3.3.3.1 Observed and attributed changes in regional precipitation

Observed global changes in the water cycle, including precipitation, are more uncertain than observed changes in temperature (Hartmann et al., 2013; Stocker et al., 2013). There is *high confidence* that mean

1 precipitation over the mid-latitude land areas of the Northern Hemisphere has increased since 1951
2 (Hartmann et al., 2013). For other latitudinal zones area-averaged long-term positive or negative trends have
3 *low confidence* due to data quality, data completeness or disagreement amongst available estimates
4 (Hartmann et al., 2013). There is in particular *low confidence* regarding observed trends in precipitation in
5 monsoon regions, based on the SREX report (Seneviratne et al., 2012), the AR5 (Hartmann et al., 2013), as
6 well as on more recent publications (Singh et al., 2014; Taylor et al., 2017; Bichet and Diedhiou, 2018)
7 Supplementary Material 3.SM.2).

8
9 For heavy precipitation, the AR5 (Hartmann et al., 2013), assessed that observed trends displayed more areas
10 with increases than decreases in the frequency, intensity and/or amount of heavy precipitation (*likely*). In
11 addition, it assessed that in land regions where observational coverage is sufficient for assessment, there is
12 *medium confidence* that anthropogenic forcing has contributed to a global-scale intensification of heavy
13 precipitation over the second half of the 20th century (Bindoff et al., 2013a).

14
15 Regarding changes in precipitation associated with a global warming of 0.5°C, the observed record suggests
16 that robust increases in observed precipitation extremes can be identified for annual maximum 1-day
17 precipitation (RX1day) and consecutive 5-day precipitation (RX5day) for GMST changes of this magnitude
18 (Schleussner et al., 2017) (Supplementary Material 3.SM.2, Figure 3.SM.7).

19 20 21 3.3.3.2 Projected changes at 1.5°C versus 2°C in regional precipitation

22 Figure 3.3 (Section 3.3.1) summarizes the projected changes in mean precipitation at 1.5°C versus 2°C.
23 Some regions display substantial changes in mean precipitation between 1.5°C versus 2°C global warming,
24 in particular decreases in the Mediterranean area, including Southern Europe, the Arabian Peninsula and
25 Egypt. Some studies are also available for other regions across the world. For instance, Déqué et al. (2017)
26 investigates the impact of a 2°C global warming on precipitation over tropical Africa and found that average
27 precipitation does not show a significant response due to two compensating phenomena: (a) the number of
28 rain days decreases whereas the precipitation intensity increases, and (b) the rainy season occurs later during
29 the year with less precipitation in early summer and more precipitation in late summer. The assessment
30 found insignificant differences between 1.5°C and 2°C scenarios for tropical Africa, which is consistent with
31 the results of Figure 3.3. For Europe, for 2°C global warming, a robust increase of precipitation over Central
32 and Northern Europe in winter and only over Northern Europe in summer, and decreases of precipitation in
33 Central/Southern Europe in summer, with changes reaching 20% have been reported by Vautard et al. (2014)
34 and is more pronounced than with +1.5°C global warming (Jacob et al., 2018).

35
36 For changes in heavy precipitation, Figure 3.9 displays projected changes in the 5-day maximum
37 precipitation (Rx5day) as a function of global temperature increase, using a similar approach as in Figure
38 3.5. Further analyses are available in the Supplementary Material (Supplementary Material 3.SM.2). These
39 analyses show that projected changes in heavy precipitation are more uncertain than for temperature
40 extremes. However, the mean response of model simulations is generally robust and linear (see also Fischer
41 et al., 2014; Seneviratne et al., 2016). As for temperature this response is also found to be mostly
42 independent of the considered emissions scenario (e.g. Representative Concentration Pathway (RCP)2.6
43 versus RCP8.5; also Section 3.2). This appears to be a specific feature of heavy precipitation, possibly due to
44 a stronger coupling with temperature, as the scaling of projections of mean precipitation changes with global
45 warming shows some scenario dependency (Pendergrass et al., 2015).

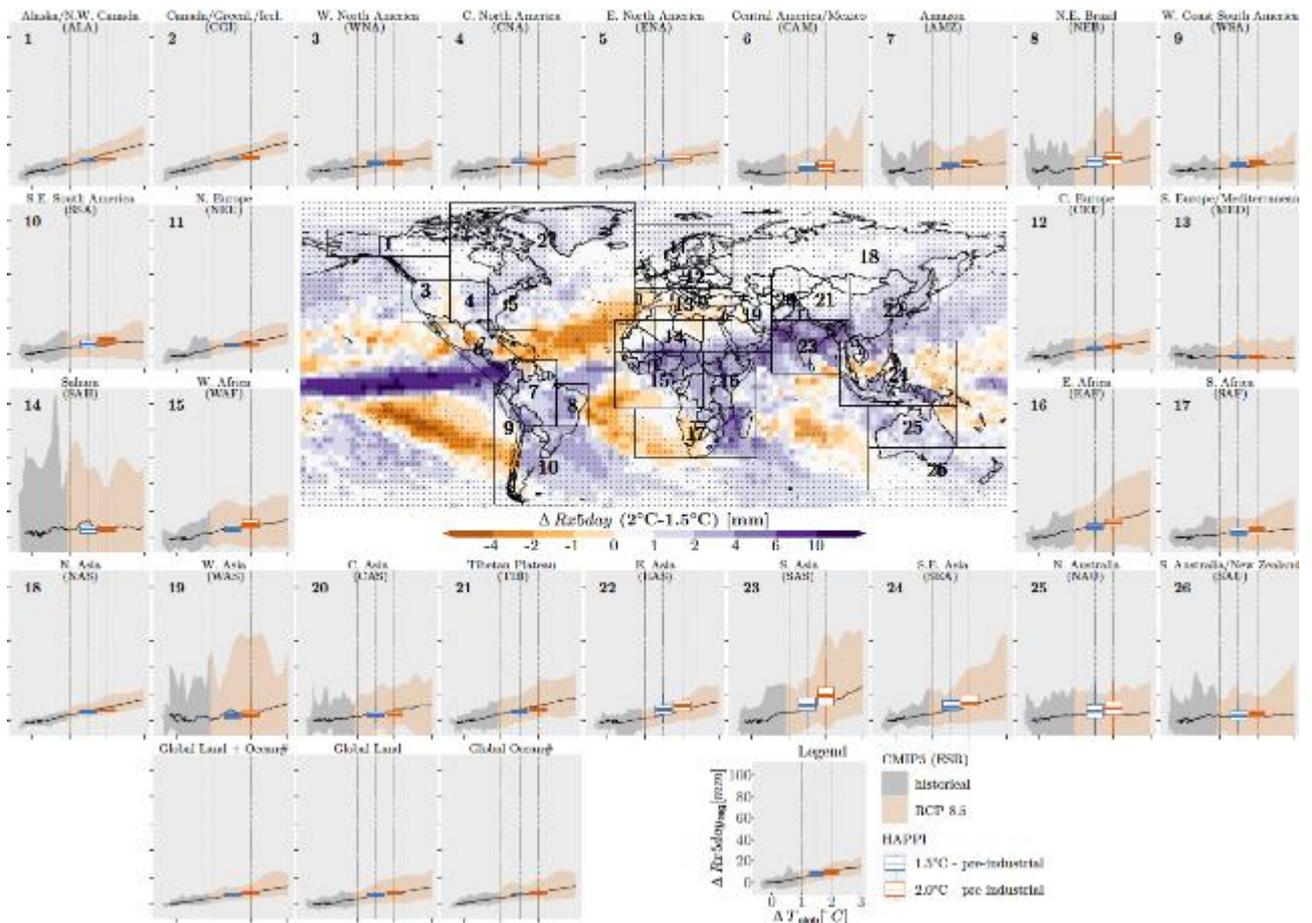
46
47 The differences in heavy precipitation are generally small between 1.5°C and 2°C global warming (Figure

1 3.9 and Supplementary Material 3.SM.2 Figure 3.SM.10). Some regions display substantial increases, for
2 instance in Southern Asia, but generally in less than 2/3 of the CMIP5 models (Supplementary Material
3 3.SM.2, Figure 3.SM.10). Wartenburger et al. (2017) suggests that for Eastern Asia, there are substantial
4 differences in heavy precipitation at 1.5°C versus 2°C. Based on regional climate simulations, Vautard et al.
5 (2014) found a robust increase in heavy precipitation everywhere in Europe and in all seasons, except
6 Southern Europe in summer, consistent with the analysis of Jacob et al. (2014) which used more recent
7 downscaled climate scenarios (EURO-CORDEX) and a higher resolution (12km) for +2°C global warming.
8 There is a consistent agreement in the direction of change for +1.5°C global warming over much of Europe
9 (Jacob et al., 2018). While there are variations between regions, the global tendency for heavy precipitation
10 suggests an increase at 2°C versus 1.5°C (see also Fischer and Knutti, 2015), and Kharin et al., 2018), Figure
11 3.10, as well as Betts et al., 2018).

12
13 The AR5 assessed that the global monsoon, aggregated over all monsoon systems, is *likely* to strengthen,
14 with increases in its area and intensity, while the monsoon circulation weakens (Christensen et al., 2013).
15 There are a few publications that provide more recent evaluations on projections of changes in monsoons for
16 high-emissions scenarios (e.g., Jiang and Tian, 2013; Jones and Carvalho, 2013; Sylla et al., 2015, 2016);
17 Supplementary Material 3.SM.2). However, given that a) scenarios at 1.5°C or 2°C would include a
18 substantially smaller radiative forcing than those assessed in the AR5 and these more recent studies, and b)
19 the fact that there appears to be no specific assessment of changes in monsoon precipitation at 1.5°C versus
20 2°C global warming in the present literature, the present assessment is that there is *low confidence* regarding
21 changes in monsoons at these low global warming levels, as well as regarding differences in monsoon
22 responses at 1.5°C versus 2°C.

23
24 Similarly, as for Figure 3.8, Figure 3.11 includes an objective identification of “hot spots” / key risks in
25 heavy precipitation indices subdivided by regions, based on (Wartenburger et al., 2017). The considered
26 regions follow the classification of the IPCC SREX report (Figure 3.2) and also include global land areas.
27 The figure displays red shading for all instances in which a significant difference is found between regional
28 responses at 1.5°C versus 2°C. Hot spots displaying statistically significant changes in heavy precipitation
29 between 1.5°C and 2°C global warming are found in high-latitude (Alaska/Western Canada, Eastern
30 Canada/Greenland/Iceland, Northern Europe, Northern Asia) and high-altitude (Tibetan Plateau) regions, as
31 well as in Eastern Asia (including China and Japan) and in Eastern North America. Results are less
32 consistent for other regions. Note that analyses for meteorological drought (lack of precipitation) are
33 provided in Section 3.3.4.

34
35 In summary, observations and projections for mean and heavy precipitation are less robust than for
36 temperature means and extremes (*high confidence*). Observations show that there are more areas with
37 increases than decreases in the frequency, intensity and/or amount of heavy precipitation (*likely*). Several
38 regions display statistically significant differences in heavy precipitation at 1.5°C vs. 2°C warming (with
39 stronger increase at 2°C), and there is a global tendency towards increases in heavy precipitation on land
40 between these two temperature levels (*likely*). Overall, regions that display statistically significant changes in
41 heavy precipitation between 1.5°C and 2°C global warming are found in high-latitude (Alaska/Western
42 Canada, Eastern Canada/Greenland/Iceland, Northern Europe, Northern Asia) and high-altitude (Tibetan
43 Plateau) regions, as well as in Eastern Asia (including China and Japan) and in Eastern North America
44 (*medium confidence*). There is *low confidence* in projected changes in heavy precipitation in other regions.
45



1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9

Figure 3.9: Projected changes in annual 5-day maximum precipitation (Rx5day) as function of global temperature warming for IPCC Special Report on the Risk of Extreme Events and Disasters to Advance Climate Change Adaptation (SREX) regions (Figure 3.2), based on empirical scaling relationship applied to Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 5 (CMIP5) together with projected changes from the HAPPI multi-model experiment (bar plots on regional analyses and central plot). Same data basis and analysis approach as in Figure 3.5 (Supplementary Material 3.SM.2 for more details).

Probability ratio of heavy precipitation as function of global warming and event probability

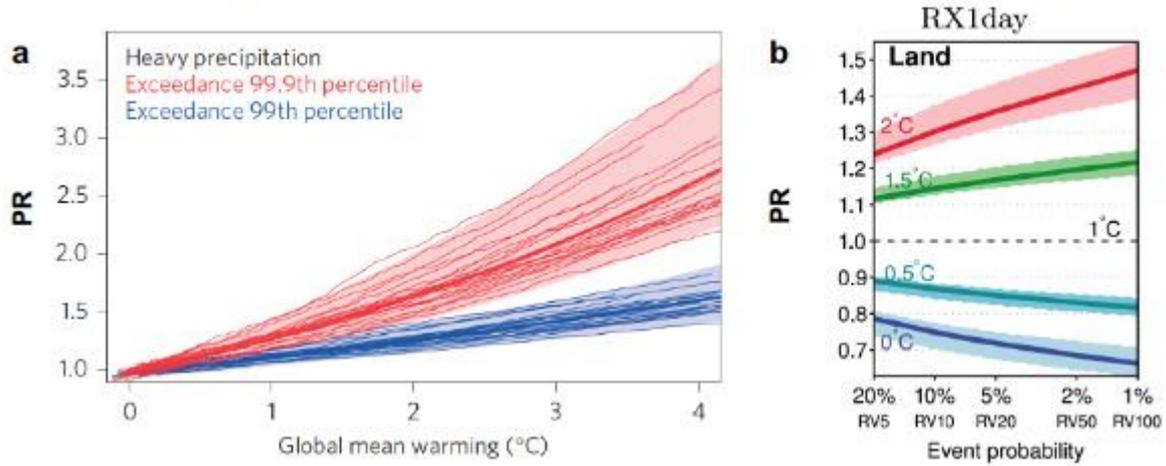


Figure 3.10: Probability ratio (PR) of exceeding extreme precipitation (heavy precipitation) thresholds. (Left, a): PR of exceeding the (blue) 99th and (red) 99.9th percentile of pre-industrial daily precipitation at a given warming level relative to pre-industrial conditions averaged across land (from Fischer and Knutti, 2015). (Right, b): PR for precipitation extremes (Rx1d) for different event probabilities (with RV indicating return values) in the current climate (1°C warming); the shading shows the interquartile (25%-75%) range (from Kharin et al., 2018).

	Global Land	ALA	AME	CAM	CAS	CEU	CGI	CNA	EMF	EAS	ENA	MED	NAS	NAU	NEM	NEU	SAF	SAH	SAS	SAU	SEA	SSA	TIB	WAF	WAS	WNA	WSA
PRCPTOT			-					-			-		-	-		-		-	-		-			-		-	-
CWD	-		-	-	-	-		-	-		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-		-	-	-
R10mm	+	+	-	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	-	+	-	+	+	-	+	-
R1mm	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-
R20mm	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	+	-	-	+	+	+	+	+	+
R95ptot																		-		-							
R99ptot																		-									
Rx1day	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
Rx5day	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+	+
SDII	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+	+

Figure 3.11: Significance of differences of regional mean precipitation and range of precipitation indices between the 1.5°C and 2°C global mean temperature targets (rows). Definition of indices: PRCPTOT: mean precipitation; CWD: Consecutive Wet Days; R10mm: Number of days with precipitation > 10mm; R1mm: Number of days with precipitation > 1mm; R20mm: Number of days with precipitation > 20mm; R95ptot: Proportion of rain falling as 95th percentile or higher; R99ptot: Proportion of rain falling as 99th percentile or higher; RX1day: Intensity of maximum yearly 1-day precipitation; RX5day: Intensity of maximum yearly 5-day precipitation; SDII: Simple Daily Intensity Index. Columns indicate analysed

1 regions and global land (see Figure 3.3 for definition). Significant differences are shown in red shading
2 (increases indicated with + sign, decreases indicated with – sign), insignificant differences are shown in
3 grey shading. Same data basis and analysis approach as in Figure 3.8 (see Supplementary Material
4 3.SM.2 for more details).

7 3.3.4 Drought and dryness

8 3.3.4.1 Observed and attributed changes

9 The IPCC AR5 assessed that there was *low confidence* in the sign of drought trends since 1950 at global
10 scale, but that there was (*likely*) trends in some regions of the world, including drought increases in the
11 Mediterranean and West Africa and drought decreases in central North America and north-west Australia
12 (Hartmann et al., 2013; Stocker et al., 2013). The AR5 assessed that there was *low confidence* in the
13 attribution of global changes in droughts (Bindoff et al., 2013a) and did not provide assessments for the
14 attribution of regional changes in droughts (Bindoff et al., 2013a).

15 The recent literature does not suggest a necessary revision of this assessment, except in the Mediterranean
16 region. Recent publications based on observational and modeling evidence suggest that human emissions
17 have substantially increased the probability of drought years in the Mediterranean region (Gudmundsson and
18 Seneviratne, 2016; Gudmundsson et al., 2017). Based on this evidence, there is *medium confidence* that
19 enhanced greenhouse forcing contributed to increased drying in the Mediterranean region (including
20 Southern Europe, Northern Africa and the Near-East) and that this tendency will thus continue to be
21 increased under higher levels of global warming.
22
23

24 **Box 3.1:** Sub-Saharan Africa: Changes in Temperature and Precipitation Extremes

25 Sub-Saharan Africa has experienced the dramatic consequences of climate extremes becoming more frequent
26 and more intense over the past decades (Paeth et al., 2010; Taylor et al., 2017). To reduce the adverse effects
27 of climate change, all African countries signed the Paris Agreement and through their Nationally Determined
28 Contributions (NDCs), they committed to contribute to the global effort of mitigation of Greenhouse Gas
29 (GHG) emissions in the aim to hold global temperature increases to ‘well below 2 degrees’ and to pursue
30 efforts to limit warming to ‘1.5 °C above preindustrial levels’. The target of limiting to 1.5°C above pre-
31 industrial levels is a useful message to share the urgency, but it focused the climate change debate on a
32 temperature threshold (Section 3.3.2), while the potential impacts of these global warming levels at local to
33 regional scales on key sectors such as agriculture, energy, health, etc. remain uncertain in most regions and
34 countries of Africa (Sections 3.3.3, 3.3.4, 3.3.5 and 3.3.6).

35 Weber et al. (2018) found that at regional scales, temperature increases in Sub-Saharan Africa are projected
36 to be higher than the global mean temperature increase (at global warming of 1.5°C and at 2°C; Section 3.3.2
37 for further background and analyses of climate model projections). Even if the mean global temperature
38 anomaly is kept below 1.5°C, regions between 15°S and 15°N are projected to experience an increase in hot
39 nights as well as longer and more frequent heat waves (e.g., Kharin et al., 2018). Increases would be even
40 larger if the global mean temperature reaches 2°C of global warming, with significant changes in the
41 occurrence and intensity of temperature extremes in all Sub-Saharan regions (Sections 3.3.1 and 3.3.2;
42 Figures 3.4, 3.5 and 3.8).

43 West and Central Africa display particularly large increases in the number of hot days, both at 1.5°C and 2°C

1 global warming (Section 3.3.2). This is due to the relatively small interannual present-day variability, which
2 implies that climate-change signals can be detected earlier (Mahlstein et al., 2011, Section 3.3.2). Changes in
3 total precipitation exhibit several uncertainties, mainly in the Sahel (Diedhiou et al., 2018) Section 3.3.3 and
4 Figure 3.8). In the Guinea Coast and Central Africa, a weak change in the total precipitation is noted though
5 it is projected in most models (70%) a decrease of the length of wet spells and a slight increase of heavy
6 rainfall. Western Sahel is projected by most models (80%) to experience the strongest drying with a
7 significant increase in the maximum length of dry spells (Diedhiou et al., 2018). Above 2°C, this region
8 could become more vulnerable to drought and could meet serious food security issues (Salem et al., 2017;
9 Parkes et al., 2018) Cross-Chapter Box 6 and Section 3.4.6). West Africa has thus been identified as a
10 climate-change hot spot with a likelihood of negative impact of climate change in crop yields and production
11 (Cross-Chapter Box 6, Section 3.4.6; Sultan and Gaetani, 2016; Palazzo et al., 2017). Despite uncertainty in
12 future projections of the precipitation in West Africa, which is essential for rain-fed agriculture, a robust
13 evidence of yield loss might emerge. This yield loss is mainly driven by increased mean temperature while
14 potential wetter or drier conditions as well as elevated CO₂ concentrations can modulate this effect (Roudier
15 et al., 2011); see also Cross-Chapter Box 6 and Section 3.4.6). Using Representative Concentration Pathway
16 (RCP)8.5 Coordinated Regional Climate Downscaling Experiment (CORDEX) scenarios from 25 Regional
17 Climate Models (RCMs) forced with different General Circulation Models (GCMs), Klutse et al. (2018)
18 noted over West Africa a decrease of mean rainfall in models with larger warming at 1.5°C (Section 3.3.4)
19 and Mba et al. (2018) found over Central Africa a lack of consensus in the changes in precipitation (Figure
20 3.8 and Section 3.3.4), though there is a tendency to a decrease of the maximum length of Consecutive Wet
21 Days (CWD) and a significant increase of the maximum length of Consecutive Dry Days (CDD).

22
23 Over southern Africa, models agree in a positive sign of change for temperature, with temperature rising
24 faster at 2°C (1.5°C-2.5°C) compared to 1.5°C (0.5°C - 1.5°C). Areas of the south-western region, especially
25 in South Africa and parts of Namibia and Botswana are expected to experience the highest increases in
26 temperature (Engelbrecht et al., 2015; Maure et al., 2018; Section 3.3.2). The western part of southern Africa
27 is projected to become drier with increasing drought frequency and number of heat waves towards the end of
28 the 21st century (Engelbrecht et al., 2015; Dosio, 2017; Maure et al., 2018) Section 3.3.4). At 1.5°C, a robust
29 signal of precipitation reduction is found over the Limpopo basin and smaller areas of the Zambezi basin, in
30 Zambia, as well as in parts of Western Cape, in South Africa, while an increase is projected over central and
31 western South Africa as well as in southern Namibia (Section 3.3.4). At 2°C, the region is projected to face
32 robust precipitation decreases of about 10-20% and increases in the length of CDD with longer dry spells
33 projected over Namibia, Botswana, northern Zimbabwe and southern Zambia. Conversely, the length of
34 CWD is projected to decrease with robust signals over Western Cape (Maure et al., 2018). Projected
35 reductions in stream flow between 5% and 10% in the Zambezi River Basin have been associated with
36 increased evaporation and transpiration rates resulting from rise in temperature (Kling et al., 2014; Section
37 3.3.5) with issues on hydroelectric power across the southern African region.

38
39 Over Eastern Africa, Osima et al. (2018) found that annual rainfall projections show a robust wetting signal
40 over Somalia and a less robust decrease over central and northern Ethiopia (Section 3.3.3). The length of
41 CDD and CWD are projected to increase and decrease respectively (Section 3.3.4). These projected changes
42 could impact the agricultural and water sectors in the region (Cross-Chapter Box 6 in this Chapter and
43 Section 3.4.6).

44 [END BOX 3.1 HERE]

45
46

1 3.3.4.2 Projected changes in drought and dryness at 1.5°C versus 2°C

2
3 There is *medium confidence* in projections of changes in drought and dryness. This is partly consistent with
4 the AR5, which assessed these projections as being ‘*likely (medium confidence)*’ (Collins et al., 2013;
5 Stocker et al., 2013). However, given the *medium confidence*, we assess that it does not seem suitable to
6 provide a likelihood statement, consistent with the IPCC uncertainty guidance document (Mastrandrea et al.,
7 2010) and the assessment of the IPCC SREX report (Seneviratne et al., 2012). The technical summary of the
8 AR5 (Stocker et al., 2013) assessed that soil moisture drying in the Mediterranean, Southwest USA and
9 southern African regions was consistent with projected changes in the Hadley circulation and increased
10 surface temperatures and concluded that there was *high confidence* in *likely* surface drying in these regions
11 by the end of this century under the RCP8.5 scenario. However, more recent assessments have highlighted
12 uncertainties in dryness projections due to a range of factors, including variations between considered
13 drought and dryness indices and the effects of enhanced CO₂ concentrations on plant water-use efficiency
14 (Orlowsky and Seneviratne, 2013; Roderick et al., 2015). Overall, projections of changes in drought and
15 dryness for high-emissions scenarios (e.g. RCP8.5 corresponding to about 4 °C global warming) are
16 uncertain in many regions, despite the existence of a few regions displaying consistent drying in most
17 assessments (e.g., Seneviratne et al., 2012; Orlowsky and Seneviratne, 2013). Uncertainty is expected to be
18 even larger for conditions of smaller signal-to-noise ratio such as for global warming levels of 1.5°C and
19 2°C.
20

21 Some published literature is now available on the evaluation of differences in drought and dryness
22 occurrence at 1.5°C and 2°C global warming for a) Precipitation-Evapotranspiration (P-E, i.e. as a general
23 measure of water availability; Wartenburger et al., 2017; Greve et al., 2018), b) soil moisture anomalies
24 (Lehner et al., 2017; Wartenburger et al., 2017), c) consecutive dry days (Schleussner et al., 2016b;
25 Wartenburger et al., 2017), d) the 12-month Standardized Precipitation Index (Wartenburger et al. (2017), e)
26 the Palmer-Drought Severity Index (Lehner et al., 2017), f) annual mean runoff (Schleussner et al., 2016b,
27 see also next section). These analyses are overall consistent, despite the known sensitivity of drought
28 assessment to chosen drought indices (see above paragraph).
29

30 Figure 3.12 in Greve et al. (2018) derives the sensitivity of regional changes in precipitation minus
31 evapotranspiration to global temperature changes. The analysed simulations span the full range of available
32 emissions scenarios and the sensitivities are derived using a modified pattern scaling approach. The applied
33 approach assumes linear dependencies on global temperature changes while thoroughly addressing
34 associated uncertainties via resampling methods. Northern high-latitude regions display robust responses
35 towards increased wetness, while subtropical regions display a tendency towards drying but with a large
36 range of responses. While the internal variability and the scenario choice play an important role in the overall
37 spread of the simulations, the uncertainty stemming from the climate model choice usually dominates,
38 accounting for about half of the total uncertainty in most regions (Wartenburger et al., 2017; Greve et al.,
39 2018). The sign of projections, i.e. whether there might be increases or decreases in water availability under
40 higher global warming, is particularly uncertain in tropical and mid-latitude regions. An assessment of the
41 implications of limiting global mean temperature warming to values below (i) 1.5°C or (ii) 2°C shows that
42 opting for the 1.5°C-target might slightly influence the mean response, but could substantially reduce the risk
43 of experiencing extreme changes in regional water availability (Greve et al., 2018).
44

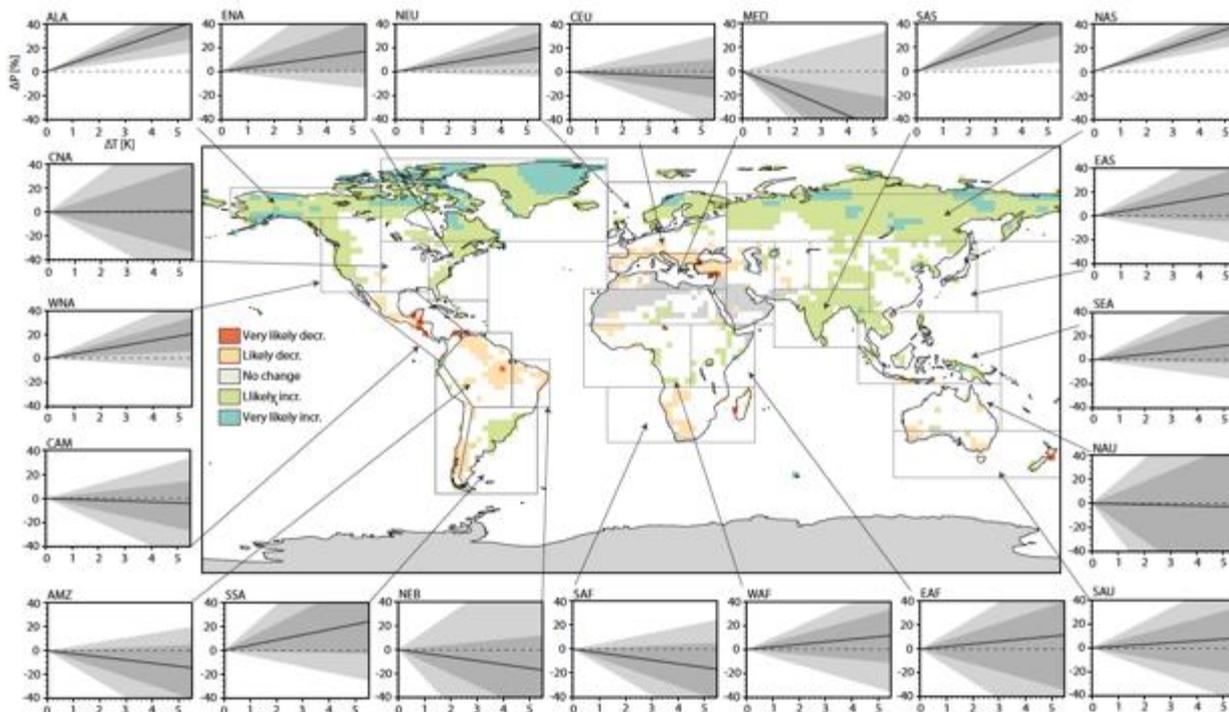
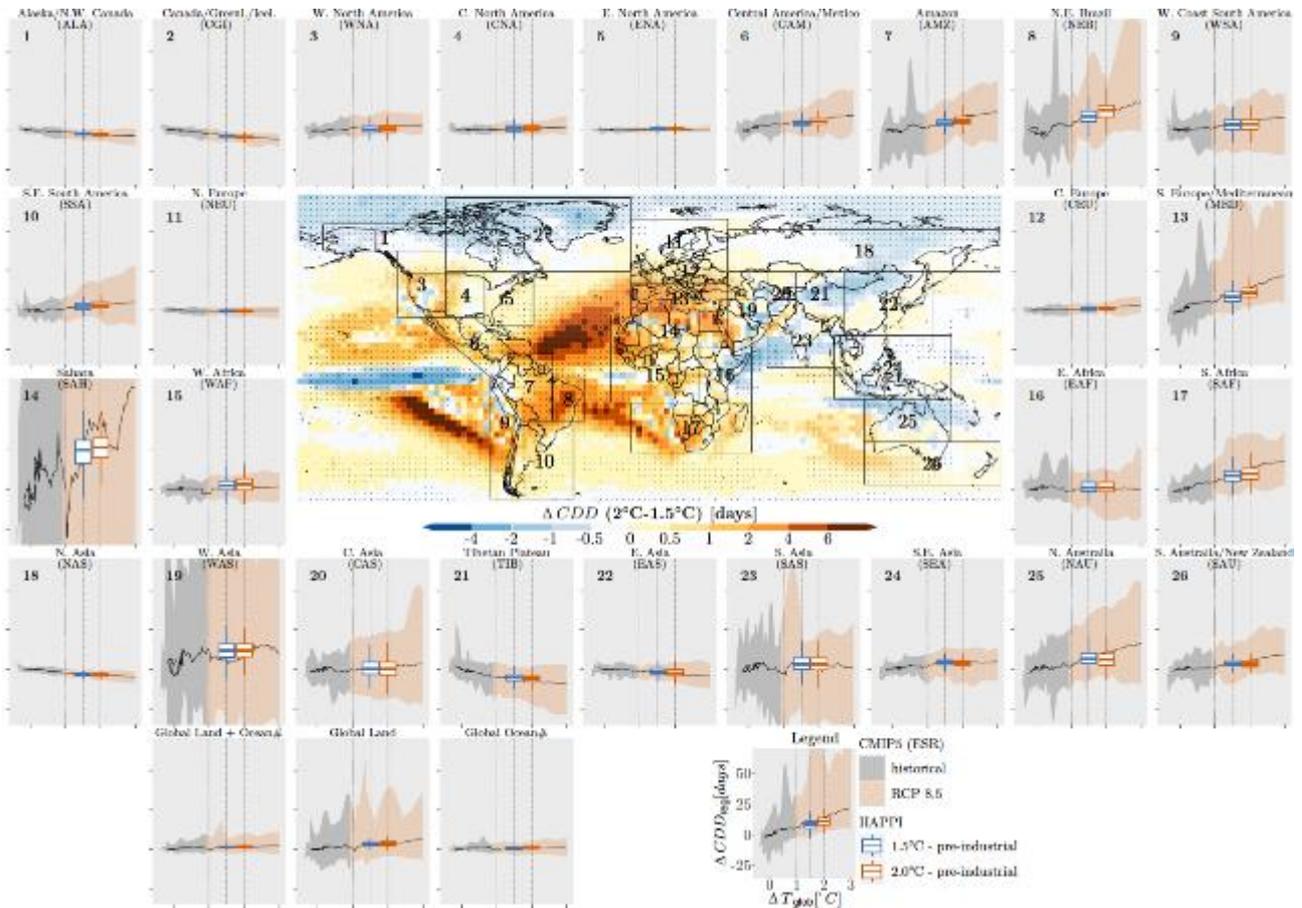


Figure 3.12: Summary of the likelihood of increases/decreases in Precipitation-Evapotranspiration (P-E) in Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 5 (CMIP5) simulations considering all scenarios and a representative subset of 14 climate models (one from each modeling center). Panel plots show the uncertainty distribution of the sensitivity of P-E to global temperature change as a function of global mean temperature change averaged for most IPCC Special Report on Managing the Risk of Extreme Events and Disasters to Advance Climate Change Adaptation (SREX) regions (see Figure 3.2) outlined in the map (from Greve et al., 2018).

The analysis for the mean response is also qualitatively consistent with results from Wartenburger et al. (2017), which use an ESR (Section 3.2) rather than pattern scaling for a range of drought and dryness indices, as well as with a recent assessment of Lehner et al. (2017) which consider changes in droughts assessed from the soil moisture changes and from the Palmer-Drought Severity Index. We note that these two further publications do not provide a specific assessment for changes in tails of the drought and dryness distribution. The conclusions of (Lehner et al., 2017) are that a) ‘risks of consecutive drought years shows little change in the US Southwest and Central Plains, but robust increases in Europe and the Mediterranean’, and that b) ‘limiting warming to 1.5°C may have benefits for future drought risk, but such benefits are regional, and in some cases highly uncertain’.

Figure 3.11 displays projected changes in CDD as a function of global temperature increase, using a similar approach as in Figures 3.5 (based on Wartenburger et al., 2017). The analyses also include results from the HAPPI experiment (Mitchell et al., 2017). Again, the CMIP5-based ESR estimates and the results of the HAPPI experiment are found to agree well. We note the large disparity of responses depending on the considered regions.

1 Similarly as for Figures 3.8 and 3.11, Figure 3.14 includes an objective identification of “hot spots” / key
 2 risks in dryness indices subdivided by regions, based on (Wartenburger et al., 2017). This analysis reveals
 3 the following hot spots of drying, i.e. with increases in CDD, and decreases in P-E, Soil Moisture Anomalies
 4 (SMA), and SPI12, with at least one of the indices displaying statistically significant drying: the
 5 Mediterranean region (MED ; including Southern Europe, northern Africa, and the Near-East), Northeastern
 6 Brazil (NEB), and Southern Africa.



8
 9
 10 **Figure 3.13:** Projected changes in consecutive dry days (CDD) as function of global temperature warming for IPCC
 11 Special Report on Managing the Risk of Extreme Events and Disasters to Advance Climate Change
 12 Adaptation (SREX) regions, based on empirical scaling relationship applied to Coupled Model
 13 Intercomparison Project Phase 5 (CMIP5) data together with projected changes from the HAPPI multi-
 14 model experiment (bar plots on regional analyses and central plot, respectively). Same data basis and
 15 analysis approach as in Figure 3.5 (Supplementary Material 3.SM.2 for more details).

Global Land	ALA	AMZ	CAM	CAS	CRU	CHI	CNA	EAF	EAS	ENA	MED	NAS	NAU	NEB	NEU	SAF	SAH	SAS	SAU	SEA	SSA	TIB	WAF	WAS	WNA	WSA
CDD	+	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+	-	+	+	-	+
P-E	+	+	+	-	+	+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	+	+	-	+	-	+	-
SMA	-	+	-	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+	-	+	-
SPI12	+	+	-	+	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	+	-	+	+

1 **Figure 3.14:** Similar as Figures 3.8 and 3.11 but for changes in dryness indices. Significance of differences of regional
 2 drought and dryness indices between the 1.5°C and 2°C global mean temperature targets (rows).
 3 Definition of indices: CDD: Consecutive Dry Days; P-E: Precipitation minus Evaporation; SMA: Soil
 4 Moisture Anomalies; SPI12: 12-month SPI. Columns indicate regions and global land (see Figure 3.2 for
 5 definitions). Significant differences are shown in light blue/brownshading (increases in indices indicated
 6 with + sign, decreases indicated with – sign; the light blue shading indicates decreases in dryness
 7 (decreases in CDD, or increases in P-E, SMA or SPI12) and the light brown shading indicates increases in
 8 dryness (increases in CDD, or decreases in P-E, SMA or SPI12). Insignificant differences are shown in
 9 grey shading. Same data basis and analysis approach as in Figure 3.7 (see Supplementary Material
 10 3.SM.2 for more details).
 11

12 Overall the available literature, consistent with this analysis, reports particularly strong increases in dryness
 13 and decreases in water availability in Southern Europe and the Mediterranean when shifting from a 1.5°C to
 14 a 2°C global warming (Schleussner et al., 2016b; Lehner et al., 2017; Wartenburger et al., 2017; Greve et al.,
 15 2018; Samaniego et al., 2018; Figure 3.13). The fact that this is a region that is also already displaying
 16 substantial drying in the observational record (Seneviratne et al., 2012; Sheffield et al., 2012; Greve et al.,
 17 2014; Gudmundsson and Seneviratne, 2016; Gudmundsson et al., 2017) provides additional evidence
 18 supporting this tendency, suggesting that it is a hot spot of dryness change above 1.5°C (see also Box 3.2).
 19 The other identified hot spots, Southern Africa and Northeastern Brazil, are also consistently shown to
 20 display drying trends in other publications for higher levels of forcing (e.g., Orłowsky and Seneviratne,
 21 2013), although there are so far to our knowledge no studies reporting observed drying trends in these
 22 regions. There are substantial increases in risk of dryness (*medium confidence*) in both the Mediterranean
 23 region and South Africa at 2°C versus 1.5°C global warming, because these regions display significant
 24 changes in two dryness indicators (CDD and SMA) at these two global warming levels (Figure 3.14). There
 25 is *low confidence* elsewhere due to lack of consistency in analyses with different models or different dryness
 26 indicators. However, in many regions, there is *medium confidence* that most extreme risks of changes in
 27 dryness are avoided at 2°C versus 1.5°C (Figure 3.12).
 28

29 In summary, in terms of drought and dryness, limiting global warming to 1.5°C may substantially reduce the
 30 probability of extreme changes in water availability in some regions compared to changes for 2°C global
 31 warming (*medium confidence*). When shifting from 1.5 to 2°C, available studies and analyses suggest strong
 32 increases in dryness and reduced water availability in the Mediterranean region (including Southern Europe,
 33 northern Africa, and the Near-East) and in Southern Africa (*medium confidence*). Based on observations and
 34 model experiments, a drying trend is already detectable in the Mediterranean region, i.e. for a global warming
 35 of less than 1°C (*medium confidence*).
 36

37 [START BOX 3.2 HERE]

38 **Box 3.2:** Mediterranean Basin and the Middle East Droughts

39
 40 Human society has developed in tandem with the natural environment of the Mediterranean Basin over
 41 several millennia, laying the ground for diverse and culturally rich communities. Even if advances in
 42 technology may offer some protection from climatic hazards, the consequences of climatic change for
 43 inhabitants of the Mediterranean continue to depend on the long term interplay between an array of societal
 44 and environmental factors (Holmgren et al., 2016). This makes this region an example of strong vulnerability
 45 and various adaptation responses. Previous IPCC assessments and recent publications project regional
 46 changes in climate under increased warming, including consistent climate model projections of increased
 47 precipitation deficit amplified by strong regional warming (Seneviratne et al., 2012; Christensen et al., 2013;
 48 Collins et al., 2013; Greve and Seneviratne, 2015; Section 3.3.3).

1
2 A good example of such long history of resilience is the Eastern Mediterranean region, which has exhibited a
3 strong negative trend in precipitation since 1960 (Mathbout et al., 2017) and experienced an intense and
4 prolonged drought episode between 2007 and 2010 (Kelley et al., 2015). This drought was the longest and
5 the most intense in the last 900 years (Cook et al., 2016). Some authors (e.g., Trigo et al., 2010; Kelley et al.,
6 2015) assert that very low precipitation levels have driven a steep decline in agricultural productivity in the
7 Euphrates and Tigris catchment basins, and displaced hundreds of thousands of people, mainly in Syria.
8 Impacts have also been noticed on the water resource (Yazdanpanah et al., 2016) and the crop performance
9 in Iran (Saeidi et al., 2017). Many historical periods of turmoil have coincided with severe droughts, for
10 example the drought which occurred at the end of the Bronze Age, approximately 3200 years ago
11 (Kaniewski et al., 2015). In this instance, a number of flourishing Eastern Mediterranean civilizations
12 collapsed, and rural settlements re-emerged with agro-pastoral activities and limited long-distance trade. This
13 illustrates how some vulnerable regions are forced to pursue drastic adaptive responses, including migration
14 and societal structure changes.

15
16 The potential evolution of drought conditions under 1.5°C/2°C warming (Section 3.3.4) can be analyzed by
17 comparing the 2008 drought (high temperature, low precipitation) with the 1960 drought (low temperature,
18 low precipitation) (Kelley et al., 2015). Though the precipitation deficits were comparable, the 2008 drought
19 was amplified by increased evapotranspiration induced by much higher temperatures (a mean increase of
20 1°C on the 1931-2008 period on Syria) and a large population increase (from 5 million in 1960 to 22 million
21 in 2008). Koutroulis et al. (2013) projects that of the 18% decrease of water availability for Crete under a
22 2°C global warming at the end of the 21st century, only 6% is due to decreased precipitation (the rest is due
23 to an increase in evapotranspiration). This study and others like it confirm an important risk of extreme
24 drought conditions for the Middle East (even higher in continental locations than in islands) with a 1.5°C
25 global warming (Jacob et al., 2018), consistent with current observed changes (Greve et al., 2014); Section
26 3.3.4). Risks of drying in the Mediterranean region can be substantially reduced if global warming is limited
27 to 1.5°C compared to 2°C or higher levels of warming (Guiot and Cramer, 2016); see also Section 3.4.3).
28 Higher warming levels may induce strong levels of vulnerability exacerbated by large changes in
29 demography.

30 [END BOX 3.2 HERE]

31 32 **3.3.5 Runoff and fluvial flooding**

33 34 *3.3.5.1 Observed and attributed changes in runoff and river flooding*

35 There has been progress since the AR5 in identifying historical changes in streamflow and continental
36 runoff. Dai (2016) using available streamflow data shows that long-term (1948–2012) flow trends are
37 statistically significant only for 27.5% of the 200 world’s major rivers with negative trends outnumbering the
38 positive ones. Although streamflow trends are mostly non-statistically significant, they are consistent with
39 observed regional precipitation changes. From 1950 to 2012, precipitation and runoff have increased over
40 southeastern South America, central and northern Australia, the central and northeast United States, central
41 and northern Europe, and most of Russia and decreased over most of Africa, East and South Asia, eastern
42 coastal Australia, southeastern and northwestern United States, western and eastern Canada, the
43 Mediterranean region and in some regions of Brazil (Dai, 2016).

44
45 A large part of the observed regional trends in streamflow and runoff could have resulted from internal
46 multidecadal and multiyear climate variations, especially the Pacific Decadal Variability (PDV), the Atlantic
47 Multidecadal Oscillation (AMO) and the El Niño-Southern Oscillation (ENSO) although the effect of

1 anthropogenic greenhouse gasses and aerosols could also be important (Hidalgo et al., 2009; Gu and Adler,
2 2013, 2015; Chiew et al., 2014; Luo et al., 2016; Gudmundsson et al., 2017). Additionally, other human
3 activities can influence the hydrological cycle such as land-use/land-cover change, modifications in river
4 morphology and water table depth, construction and operation of hydropower plants, dikes and weirs,
5 wetland drainage and agricultural practices such as water withdrawal for irrigation. All of these can also
6 have a large impact on runoff at river basin scales although there is less agreement over their influence on
7 global mean runoff (Gerten et al., 2008; Sterling et al., 2012; Hall et al., 2014; Betts et al., 2015; Arheimer et
8 al., 2017). Some studies suggest that increases in global runoff resulting from changes in land-cover or land-
9 use (predominantly deforestation) are counterbalanced by decreases from irrigation (Gerten et al., 2008;
10 Sterling et al., 2012). Likewise, forest and grassland fires can also modify the hydrological response at a
11 watershed scale when the burned area is significant (Versini et al., 2013; Springer et al., 2015; Wine and
12 Cadol, 2016).

13
14 Few studies explore observed changes in extreme streamflow and river flooding since the IPCC AR5.
15 Mallakpour and Villarini (2015) analyzed changes of flood magnitude and frequency in Central United
16 States considering stream gauge daily records with at least 50 years of data ending no earlier than 2011.
17 They showed that flood frequency has increased while there was limited evidence of a decrease in flood
18 magnitude in this region. Stevens et al. (2016) found a rise in the number of reported floods in the United
19 Kingdom during the period 1884–2013 with flood events appearing more frequently towards the end of the
20 20th century. A peak was identified in 2012 when annual rainfall was the second highest in over 100 years.
21 Do et al. (2017) computed the trends in annual maximum daily streamflow data across the globe over the
22 1966–2005 period. They found decreasing trends for a large number of stations in western North America
23 and Australia, and increasing trends in parts of Europe, eastern North America, parts of South America and
24 southern Africa.

25
26 In summary, streamflow trends since 1950 are non-statistically significant in most of the world's largest
27 rivers (*high confidence*), while flood frequency and extreme streamflow increased in some regions (*high*
28 *confidence*).

30 3.3.5.2 Projected changes at 1.5°C versus 2°C in runoff and river flooding

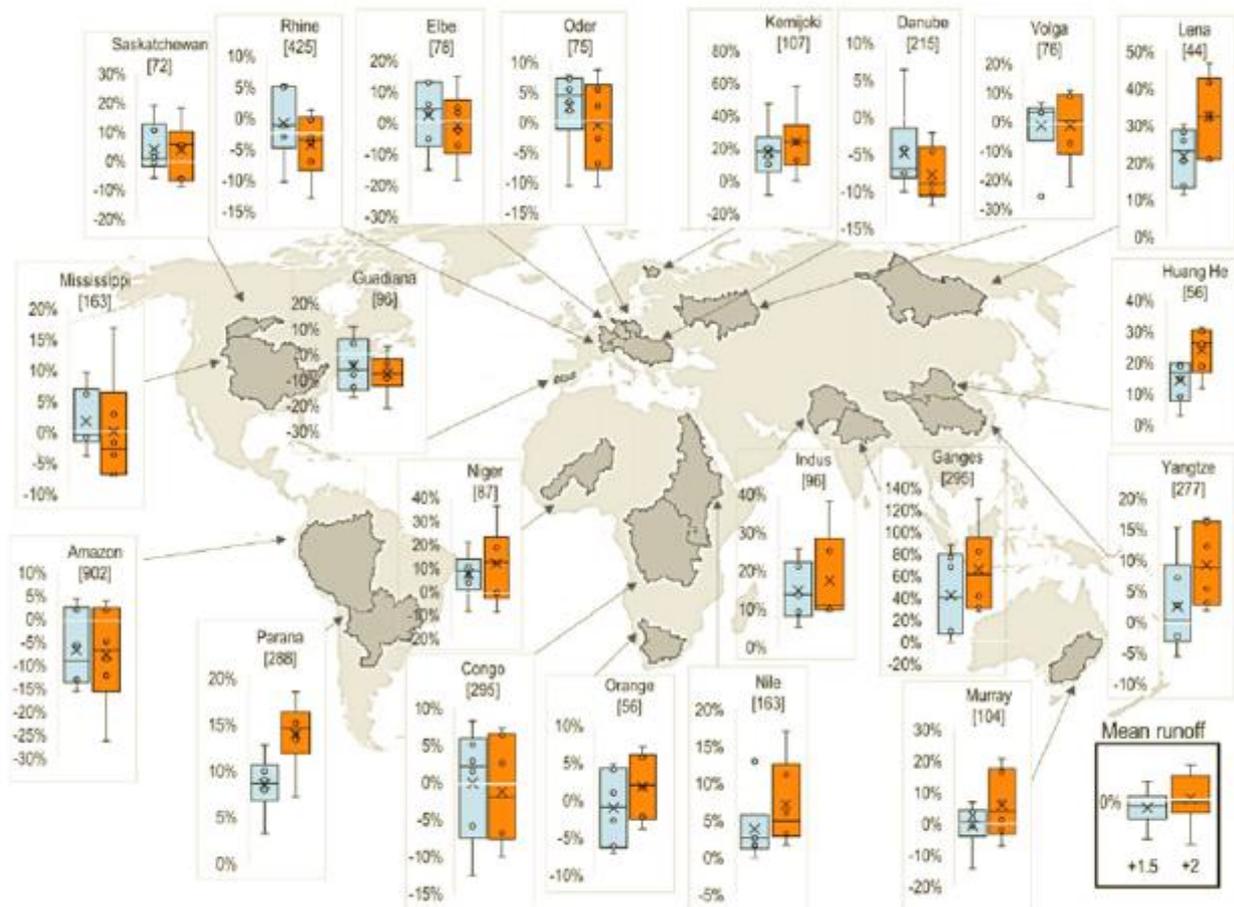
31 Global-scale assessments of projected changes on freshwater systems generally suggest that areas with either
32 positive or negative changes in mean annual streamflow are smaller for 1.5°C than for 2°C global warming
33 (Betts et al., 2018; Döll et al., 2018). Döll et al. (2018) found that only 11% of the global land area
34 (excluding Greenland and Antarctica) shows statistically significant larger hazard at 2°C than at 1.5°C.
35 Significant decreases are found for 13% of the global land area for both global warming levels, while
36 significant increases are projected to occur for 21% of the global land area for 1.5°C, and rise to between
37 26% (Döll et al., 2018) and approximately 50% (Betts et al., 2018) for 2°C.

38
39 At the regional scale, projected runoff changes in general follow the spatial extent of projected changes in
40 precipitation (see Section 3.3.3). Emerging literature shows runoff projections for different warming levels.
41 For 2°C global warming, an increase in runoff is projected for much of the high northern latitudes, Southeast
42 Asia, East Africa, north-eastern Europe, India, and parts of, Austria, China, Hungary, Norway, Sweden, the
43 northwest Balkans, and Sahel (Schleussner et al., 2016b; Donnelly et al., 2017; Zhai et al., 2017; Döll et al.,
44 2018). Additionally, decreases are projected in the Mediterranean region, South Australia, Central America
45 and Central and Southern South America (Schleussner et al., 2016b; Donnelly et al., 2017; Döll et al., 2018).
46 Differences between 1.5°C and 2°C would be most prominent in the Mediterranean where the median

1 reduction in annual runoff is expected to be about 9% (likely range 4.5–15.5%) at 1.5°C, while at 2°C
2 warming, runoff could decrease by 17% (likely range 8–25%) (Schleussner et al., 2016b). Consistently, Döll
3 et al. (2018) found that for an increase in global warming from 1.5°C to 2°C, statistically insignificant
4 changes of the mean annual streamflow around the Mediterranean region become significant with decreases
5 of 10–30%. Donnelly et al. (2017) found an intense decrease in runoff along both the Iberian and Balkan
6 coasts as warming level increases.

7
8 Basin-scale projections of river runoff at different warming levels are available for many regions. Betts et al.
9 (2018) assessed runoff changes in 21 of the world major river basins at 1.5°C and 2°C global warming
10 (Figure 3.15). They found a general tendency towards increased runoff in the majority of the basins except in
11 the Amazon, Orange, Danube and Guadiana basins where the range of projections indicate decreased mean
12 flows (Figure 3.13). In the case of the Amazon, mean flows are projected to decline by up to 25% for 2°C
13 global warming. Gosling et al. (2017) analyzed the impact of global warming of 1°C, 2°C and 3°C above
14 pre-industrial levels on river runoff at catchment scale, focusing on eight major rivers in different continents:
15 Upper Amazon, Darling, Ganges, Lena, Upper Mississippi, Upper Niger, Rhine and Tagus. Their results
16 show that the sign and magnitude of change with global warming for the Upper Amazon, Darling, Ganges,
17 Upper Niger and Upper Mississippi is unclear, while the Rhine and Tagus may experience decreases in
18 projected runoff and the Lena may increase. Donnelly et al. (2017) analyzed the mean flow response to
19 different warming levels for six major European rivers: Glomma, Wisla, Lule, Ebro, Rhine and Danube.
20 Consistent with the increases in mean runoff in large parts of northern Europe, the Glomma, Wisla and Lule
21 rivers could increase their discharges with global warming while the Ebro could decrease in part due to a
22 decrease in runoff in southern Europe. In the case of the Rhine and Danube rivers, Donnelly et al. (2017) did
23 not find clear results. Projected mean annual runoff of the Yiluo River catchment in northern China will
24 decrease by 22% for 1.5°C and by 21% for 2°C, while the the mean annual runoff for the Beijiing River in
25 southern China, is projected to increase by less than 1% and 3% in comparicon to the studied baseline period
26 for 1.5°C and 2°C respectively (L. Liu et al., 2017). Chen et al. (2017) assessed the future changes of water
27 resources in the Upper Yangtze River basin for the same warming levels and found a slight decrease in the
28 annual discharge for 1.5°C which reverses sign for 2°C. Montroull et al. (2018) studied the hydrological
29 impacts of the main rivers (Paraguay, Paraná, Iguazú and Uruguay) in La Plata basin in South America under
30 1.5°C and 2°C global warming and for two emission scenarios. The Uruguay basin shows increases in
31 streamflow in all scenarios/warming targets except for the combination of RCP8.5/1.5°C warming. The
32 increase is approximately 15% above the 1981–2000 reference period for 2°C global warming and the
33 RCP4.5 scenario. For the other three rivers the sign of the change in mean streamflow highly depends on the
34 RCP and GCM used.

35
36 Marx et al. (2018) analyzed how hydrological low flows in Europe are affected under different global
37 warming levels (1.5°C, 2°C and 3°C). The Alpine region shows the strongest low flow increase from 22%
38 for 1.5°C to 30% for 2°C because of the snow melt contribution, while in the Mediterranean low flows are
39 expected to decrease due to the projected decreases in annual precipitation. Döll et al. (2018) found that
40 extreme low flows in the tropical Amazon, Congo and Indonesian basins could decrease by 10% while in the
41 southwestern part of Russia they could increase by 30% at 1.5°C. For 2°C, projected increases of extreme
42 low flows are exacerbated in the higher northern latitudes and in eastern Africa, India and Southeast Asia
43 while projected decreases intensify in the Amazon basin, Western United States, central Canada, and in
44 Southern and Western Europe, although not in the Congo basin or Indonesia, where models show less
45 agreement.



1
2 **Figure 3.15:** Runoff changes in twenty-one of the world major river basins at 1.5°C (blue) and 2°C (orange) global
3 warming simulated by the Joint UK Land Environment Simulator (JULES) ecosystem–hydrology model
4 under the ensemble of six climate projections. Boxes show the 25th and 75th percentile changes, whiskers
5 show the range, circles show the four projections that do not define the ends of the range, and crosses
6 show the ensemble means. Numbers in square brackets show the ensemble-mean flow in the baseline
7 (millimetres of rain equivalent) (from Betts et al., 2018).
8

9 Recent analysis of projections in river flooding and extreme runoff and flows are available for different
10 global warming levels. At the global scale, Alfieri et al. (2017) assessed the frequency and magnitude of
11 river floods and their impacts under 1.5°C, 2°C, and 4°C global warming scenarios. They found that flood
12 events with occurrence interval larger than the return period of present flood protections are projected to
13 increase in all continents under all considered warming levels, leading to widespread increment in the flood
14 hazard. Döll et al. (2018) found that high flows are projected to increase significantly on 11% and 21% of
15 the global land area at 1.5°C and 2°C respectively. Significantly increased high flows are expected to occur
16 in South and Southeast Asia and Central Africa at 1.5°C which intensify under 2°C and include parts of
17 South America.
18

19 At continental scale, Donnelly et al. (2017) and Thober et al. (2018) explored climate change impacts on
20 European high flows and/or floods under 1.5°C, 2°C, and 3°C global warming. Thober et al. (2018)

1 identified the Mediterranean region as a hotspot of change with significant decreases of –11% (-13%) in high
2 flows at 1.5°C (2°C) mainly resulting from reduced precipitation (Box 3.2). In Northern regions, high flows
3 are projected to rise between 1%-5% for 1.5°C and 2°C respectively due to increasing precipitation, although
4 floods could decrease by 6% in both scenarios due to less snowmelt. Donnelly et al. (2017) found that high
5 runoff levels could rise in intensity, robustness and spatial extent over large parts of continental Europe, with
6 increasing warming level. For 2°C, flood magnitudes are expected to increase significantly in Europe south
7 of 60°N, except for some regions (Bulgaria, Poland, southern Spain) while they are projected to decrease in
8 most of Finland, northwestern Russia and northern Sweden, with the exception of southern Sweden and
9 some coastal areas in Norway where floods may increase (Roudier et al., 2016). At basin scale, Mohammed
10 et al. (2017) found that floods are projected to be more frequent and flood magnitudes greater at 2°C than at
11 1.5°C in the Brahmaputra River in Bangladesh.

12
13 In coastal regions, increases in heavy precipitation associated with tropical cyclones (Section 3.3.6) combined
14 with increased sea levels (Section 3.3.9) may lead to increased flooding (Section 3.4.5).

15
16 In summary, there is *medium confidence* that a global warming of 2°C would lead to an expansion of the area
17 with significant increases in runoff as well as of the area affected by flood hazard compared to conditions at
18 1.5°C global warming. A global warming of 1.5°C would also lead to an expansion of the global land area
19 with significant increases in runoff (*medium confidence*) as well as to an increase in flood hazard in some
20 regions (*medium confidence*) compared to present day conditions.

21 22 23 **3.3.6 Tropical cyclones and extratropical storms**

24
25 Most recent studies on observed trends in the attributes of tropical cyclones are focusing on the satellite era
26 starting in 1979 (Rienecker et al., 2011), but the study of observed trends is complicated by the heterogeneity
27 of constantly advancing remote sensing techniques and instrumentation during this period (e.g., Landsea et
28 al., 2006; Walsh et al., 2016). Numerous studies towards and beyond AR5 have reported a decreasing trend
29 in the global number of tropical cyclones and/or the globally accumulated cyclonic energy (Emanuel, 2005;
30 Elsner et al., 2008; Knutson et al., 2010; Holland and Bruyère, 2014; Klotzbach and Landsea, 2015; Walsh et
31 al., 2016). A theoretical physical basis for such a decrease to occur under global warming has recently been
32 provided by Kang and Elsner (2015). However Klotzbach (2006), using a relatively short (twenty year)
33 relatively homogeneous remotely sensed record reported no significant trends in global cyclonic activity,
34 consistent with more recent findings of Holland and Bruyère (2014). Such contradictions, in combination
35 with the fact that the almost four-decade long period of remotely sensed observations remains relatively
36 short to distinguish anthropogenically induced trends from decadal and multi-decadal variability, implies that
37 there is only *low confidence* regarding changes in global tropical cyclone numbers under global warming
38 over the last four decades.

39
40 Studies on the detection of trends in the occurrence of very intense tropical cyclones (category 4 and 5
41 hurricanes on the Saffir-Simpson scale) over recent decades have yielded contradicting results. Most studies
42 have reported increases in these systems (Emanuel, 2005; Webster et al., 2005; Klotzbach, 2006; Elsner et
43 al., 2008; Knutson et al., 2010; Holland and Bruyère, 2014; Walsh et al., 2016), and in particular for the
44 North Atlantic, North Indian and South Indian Ocean basins (e.g., Singh et al., 2000; Singh, 2010; Kossin et
45 al., 2013; Holland and Bruyère, 2014; Walsh et al., 2016). In the North Indian Ocean over the Arabian Sea,
46 an increase in the frequency of extremely severe cyclonic storms has been reported and attributed to
47 anthropogenic warming (Murakami et al., 2017). However, to the east over the Bay of Bengal, tropical

1 cyclones and severe tropical cyclones have exhibited decreasing trends over the period 1961–2010, although
2 the ratio between severe tropical cyclones and cyclones is increasing (Mohapatra et al., 2017). Moreover,
3 studies that have used more homogeneous records but that were consequently limited to rather short periods
4 of 20 to 25 years in length, have reported no statistically significant trends or decreases in the global number
5 of these systems (Kamahori et al., 2006; Klotzbach and Landsea, 2015). CMIP5 model simulations of the
6 historical period have also not produced anthropogenically induced trends in very intense tropical cyclones
7 (Bender et al., 2010; Knutson et al., 2010, 2013; Camargo, 2013; Christensen et al., 2013), consistent with
8 the findings of Klotzbach and Landsea (2015). There is consequently *low confidence* in the larger number of
9 studies reporting increasing trends in the global number of very intense cyclones.

10
11 GCM projections of the changing attributes of tropical cyclones under high levels of greenhouse gas forcing
12 (3°C to 4°C) are consistently indicating decreases in the global number of tropical cyclones (Knutson et al.,
13 2010, 2015; Sugi and Yoshimura, 2012; Christensen et al., 2013; Yoshida et al., 2017). A smaller number of
14 studies based on statistical downscaling methodologies are contradicting these findings, however, and are
15 indicative of increases in the global number of tropical cyclones under climate change (Emanuel, 2017).
16 Most studies also indicate increases in the global number of very intense tropical cyclones under high levels
17 of global warming (Knutson et al., 2015; Sugi et al., 2017) consistent with dynamic theory (Kang and Elsner,
18 2015), although a few studies contradict this finding (e.g., Yoshida et al., 2017). Hence, we assess that under
19 3 to 4 °C of warming *it is more likely than not (medium confidence)* that the global number of tropical
20 cyclones would decrease whilst the number of very intense cyclones would increase.

21
22 Only two studies have to date directly explored the changing tropical cyclone attributes under 1.5°C versus
23 2°C of global warming. Using a high resolution global atmospheric model, Wehner et al. (2017) concluded
24 that the differences in tropical cyclone statistics under 1.5°C versus 2°C stabilization scenarios as defined by
25 the HAPPI protocols (Mitchell et al., 2017) are small. Consistent with the majority of studies performed for
26 higher degrees of global warming, the total number of tropical cyclones is projected to decrease under global
27 warming, whilst the most intense (category 4 and 5) cyclones are projected to occur more frequently. These
28 very intense storms are projected to be associated with higher peak wind speeds and lower central pressures
29 under 2°C versus 1.5°C of global warming. The accumulated cyclonic energy is projected to decrease
30 globally from 1.5 to 2 °C, in association with a decrease in the global number of tropical cyclones under
31 progressively higher levels of global warming. It is also noted that heavy rainfall associated with tropical
32 cyclones has been assessed in the IPCC SREX to *likely* increase under increasing global warming
33 (Seneviratne et al., 2012). Two recent articles suggest that there is *high confidence* that global warming for
34 present conditions (i.e. about 1°C of global warming, see Section 3.3.1) has increased the heavy precipitation
35 associated with the 2017 Hurricane Harvey by about 15% or more (Risser and Wehner, 2017; van
36 Oldenborgh et al., 2017). Hence, it can be inferred, under the assumption of linear dynamics, that further
37 increases in heavy precipitation would occur under 1.5°C, 2°C and higher levels of global warming (*medium*
38 *confidence*). Using a high resolution regional climate model, (Muthige et al., 2018) also explored the effects
39 of different degrees of global warming on tropical cyclones over the southwest Indian Ocean, in transient
40 simulations that downscaled a number of RCP8.5 GCM projections. Decreases in tropical cyclone
41 frequencies are projected under both 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming. The decreases in cyclone frequencies
42 under 2°C global warming are somewhat larger than under 1.5°C of global warming, but with no further
43 decreases projected under 3°C of global warming. This suggests that 2°C of warming, at least in these
44 downscaling simulations, represent a type of stabilization level in terms of tropical cyclone formation over
45 the southwest Indian Ocean and landfall over southern Africa (Muthige et al., 2018). There is thus *limited*
46 *evidence* that the global number of tropical cyclones will be less under 2°C of global warming compared to
47 1.5 °C of warming, but with an increase in the number of very intense cyclones (*low confidence*).

1
2 The global response of the mid-latitude atmospheric circulation to 1.5 and 2°C of warming was investigated
3 using the HAPPI ensemble with a focus on the winter season (Li et al., 2018). Under 1.5 °C of global
4 warming a weakening of storm activity over North America, an equatorward shift of the North Pacific jet
5 exit and an equatorward intensification of the South Pacific jet are projected. Under an additional 0.5°C of
6 warming a poleward shift of the North Atlantic jet exit and an intensification on the flanks of the Southern
7 Hemisphere storm track become more pronounced. The weakening of the Mediterranean storm track that is
8 projected under low mitigation emerges in the 2 °C warmer world (Li et al., 2018). The AR5 (Stocker et al.,
9 2013) assessed that under high greenhouse forcing (3°C or 4°C) there is *low confidence* in projections of
10 poleward shifts of the North-Hemisphere storm tracks, while there is *high confidence* that there would be a
11 small poleward shift of the South-Hemisphere storm tracks. In the context of this report, we assess that there
12 is *limited evidence* and *low confidence* in whether any projected signal for higher levels of warming is to be
13 well-manifested under 2°C of global warming.
14

15 16 **3.3.7 Ocean circulation and temperature** 17

18 It is *virtually certain* that the temperature of the upper layers of the ocean (0–700 m) has been increasing at a
19 rate just behind that of the warming trend for the planet. The surface of three ocean basins have warmed over
20 the period 1950–2016 (by 0.11°C, 0.07°C, and 0.05°C per decade for the Indian, Atlantic and Pacific oceans
21 respectively; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014, AR5 Chapter 30), with the greatest changes occurring at the
22 highest latitudes. Isotherms (i.e. lines of equal temperature) of sea surface temperature (SST) are traveling to
23 higher latitudes at rates of up to 40 km per year (Burrows et al., 2014; García Molinos et al., 2015). Long-
24 term patterns of variability make detecting signals due to climate change complex, although the recent
25 acceleration of changes to the temperature of the surface layers of the ocean has made the climate signal
26 more distinct (Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014). There is also evidence of significant increases in the frequency
27 of marine heatwaves in the observational record (Oliver et al., 2018), consistent with changes in mean ocean
28 temperatures (*high confidence*). Increasing climate extremes in the ocean are associated with the general rise
29 in global average surface temperature as well as more intense patterns of climate variability (e.g., climate
30 change intensification of ENSO). Increased heat in the upper layers of the ocean is also driving more intense
31 storms and greater rates of inundation, which, together with sea level rise, are already driving significant
32 impacts to sensitive coastal and low-lying areas.
33

34 Increasing land-sea temperature gradients, as induced by higher rates of continental warming compared to
35 the surrounding oceans under climate change, have the potential to strengthen upwelling systems associated
36 with the eastern boundary currents (Benguela, Canary, Humboldt and Californian Currents) (Bakun, 1990).
37 Observed trends support the conclusion that a general strengthening of longshore winds has occurred
38 (Sydeman et al., 2014), but are unclear in terms of trends detected in the upwelling currents themselves
39 (Lluch-Cota et al., 2014). Projecting the scale of the changes between 1°C and 1.5°C, and 1.5°C and 2°C is
40 only informed by the changes over the past change in GMST of 0.5°C (*low confidence*). However, the weight
41 of evidence from GCM projections of future climate change indicates the general strengthening of the
42 Benguela, Canary and Humboldt upwelling systems under enhanced anthropogenic forcing (D. Wang et al.,
43 2015) is *likely* to occur. This strengthening is projected to be stronger at higher latitudes. In fact, evidence
44 from regional climate modelling is supportive of an increase in long-shore winds at higher latitudes, but at
45 lower latitudes long-shore winds may decrease as a consequence of the poleward displacement of the
46 subtropical highs under climate change (Christensen et al., 2007; Engelbrecht et al., 2009).
47

1 *It is more likely than not* that the Atlantic Meridional Overturning Circulation (AMOC) has been weakening
2 in recent decades, given the detection of the cooling of surface waters in the north Atlantic and evidence that
3 the Gulf Stream has slowed by 30% since the late 1950s (Srokosz and Bryden, 2015; Caesar et al., 2018).
4 There is only *limited evidence* linking the current anomalously weak state of AMOC to anthropogenic
5 warming (Caesar et al., 2018). It is *very likely* that the AMOC will weaken over the 21st century. Best
6 estimates and range for the reduction from CMIP5 are 11% (1 to 24%) in RCP2.6 and 34% (12 to 54%) in
7 RCP8.5 (AR5). There is no evidence indicating significantly different amplitudes of AMOC weakening for
8 1.5°C versus 2°C of global warming.
9

10 3.3.8 *Sea ice*

11 Summer sea ice in the Arctic has been retreating rapidly in recent decades. During the period 1997 to 2014
12 for example, the monthly mean sea-ice extent during September decreased on average by 130,000 km² per
13 year (Serreze and Stroeve, 2015). This is about four times as fast as the September sea-ice loss during the
14 period 1979 to 1996. Also sea-ice thickness has decreased substantially, with an estimated decrease in ice
15 thickness of more than 50% in the central Arctic (Lindsay and Schweiger, 2015). Sea-ice coverage and
16 thickness also decrease in CMIP5-model simulations of the recent past, and are projected to decrease in the
17 future (Collins et al., 2013). However, the modeled sea-ice loss in most CMIP5 models is much weaker
18 than observed. Compared to observations, the simulations are weak in terms of their sensitivity to both
19 global mean temperature rise (Rosenblum and Eisenman, 2017) and to anthropogenic CO₂ emissions (Notz
20 and Stroeve, 2016). This mismatch between the observed and modeled sensitivity of Arctic sea ice implies
21 that the multi-model-mean response of future sea-ice evolution probably underestimates the sea-ice loss for
22 a given amount of global warming. To address this issue, studies estimating the future evolution of Arctic
23 sea ice tend to bias correct the model simulations based on the observed evolution of Arctic sea ice in
24 response to global warming. Often based on such bias correction, pre-AR5 and post-AR5 studies agree that
25 for 1.5 °C global warming relative to pre-industrial levels, the Arctic Ocean will maintain a sea-ice cover
26 throughout summer for most years (Collins et al., 2013; Notz and Stroeve, 2016; Screen and Williamson,
27 2017; Jahn, 2018; Niederdrenk and Notz, 2018; Sigmond et al., 2018). For 2°C global warming relative to
28 pre-industrial levels, chances of an ice-free Arctic during summer are substantially higher (Screen and
29 Williamson, 2017; Jahn, 2018; Niederdrenk and Notz, 2018; Screen et al., 2018; Sigmond et al., 2018). The
30 Arctic is *very likely* to have experienced at least one ice-free Arctic summer after about 10 years of
31 stabilized warming at 2°C compared to after about 100 years of stabilized warming at 1.5°C (Jahn, 2018;
32 Screen et al., 2018; Sigmond et al., 2018). For a specific given year under stabilized warming of 2°C,
33 studies based on large ensembles of simulations with a single model estimate the likelihood for ice-free
34 conditions as 35% without a bias correction of the underlying model (Sanderson et al., 2017; Jahn, 2018);
35 as between 10% and >99% depending on the observational record used to correct the sensitivity of sea ice
36 decline to global warming in the underlying model (Niederdrenk and Notz, 2018); and as 19% based on a
37 procedure to correct for biases in the climatological sea ice coverage in the underlying model (Sigmond et
38 al., 2018). The uncertainty of the first year of the occurrence of an ice-free Arctic Ocean arising from
39 internal variability is estimated to be about 20 years (Notz, 2015; Jahn et al., 2016).
40
41
42

43 The more recent estimates of the warming necessary to achieve an ice-free Arctic Ocean during summer are
44 lower than the ones given in AR5 (about 2.6°C-3.1°C relative to preindustrial or 1.6°C-2.1°C global
45 warming relative to the present day), which was similar to the estimate of 3°C relative to preindustrial
46 levels (or 2°C global warming relative to the present day) by Mahlstein and Knutti (2012) based on bias-
47 corrected CMIP3 models. Rosenblum and Eisenman (2016) explain why the sensitivity estimated by

1 Mahlstein and Knutti (2012) might be too low, estimating instead that September sea ice in the Arctic
2 disappears for 2°C relative to preindustrial (or about 1°C global warming relative to the present day), in line
3 with the other recent estimates. Notz and Stroeve (2016) use the observed correlation between September
4 sea-ice extent and cumulative CO₂ emissions to estimate that the Arctic Ocean would become nearly sea-
5 ice-free during September with a further 1000 Gt of emissions, which also implies a sea-ice loss at about
6 2°C global warming. Some of the uncertainty in these numbers derives from the possible impact of aerosols
7 (Gagne et al., 2017) and of volcanic forcing (Rosenblum and Eisenman, 2016). During winter, little Arctic
8 sea ice is projected to be lost for either 1.5°C or 2°C global warming (Niederrenk and Notz, 2018).
9

10 Regarding the behavior of Arctic sea ice under decreasing temperatures following a possible overshoot of a
11 long-term temperature target, a substantial number of pre-AR5 studies have found that there is no indication
12 of hysteresis behavior of Arctic sea ice (Holland et al., 2006; Schroeder and Connolley, 2007; Armour et
13 al., 2011; Sedláček et al., 2011; Tietsche et al., 2011; Boucher et al., 2012; Ridley et al., 2012). In
14 particular, the relationship between Arctic sea-ice coverage and GMST is found to be indistinguishable
15 between a warming scenario and a cooling scenario. These results have been confirmed by post-AR5
16 studies (Li et al., 2013; Jahn, 2018), which implies *high confidence* that an intermediate temperature
17 overshoot has no long-term consequences for Arctic sea-ice coverage.
18

19 In the Antarctic, sea ice shows regionally contrasting trends, with for example strongly decreased sea-ice
20 coverage near the Antarctic peninsula and increased sea-ice coverage in the Amundsen Sea (Hobbs et al.,
21 2016). Averaged over these contrasting regional trends, there has been a slow long-term increase in overall
22 sea-ice coverage in the Southern Ocean, with, however, comparably low ice coverage from September 2016
23 onwards. Collins et al. (2013) have *low confidence* in Antarctic sea ice projections because of the wide
24 range of model projections and an inability of almost all models to reproduce observations such as the
25 seasonal cycle, interannual variability and the long-term slow increase. No studies are hence available to
26 robustly assess the possible future evolution of Antarctic sea ice under low-warming scenarios.
27

28 In summary, the probability of a sea-ice-free Arctic Ocean during summer is substantially higher at 2°C
29 compared to 1.5°C global warming relative to pre-industrial levels and it is *very likely* that there will be the
30 least one sea-ice-free Arctic summer after about 10 years of stabilized warming at 2°C, while about 100
31 years are required at 1.5°C. There is *high confidence* that an intermediate temperature overshoot has no
32 long-term consequences for Arctic sea-ice coverage.
33

34 3.3.9 *Sea level*

35
36
37 Sea level varies over a wide range of temporal and spatial scales, which can be divided into three broad
38 categories. These are Global Mean Sea Level (GMSL), regional variation about this mean, and the
39 occurrence of sea-level extremes associated with storm surges and tides. GMSL has been rising since the
40 late 19th century from the low rates of change that characterized the previous two millennia (Church et al.,
41 2013). Slowing in the reported rate over the last two decades (Cazenave et al., 2014) may be attributable to
42 instrumental drift in the observing satellite system (Watson et al., 2015) and volcanoes (Fasullo et al.,
43 2016). Accounting for the former results in rates (1993 to mid-2014) of between 2.6 and 2.9 mm yr⁻¹
44 (Watson et al., 2015). The relative contributions from thermal expansion, glacier and ice-sheet mass loss, as
45 well as freshwater storage on land, are relatively well understood (Church et al., 2013; Watson et al., 2015)
46 and their attribution is dominated by anthropogenic forcing since 1970 (15±55% before 1950, 69±31%
47 after 1970) (Slangen et al., 2016).

1
2 There has been a significant advance in the literature since AR5, which has seen the development of Semi-
3 Empirical Models (SEMs) into a broader emulation-based approach (Kopp et al., 2014; Mengel et al., 2016;
4 Nauels et al., 2017) that is partially based on the results from more detailed, process-based modelling,
5 where available. Church et al. (2013) assigned *low confidence* to SEMs because of their assumption that the
6 relation between climate forcing and GMSL is the same in the past (calibration) and future (projection).
7 Probable future changes in the relative contributions of thermal expansion, glaciers and (in particular) ice
8 sheets invalidate this assumption, however recent emulation-based studies overcome this by considering
9 individual GMSL contributors separately and are therefore employed in this assessment. In this subsection,
10 the process-based literature of individual contributors to GMSL is considered for scenarios close to 1.5°C
11 and 2°C before assessing emulation-based approaches.

12
13 A limited number of processes-based studies are relevant to GMSL in 1.5°C and 2°C worlds. Marzeion et al.
14 (2018) force a global glacier model with temperature-scaled scenarios based on RCP2.6 to investigate the
15 difference between 1.5°C and 2°C and find little difference between scenarios in the glacier contribution to
16 GMSL at 2100 (54-97 mm relative to present day for 1.5°C, and 63-112 mm for 2°C using a 90% confidence
17 interval). This arises because melt during the remainder of the century is dominated by the response to
18 warming from preindustrial to present-day levels (in turn a reflection of the slow response times of glaciers).
19 Fuerst et al. (2015) make projections of Greenland ice sheet's contribution to GMSL using an ice-flow
20 model forced by the regional climate model Modèle Atmosphérique Régional (MAR, considered by Church
21 et al., 2013) to be the 'most realistic' such model). They obtain an RCP2.6 range of 24-60 mm (1 standard
22 deviation) by the end of the century (relative to 2000 and consistent with the assessment of Church et al.
23 (2013)), however their projections do not allow the difference between 1.5°C and 2°C worlds to be evaluated.

24
25 The Antarctic ice sheet can contribute both positively and negatively to future GMSL rise by, respectively,
26 increases in outflow (solid ice lost directly to the ocean) and increases in snowfall (due to the increased
27 moisture-bearing capacity of a warmer atmosphere). Frieler et al. (2015) suggest a range of 3.5-8.7 % K⁻¹
28 for this effect, which is consistent with the AR5. Observations from the Amundsen Sea sector of Antarctic
29 suggest an increase in outflow (Mouginot et al., 2014) over recent decades associated with grounding line
30 retreat (Rignot et al., 2014) and the influx of relatively warm Circumpolar Deepwater (Jacobs et al., 2011).
31 Literature on the attribution of these change to anthropogenic forcing is still in its infancy (Goddard et al.,
32 2017; Turner et al., 2017a). RCP2.6-based projections of Antarctic outflow (Levermann et al., 2014;
33 Golledge et al., 2015; DeConto and Pollard, 2016, who include snowfall changes) are consistent with the
34 AR5 assessment of Church et al. (2013) for end-of-century GMSL for RCP2.6, and do not support
35 substantial additional GMSL rise by Marine Ice Sheet Instability or associated instabilities (see Section
36 3.6). While agreement is relatively good, concerns about the numerical fidelity of these models still exist
37 and this may affect the quality of their projections (Drouet et al., 2013; Durand and Pattyn, 2015). An
38 assessment of Antarctic contributions beyond the end of the century, in particular related to the Marine Ice
39 Sheet Instability, can be found in Section 3.6.

40
41 While some literature on process-based projections of GMSL at 2100 is available, it is insufficient to
42 distinguish between emission scenarios associated with 1.5°C and 2°C worlds. This literature is, however,
43 consistent with Church et al. (2013) assessment of a *likely* range of 0.28-0.61 m at 2100 (relative to 1986-
44 2005) suggesting that AR5 assessment is still appropriate. Recent emulation-based studies show
45 convergence towards this AR5 assessment (Table 3.1) and offer the advantage of allowing a comparison
46 between 1.5°C and 2°C worlds. Table 3.1 presents a compilation of both recent emulation-based and SEM
47 studies.

Table 3.1: Compilation of recent projections for sea level at 2100 (in cm) for Representative Concentration Pathway (RCP)2.6, and 1.5 and 2.0 °C scenarios. Upper and lower limits are shown for the 17-84% and 5-95% confidence intervals quoted in the original papers.

Study	Baseline	RCP2.6		1.5°C		2°C	
		67%	90%	67%	90%	67%	90%
AR5	1986-2005	28-61					
Kopp et al. (2014)	2000	37-65	29-82				
Jevrejeva et al. (2016)	1986-2005		29-58				
Kopp et al. (2016)	2000	28-51	24-61				
Mengel et al. (2016)	1986-2005	28-56					
Nauels et al. (2017)	1986-2005	35-56					
Goodwin et al. (2017)	1986-2005		31-59 45-70 45-72				
Schaeffer et al. (2012)	2000		52-96		54-99		56-105
Schleussner et al. (2016b)	2000			26-53		36-65	
Bittermann et al. (2017)	2000				29-46		39-61
Jackson et al. (2018)	1986-2005			30-58 40-77	20-67 28-93	35-64 47-93	24-74 32-117
Sanderson et al. (2017)					50-80		60-90
Nicholls et al. (2018)	1986-2005				24-54		31-65
Rasmussen et al. (2018)	2000			35-64	28-82	39-76	28-96
Goodwin et al. (2018)	1986-2005				26-62		30-69

There is little consensus between the reported ranges of GMSL rise (Table 3.1), in particular at their upper limit, however there is *medium agreement* that GMSL at 2100 would be 0-0.2 m higher in a 2°C world compared to 1.5 °C with a most likely value of 0.1 m. There is *medium confidence* in this assessment because of issues associated with both projections of the Antarctic contribution to GMSL that are employed in emulation-based studies (see above) and the issues previously identified with SEMs (Church et al., 2013).

Translating projections of GMSL to the scale of coastlines and islands requires two further steps. The first accounts for regional changes associated with changing water and ice loads (such as Earth's gravitational field and rotation, and vertical land movement), as well as accounting for spatial differences in ocean heat uptake and circulation. The second maps regional sea level on to changes in the return periods of particular flood events to account for effects not included in global climate models such as tides, storm surges and wave setup and runup. Kopp et al. (2014) present a framework to do this and give an example application for nine sites (in the US, Japan, northern Europe and Chile). Of these sites, seven (all except those in northern Europe) experience at least a quadrupling in the number of years in the 21st century with 1-in-100 year floods under RCP2.6 compared to no future sea-level rise. Rasmussen et al. (2018)(2018) use this approach to investigate the difference between 1.5°C and 2°C worlds up to 2200. They find that the reduction in the frequency of 1-in-100 year floods in 1.5°C compared to 2°C worlds is greatest in the eastern US and Europe, with ESL event frequency amplification being reduced by about a half and with smaller reductions for Small Island Developing States (SIDS). This latter contrasts with the finding of Vitousek et al. (2017) that regions with low variability in extreme water levels (such as SIDS in the tropics) are particularly sensitive to GMSL rise such that a doubling of frequency may be expected for even small (0.1-0.2 m) rises. Schleussner et al. (2011) emulate the AMOC based on a subset of CMIP-class climate models. When forced using global

1 temperatures appropriate to the CP3-PD scenario (1°C warming at 2100 relative to 2000 or ~2 °C relative to
2 preindustrial), the emulation suggests an 11% median reduction in AMOC strength at 2100 (relative to 2000)
3 with associated 0.04 m dynamic sea-level rise along the New York City coastline.
4

5 In summary, there is *medium confidence* that GMSL rise will be about 0.1 m less by the end of the century
6 in a 1.5°C compared to a 2°C warmer world. SLR beyond 2100 is discussed in 3.6, however recent
7 literature strongly supports Church et al. (2013)'s assessment that sea level rise will continue well beyond
8 2100.
9

10 [START BOX 3.3 HERE]

11 **Box 3.3:** Lessons from Past Warm Climate Episodes

12
13 Climate projections and associated risk assessments for a future warmer world are based on climate model
14 simulations. However, Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 5 (CMIP5) climate models do not
15 include all existing earth system feedbacks and may therefore underestimate both rates and extents of
16 changes (Knutti and Sedláček, 2012). Evidence from natural archives of three moderately warmer (1.5°C-
17 2°C) climate episodes in Earth's past help to assess such long-term feedbacks (Fischer et al., 2018).
18

19 While evidence over the last 2000 yr and during the Last Glacial Maximum (LGM) has been discussed in
20 detail in the IPCC Fifth Assessment Report (Masson-Delmotte et al., 2013), the climate system response
21 during past warm intervals was the focus of a recent review paper (Fischer et al., 2018) summarized in this
22 Box. Examples of past warmer conditions (with essentially modern physical geography) include the
23 Holocene Thermal Maximum (HTM) (broadly defined as about 10-5 kyr before present (BP), where present
24 is defined as 1950), the Last Interglacial (LIG about 129-116 kyr BP) and the Mid Pliocene Warm Period
25 (MPWP, 3.3-3.0 millions years BP).
26

27 The global temperature response to changes in the insolation forcing during the HTM (Marcott et al., 2013)
28 and the LIG (Hoffman et al., 2017) was up to +1°C warmer than preindustrial (1850-1900); high-latitude
29 warming was 2-4°C (Capron et al., 2017), while temperature in the tropics changed little. Both HTM and
30 LIG experienced atmospheric CO₂ levels similar to preindustrial conditions (Masson-Delmotte et al. 2013).
31 During the MPWP, the most recent time period when CO₂ concentrations were similar to present, the global
32 temperature was >1°C and Arctic temperatures about 8°C warmer than preindustrial (Brigham-Grette et al.,
33 2013).
34

35 Although imperfect as analogs for the future, these regional changes can inform risk assessments such as the
36 potential for crossing irreversible thresholds or amplifying anthropogenic changes (Box 3.3 Figure 1). For
37 example, HTM and LIG Greenhouse Gas (GHG) concentrations show no evidence of runaway greenhouse
38 gas releases under limited global warming. Transient releases of CO₂ and CH₄ may follow permafrost
39 melting, but may be compensated by peat growth over longer timescales (Yu et al., 2010). Warming may
40 release CO₂ by enhancing soil respiration, counteracting CO₂ fertilization of plant growth (Frank et al.,
41 2010). Evidence of a collapse of the Atlantic Meridional Overturning Circulation (AMOC) during these past
42 events of limited global warming could not be found (Galaasen et al., 2014).
43

44 Ecosystems and biome (major ecosystem types) distributions changed significantly with warming both in the
45 ocean and on land. For example, during past warming events some tropical and temperate forests retreated
46 due to increased aridity, while savannas expanded (Dowsett et al., 2016). Poleward shifts of marine and
47 terrestrial ecosystems, upward shifts in Alpine regions, and reorganisations of marine productivity are also

1 recorded in natural archives (Williams et al., 2009; Haywood et al., 2016).

2

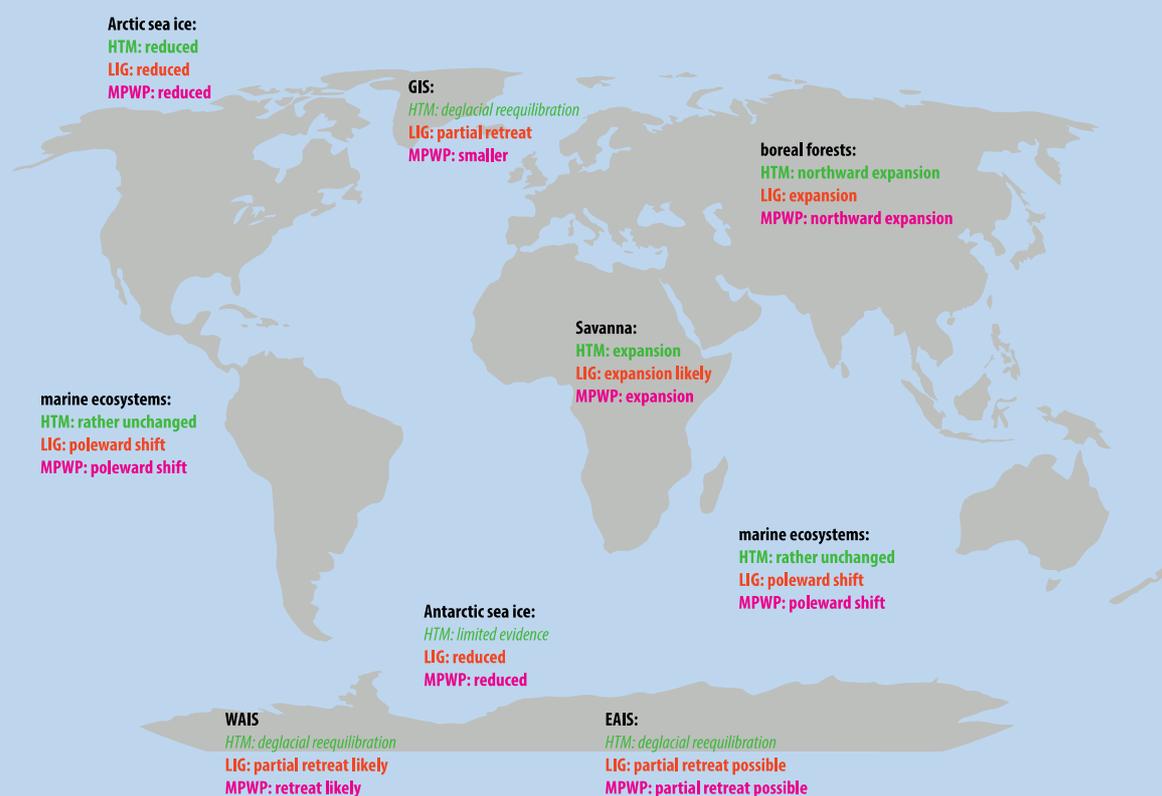
3 Past warm events are associated with partial sea ice loss in the Arctic. Limited data on Antarctic sea ice so
4 far preclude firm conclusions about southern-hemisphere sea ice losses (de Vernal et al., 2013).

5

6 Reconstructed global sea level rise of 6-9 m during the LIG and possibly > 6m during the MPWP requires a
7 retreat of either the Greenland or Antarctic ice sheets (or both) (Dutton et al., 2015). While ice sheet and
8 climate models allow for a substantial retreat of the West Antarctic Ice Sheet (WAIS) and parts of East
9 Antarctic Ice Sheet (DeConto and Pollard, 2016), direct observational evidence is still lacking. Evidence for
10 ice retreat in Greenland is stronger, although a complete collapse of the Greenland ice sheet during the LIG
11 can be excluded (Dutton et al., 2015). Under modest warming past sea levels rise rates were similar or up to
12 two times larger than observed over the past two decades (Kopp et al., 2013). Given the long timescales
13 involved to reach equilibrium in a warmer world, sea level rise will likely continue for millennia even if
14 warming is limited to 2°C.

15

16 Finally, temperature reconstructions from these past warm intervals suggest that current climate models
17 underestimate regional warming at high latitudes (polar amplification) and long-term (multi-millennial)
18 global warming. None of these past warm climate episodes experienced the high speed of change in
19 atmospheric CO₂ and temperatures that we are experiencing today (Fischer et al., 2018).



20

21

22 **Box 3.3, Figure 1:** Impacts and responses of components of the Earth System. Summary of typical changes found for

1 warmer periods in the paleorecord as discussed in Fischer et al. (2018) (all statements relative to pre-industrial.
2 Statements in *italic* indicate that no conclusions can be drawn for the future). Note that significant spatial variability and
3 uncertainty exists in the assessment of each component and, therefore, this figure should not be referred to without
4 reading the publication in detail. HTM: Holocene Thermal Maximum, LIG: Last Interglacial, MPWP: Mid Pliocene
5 Warm Period

6 [END BOX 3.3 HERE]

9 3.3.10 Ocean chemistry

10
11 Ocean chemistry includes pH, salinity, oxygen, CO₂, and a range of other ions and gases, which affected by
12 precipitation, evaporation, storms, river run-off, coastal erosion, up-welling, ice formation, and the
13 activities of organisms and ecosystems (Stocker et al., 2013). Ocean chemistry is also changing with global
14 temperature, with impacts projected at 1.5°C and, more so, at 2°C (*high agreement, medium evidence*).
15 Projected changes in the upper layers of the ocean include of pH, oxygen content, as well as sea level.
16 Despite its many component processes, ocean chemistry has been relatively stable for long periods of time
17 prior to the Industrial Period (Hönisch et al., 2012). Ocean chemistry is changing under the influence of
18 human activities and rising greenhouse gases (*virtually certain*, Rhein et al., 2013; Stocker et al., 2013).
19 About 30% of CO₂ emitted by human activities, for example, has been absorbed by the ocean where it has
20 combined with water to produce a dilute acid that dissociates and drives ocean acidification (Cao et al.,
21 2007; Stocker et al., 2013). Ocean pH has decreased by 0.1 pH units since the Pre-Industrial Period, which is
22 unprecedented in the last 65 Ma (*high confidence*, Ridgwell and Schmidt, 2010) or even 300 Ma of Earth
23 history (*medium confidence*, Hönisch et al., 2012).

24
25 Ocean acidification is most pronounced where temperatures are lowest (e.g. Polar regions) or where CO₂-
26 rich water is brought to the ocean surface by upwelling (Feely et al., 2008). Acidification can also be
27 influenced by effluents from natural or disturbed coastal land use (Salisbury et al., 2008), plankton blooms
28 (Cai et al., 2011), and the atmospheric deposition of acidic materials (Omstedt et al., 2015). These sources
29 may not be directly attributable to climate change, yet may amplify the impacts of ocean acidification (Bates
30 and Peters, 2007; Duarte et al., 2013). Ocean acidification also influences the ionic composition of seawater
31 by changing the organic and inorganic speciation of trace metals (e.g. 20-fold increases in free ion
32 concentrations such as Al) which may have impacts although these are poorly understood (Stockdale et al.,
33 2016).

34
35 Oxygen varies regionally and with depth, and is highest in Polar regions and lowest in the eastern basins of
36 the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, and the northern Indian Ocean (Doney et al., 2014; Karstensen et al., 2015;
37 Schmidt et al., 2017). Increasing surface water temperatures have reduced oxygen in the ocean by 2%
38 since 1960 with other variables such as ocean acidification, sea level rise, precipitation, wind, and storm
39 patterns playing roles (Schmidt et al., 2017). Changes to ocean mixing and metabolic rates (due to
40 increased temperature and supply of organic carbon to deep areas) has increased the frequency of ‘dead
41 zones’, areas where oxygen levels no longer support oxygenic life (Diaz and Rosenberg, 2008). Drivers are
42 complex and include both climate change and other factors (Altieri and Gedan, 2015) with increases in
43 tropical as well as temperate regions (Altieri et al., 2017).

44
45 Ocean salinity is changing in directions that are consistent with surface temperatures and the global water
46 cycle (i.e. evaporation and inundation). Some regions (e.g. northern oceans and Arctic regions) have
47 decreased salinity (i.e. due to melting glaciers and ice sheets) while others are increasing in salinity due to

1 higher sea surface temperatures and evaporation (Durack et al., 2012). These changes in salinity (density) are
 2 also potentially driving changes to large scale patterns of water movement (Section 3.3.8)
 3
 4

5 **3.3.11 Global synthesis**

6
 7 Tables 3.2 present a summary of the assessments of global and regional climate changes and associated
 8 hazards for this chapter, based on the existing literature. For more detailed observation and attribution in
 9 ocean and cryosphere systems please refer to the upcoming IPCC Special Report on the Ocean and
 10 Cryosphere in a Changing Climate (SROCC) due to be released in 2019.
 11

12 **Table 3.2:** Summary of assessments of global and regional climate changes and associated hazards. Confidence and
 13 likelihood statements are quoted from the relevant chapter text and are omitted where no assessment was
 14 made, in which case the IPCC Fifth Assessment Report (AR5) is given where available. Observed impacts
 15 and projected risks in natural and human systems. GMST: Global Mean Surface Temperature, AMOC:
 16 Atlantic Meridional Overturning Circulation, GMSL: Global Mean Sea Level.
 17

	Observed change (recent past versus pre-industrial)	Attribution of observed change to human- induced forcing (present versus pre-industrial)	Projected change at 1.5°C global warming compared to pre- industrial (1.5°C versus 0°C)	Projected change at 2°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (2°C versus 0°C)	Differences between 2°C and 1.5°C global warming
GMST anomaly	GMST anomalies were 0.87°C ($\pm 0.10^\circ\text{C}$ <i>likely</i> range) above pre-industrial (1850-1900) values in the 2006-2015 decade, with a recent warming of about 0.2°C ($\pm 0.10^\circ\text{C}$) per decade (<i>high confidence</i>) [Chapter 1]	The observed 0.87°C GMST increase in the 2006-2015 decade compared to pre-industrial (1850-1900) conditions was mostly human-induced (<i>high confidence</i>) Human-induced warming reached about 1°C ($\pm 0.2^\circ\text{C}$ <i>likely</i> range) above pre-industrial levels in 2017 [Chapter 1]	1.5°C	2°C	0.5°C

	Observed change (recent past versus pre-industrial)	Attribution of observed change to human-induced forcing (present versus pre-industrial)	Projected change at 1.5°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (1.5°C versus 0°C)	Projected change at 2°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (2°C versus 0°C)	Differences between 2°C and 1.5°C global warming
Temperature extremes	<p>Overall decrease in the number of cold days and nights and an overall increase in the number of warm days and nights at the global scale on land (<i>very likely</i>)</p> <p>Continental-scale increase in intensity and frequency of hot days and nights, and decrease in intensity and frequency of cold day and nights, in North America, Europe and Australia. (<i>very likely</i>)</p> <p>Increases in frequency or duration of warm spell lengths in large parts of Europe, Asia and Australia (<i>high confidence (likely)</i>), as well as on global scale (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.2]</p>	<p>Anthropogenic forcing has contributed to the observed changes in the frequency and intensity of daily temperature extremes on the global scale since the mid-20th century (<i>very likely</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.2]</p>	<p>Global-scale increased intensity and frequency of hot days and nights, and decreased intensity and frequency of cold days and nights (<i>very likely</i>)</p> <p>Warming of temperature extremes highest over land, including many inhabited regions (<i>high confidence</i>), with increases of up to 3°C in mid-latitude warm season, and up to 4.5 in high-latitude cold season (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>Highest increase of frequency of unusually hot extremes in tropical regions (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.2]</p>	<p>Global-scale increased intensity and frequency of hot days and nights, and decreased intensity and frequency of cold days and nights (<i>very likely</i>)</p> <p>Warming of temperature extremes highest over land, including many inhabited regions (<i>high confidence</i>), with increases of up to 4°C in mid-latitude warm season, and up to 6°C in high-latitude cold season (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>Highest increase of frequency of unusually hot extremes in tropical regions (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.2]</p>	<p>Global-scale increased intensity and frequency of hot days and nights, and decreased intensity and frequency of cold days and nights (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>Global-scale increase in length of warm spells and decrease in length of cold spells (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>Strongest increase in frequency for rarest and most extreme events (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>Particularly large increases in hot extremes in inhabited regions (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.2]</p>

	Observed change (recent past versus pre-industrial)	Attribution of observed change to human-induced forcing (present versus pre-industrial)	Projected change at 1.5°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (1.5°C versus 0°C)	Projected change at 2°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (2°C versus 0°C)	Differences between 2°C and 1.5°C global warming
Heavy precipitation	<p>More areas with increases than decreases in the frequency, intensity and/or amount of heavy precipitation (<i>likely</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.3]</p>	<p>Human influence contributed to global-scale tendency towards increases in the frequency, intensity and/or amount of heavy precipitation events (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.3]</p>	<p>Increases in frequency, intensity and/or amount heavy precipitation when averaged on global land, with positive trends in several regions (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.3]</p>	<p>Increases in frequency, intensity and/or amount heavy precipitation when averaged on global land, with positive trends in several regions (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.3]</p>	<p>Higher frequency, intensity and/or amount of heavy precipitation when averaged on global on land at 2°C versus 1.5°C (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>Several regions are projected to experience increases in heavy precipitation at 2°C warming versus 1.5°C (<i>high confidence</i>), in particular in high-latitude and mountainous regions, as well as in Eastern Asia and Eastern North America (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.3]</p>

	Observed change (recent past versus pre-industrial)	Attribution of observed change to human-induced forcing (present versus pre-industrial)	Projected change at 1.5°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (1.5°C versus 0°C)	Projected change at 2°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (2°C versus 0°C)	Differences between 2°C and 1.5°C global warming
Drought and dryness	<p><i>High confidence</i> in dryness trends in some regions, especially drying in Mediterranean region (including Southern Europe, Northern Africa and the Near-East)</p> <p><i>Low confidence</i> in drought and dryness trends at global scale.</p> <p>[Section 3.3.4]</p>	<p><i>Medium confidence</i> in attribution of drying trend in Southern Europe Mediterranean region</p> <p><i>Low confidence</i> elsewhere, in part due to large interannual variability and longer duration (and thus lower frequency) of drought events, as well as to dependency on dryness index definition</p> <p>[Section 3.3.4]</p>	<p><i>Medium confidence</i> of drying trends in Mediterranean region.</p> <p><i>Low confidence</i> elsewhere, in part due to large interannual variability and longer duration (and thus lower frequency) of drought events, as well as to dependency on dryness index definition</p> <p>[Section 3.3.4]</p>	<p><i>Medium confidence</i> of drying trends in Mediterranean region and South Africa.</p> <p><i>Low confidence</i> elsewhere, in part due to large interannual variability and longer duration (and thus lower frequency) of drought events, as well as to dependency on dryness index definition</p> <p>[Section 3.3.4]</p>	<p><i>Medium confidence</i> of stronger drying trends in Mediterranean region and South Africa at 2°C versus 1.5°C global warming.</p> <p><i>Low confidence</i> elsewhere, in part due to large interannual variability and longer duration (and thus lower frequency) of drought events, as well as to dependency on dryness index definition</p> <p>[Section 3.3.4]</p>
Runoff & river flooding	<p>Streamflow trends mostly non-statistically significant (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>Increase in flood frequency and extreme streamflow in some regions (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.5]</p>	<p>Not assessed in this report.</p>	<p>Expansion of the global land area with significant increase in runoff (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>Increase in flood hazard in some regions (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.5]</p>	<p>Expansion of the global land area with significant increase in runoff (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>Increase in flood hazard in some regions (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.5]</p>	<p>Expansion of the global land area with significant increase in runoff (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>Expansion in the area affected by flood hazard (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.5]</p>

	Observed change (recent past versus pre-industrial)	Attribution of observed change to human-induced forcing (present versus pre-industrial)	Projected change at 1.5°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (1.5°C versus 0°C)	Projected change at 2°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (2°C versus 0°C)	Differences between 2°C and 1.5°C global warming
Tropical & extra-tropical cyclones	<p><i>Low confidence</i> in robustness of observed changes</p> <p>[Section 3.3.6]</p>	<p>Not meaningful to assess given <i>low confidence</i> in changes, which are due to large inter-annual variability, heterogeneity of the observational record and contradictory findings regarding trends in the observational record.</p>	<p><i>Low confidence</i> in manifestation of changes in storm tracks under 2°C global warming</p> <p><i>Limited evidence</i> that the global number of tropical cyclones will be less under 2°C of global warming compared to 1.5 °C of warming, but with an increase in the number of very intense cyclones (low confidence).</p> <p>[Section 3.3.6]</p>		
Ocean temperature and circulation	<p><i>High confidence</i> in observed warming of upper ocean, with slightly lower rates than global warming</p> <p>Increased occurrence of marine heatwaves (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>AMOC has been weakening over recent decades (<i>more likely than not</i>)</p> <p>[Sections 3.3.7]</p>	<p><i>Limited evidence</i> attributing the weakening of AMOC in recent decades to anthropogenic forcing</p>	<p>Further increases in ocean temperatures, including more frequent marine heatwaves (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>AMOC will weaken over 21st century and substantially so under high levels (higher than 2°C) of global warming (<i>very likely</i>)</p>		
Sea ice	<p>Continuing the trends reported in AR4, the annual Arctic sea ice extent decreased over the period 1979–2012. The rate of this decrease was <i>very likely</i> between 3.5 and 4.1% per decade (0.45 to 0.51 million</p>	<p>Anthropogenic forcings are <i>very likely</i> to have contributed to Arctic sea ice loss since 1979</p> <p>AR5 Chapter 10 (Bindoff et al., 2013a)</p>	<p>At least one sea-ice-free Arctic summer after about 100 years of stabilized warming (<i>very likely</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.8]</p>	<p>At least one sea-ice-free Arctic summer after about 10 years of stabilized warming (<i>very likely</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.8]</p>	<p>Probability of sea-ice-free Arctic summer greatly reduced at 1.5°C versus 2°C global warming (<i>high confidence</i>)</p> <p>[Section 3.3.8]</p>

	Observed change (recent past versus pre-industrial)	Attribution of observed change to human-induced forcing (present versus pre-industrial)	Projected change at 1.5°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (1.5°C versus 0°C)	Projected change at 2°C global warming compared to pre-industrial (2°C versus 0°C)	Differences between 2°C and 1.5°C global warming
	km ² per decade) AR5 Chapter 4 (Vaughan et al., 2013)		Intermediate temperature overshoot has no long-term consequences for Arctic sea-ice cover (<i>high confidence</i>) 3.3.8		
Sea level	It is <i>likely</i> that the rate of GMSL has continued to increase since the early 20th century, with estimates that range from 0.000 [–0.002 to 0.002] mm yr ^{–2} to 0.013 [0.007 to 0.019] mm yr ^{–2} AR5 Chapter 13 (Church et al., 2013)	It is <i>very likely</i> that there is a substantial contribution from anthropogenic forcings to the global mean sea level rise since the 1970s AR5 Chapter 10 (Bindoff et al., 2013a)	Not assessed in this report	Not assessed in this report	GMSL rise will be about 0.1 m less at 1.5°C versus 2°C global warming (<i>medium confidence</i>) [Section 3.3.9]
Ocean chemistry	Ocean acidification due to increased CO ₂ has resulted in 0.1 pH unit decrease since the pre-industrial period which is unprecedented in the last 35 Ma (<i>high confidence</i>) [Section 3.3.10]	It is <i>very likely</i> that oceanic uptake of anthropogenic CO ₂ has resulted in acidification of surface waters. [Section 3.3.10]	Ocean chemistry is changing with global temperature with impacts projected at 1.5°C and, more so, at 2°C (<i>high agreement, medium evidence</i>) [Section 3.3.10]		

1

3.4 Observed impacts and projected risks in natural and human systems

3.4.1 Introduction

In Section 3.4, we explore the new literature and update the assessment of impacts and projected risks into the future for a large number of natural and human systems. We also explore adaptation opportunities laying the steps for reducing climate change, preparing the ground for later discussions on the opportunities to tackle both mitigation and adaptation while at the same time recognising the importance of sustainable development and reducing the inequities among people and societies facing climate change.

Working Group II (WGII) of the IPCC Fifth Assessment Report (AR5) provided an assessment of the literature for climate risk for natural and human systems across a wide range of environments, sectors and greenhouse gas scenarios, as well as for particular geographic regions (IPCC, 2014a, 2014b). The comprehensive assessment undertaken by AR5 evaluated the evidence of changes to natural systems, and the impact on human communities and industry. While impacts varied substantially between systems, sectors and regions, many changes over the past 50 years can be attributed to human driven climate change and its impacts. In particular, risks were observed by AR5 to be increasing for natural ecosystems as climate extremes increase in frequency and intensity, as well as those associated with fauna and flora shifting their biogeographical ranges to higher latitudes and altitudes, with consequences for ecosystem services and human dependence. AR5 also reported increasing evidence of changing patterns of disease, invasive species, as well as growing risks for coastal communities and industry, especially important when it comes to sea level rise and human vulnerability.

One of the strong themes that has emerged from AR5 was that previous assessments may have underestimated how sensitive natural and human systems are to climate change. A more recent analysis of attribution to greenhouse gas forcing at the global scale (Hansen and Stone, 2016) has confirmed that many impacts related to changes in regional atmospheric and ocean temperature can be confidently attributed to anthropogenic forcing, while attribution to anthropogenic forcing of those related to precipitation are by comparison less clear. Moreover there is no strong direct relationship between the robustness of climate attribution and that of impact attribution (Hansen and Stone, 2016). The observed changes in human systems are increased by the loss of ecosystem services (e.g. reduced access to safe water) that are supported by biodiversity (Cramer et al., 2014). Limited research on the risks of warming of +1.5 and +2°C was conducted following AR5 for most key economic sectors and services, for livelihoods and poverty, and for rural areas. For these systems, climate is one of many drivers that result in adverse outcomes. Other factors include patterns of demographic change, socioeconomic development, trade, and tourism. Further, consequences of climate change for infrastructure, tourism, migration, crop yields, and other impacts interact with underlying vulnerabilities, such as for individuals and communities engaged in pastoralism, mountain farming, and artisanal fisheries, to affect livelihoods and poverty (Dasgupta et al., 2014).

Incomplete data and understanding of these lower end climate scenarios has increased the request for greater data and understanding of the projected risks of warming of 1.5°C, and 2°C for reference. This section explores the available literature on the projected risks, impacts and adaptation options, and is supported by additional information and background in Supplementary Material (3.SM3, 3.SM;3.1, 3.SM.3.2, 3.SM.3.4, 3.SM.3.5, S3-4-12). A description of the main assessment methods of this chapter is given in Section 3.2.2.

1 3.4.2 Freshwater resources (quantity and quality)

2

3 3.4.2.1 Water availability

4 WGII AR5 concluded that about 80% of the world's population already suffers from serious threats to its
5 water security as measured by indicators including water availability, water demand, and pollution
6 (Vörösmarty et al., 2010). UNESCO (2011) concluded that climate change can alter the availability of water
7 and threaten water security.

8

9 Although physical changes on streamflow and continental runoff that are consistent with climate change
10 have been identified (Section 3.3.5), water scarcity in the past is still less well understood because the
11 scarcity assessment needs to take into account various factors such as the operations of water supply
12 infrastructure and human water use behaviour (Mehran et al., 2017), as well as incorporating green water,
13 water quality, and environmental flow requirements (J. Liu et al., 2017). Over the past century, substantial
14 growth in population, industrial and agricultural activities, and living standards have exacerbated water stress
15 in many parts of the world, especially in semi-arid and arid regions such as California in the US
16 (AghaKouchak et al., 2015; Mehran et al., 2015). Due to changes in climate and water consumption
17 behavior, and particularly the effects of spatial distribution of population growth relative to water resources,
18 the population under water scarcity increased from 0.24 billion (14% of global population) in the 1900s to
19 3.8 billion (58%) in the 2000s. In that last period (2000s), 1.1 billion people (17% of global population)
20 mostly living in South and East Asia, North Africa and Middle East were facing high water shortage and
21 high water stress (Kummu et al., 2016).

22

23 Over the next few decades, and for increases in global mean temperature of less than about 2°C, the AR5
24 concluded that changes in population will generally have a greater effect on water resource availability than
25 changes in climate. Climate change, however, will regionally exacerbate or offset the effects of population
26 pressure (Jiménez Cisneros et al., 2014).

27

28 The differences in projected changes in runoff under 1.5°C and 2°C, particularly those that are regional, are
29 described in Section 3.3.5. Constraining to 1.5°C instead of 2°C warming can mitigate the risks on water
30 availability although socio-economic drivers could affect the availability more than the risks posed by the
31 variation in warming levels, while the risks found in regions are not homogeneous (*medium evidence,*
32 *medium agreement*) (Gerten et al., 2013; Hanasaki et al., 2013; Arnell and Lloyd-Hughes, 2014; Schewe et
33 al., 2014; Karnauskas et al., 2018). Assuming a constant population in these models, Gerten et al. (2013)
34 reveal that an additional 8% of the world population in 2000 will be exposed to new or aggravated water
35 scarcity at 2°C warming. This value is almost halved - with 50 % larger reliability - when warming is
36 constrained to 1.5°C. People inhabiting river basins particularly in the Middle East and Near East become
37 newly exposed to chronic water scarcity even if the warming is constrained under 2°C warming. Many
38 regions especially in Europe, Australia and southern Africa appear to be affected at 1.5°C if the reduction in
39 water availability is computed for non-water scarce basins in addition to the reductions in water-scarce
40 regions. From a contemporary population of approximately 1.3 billion exposed to water scarcity, about 3%
41 (North America) to 9% (Europe) are prone to aggravated scarcity at 2°C warming (Gerten et al., 2013).
42 Under the Shared Socioeconomic Pathway (SSP)2 population scenario, about 8% of the global population
43 are projected to experience a severe reduction in water resources under warming of 1.7°C in 2021-2040,
44 increasing to 14 % of the population under 2.7°C in 2043-2071, based on either the criteria of discharge
45 reduction >20% or >1 standard deviation (Schewe et al., 2014). Depending on the scenarios of SSP1 to 5,
46 exposure to the increase of water scarcity in 2050 will be globally reduced by 184–270 million people at
47 about 1.5°C compared to the impacts at about 2°C. However the variation between socio-economic

1 differences is larger than the variation between warming levels (Arnell and Lloyd-Hughes, 2014).

2
3 On many small developing islands, there will be freshwater stress derived from projected aridity change,
4 however, constraining to 1.5°C warming can avoid a substantial fraction of water stress compared to 2°C,
5 especially across the Caribbean region, particularly on the island of Hispaniola (Dominican Republic and
6 Haiti) (Karnauskas et al. (2018). Hanasaki et al. (2013) conclude that the projected range of changes in
7 global irrigation water withdrawal (relative to the baseline of 1971-2000) with human configuration fixing
8 non-meteorological variables at the period of about 2000 are 1.1–2.3% and 0.6–2.0% lower at 1.5°C than at
9 2°C, respectively. The same study, Hanasaki et al. (2013) reports on the importance of water use scenarios in
10 water scarcity assessments, but neither quantitative nor qualitative information regarding water use are
11 available. Hanasaki et al. (2013) conclude that the projected ranges of changes in global irrigation water
12 withdrawal with human configuration fixing non-meteorological variables at about 2000 are 1.1–2.3% at
13 about 1.5°C, which is projected by Geophysical Fluid Dynamic Laboratory (GFDL) model (Representative
14 Concentration Pathway (RCP)2.6 in 2071-2100 and RCP4.5 in 2011-2040), and 0.6-2.0% at about 2°C
15 according to the projection using the Hadley Centre New Global Environmental Model (HadGEM) and
16 Model for Interdisciplinary Research on Climate (MIROC) models (RCP4.5 and RCP8.5 in 2011-2040,
17 respectively).

18
19 Comparing the impacts on hydropower production at 1.5°C and 2°C, it is found that mean gross potential
20 increases in northern, eastern and western Europe, and decreases in southern Europe (Tobin et al., 2018;
21 Jacob et al., 2018). The Baltic and Scandinavian countries will have the most positive impacts on production.
22 The most negatively impacted are Greece, Spain, and Portugal, although the impacts can be reduced by
23 limiting warming at 1.5°C (Tobin et al., 2018). It is found that, in Greece, Spain and Portugal, a warming of
24 2°C will decrease hydropower potential below 10%, while limiting to 1.5°C warming will keep the reduction
25 to 5% or less. There is however, substantial uncertainty associated with these results due to a large spread
26 between the climate models (Tobin et al., 2018).

27
28 Due to a combination of higher water temperatures and reduced summer river flows, the usable capacity of
29 thermoelectric power plants using river water for cooling is expected to reduce in all European countries
30 (Tobin et al., 2018; Jacob et al., 2018), with the magnitude of decreases being about 5% for 1.5°C and 10%
31 for 2°C for most European countries (Tobin et al., 2018). Greece, Spain, and Bulgaria will have the largest
32 reduction at 2°C (Tobin et al., 2018).

33
34 Fricko et al. (2016) assess the direct global energy sector water use across a broad range of energy system
35 transformation pathways in order to identify the water impacts of a 2°C climate policy. This study revealed
36 that there will be substantial divergence in water withdrawal for thermal power plant cooling under a
37 condition in which the distribution of future cooling technology for energy generation is fixed, whereas
38 adopting alternative cooling technologies and water resources will make the divergence considerably
39 smaller.

40 41 3.4.2.2 *Extreme hydrological events (floods and droughts)*

42 WG II AR5 concluded that socio-economic losses from flooding since the mid-20th century have increased
43 mainly due to greater exposure and vulnerability (*high confidence*; Jiménez Cisneros et al., 2014). There is
44 *low confidence* due to *limited evidence*, however, that anthropogenic climate change has affected the
45 frequency and the magnitude of floods. WGII AR5 also concluded that there is no evidence that surface
46 water and groundwater drought frequency has changed over the last few decades, although impacts of
47 drought have increased mostly due to increased water demand (Jiménez Cisneros et al., 2014).

1
2 Since the AR5, the number of studies related to river flooding and meteorological drought based on long-
3 term observed data have been gradually increasing. There has been progress since the AR5 in identifying
4 historical changes in streamflow and continental runoff (Section 3.3.5). As a result of population and
5 economic growth, increased exposure of people and assets has caused more damage due to flooding.
6 However, differences in flood risks among regions reflect the balance among the magnitude of the flood,
7 population, their vulnerabilities, the value of assets affected by flooding, and the capacity to cope with flood
8 risks that depend on socio-economic development conditions as well as topography and hydro-climatic
9 conditions (Tanoue et al., 2016). The AR5 assessment concluded that there was *low confidence* in the
10 attribution of global changes in droughts (Bindoff et al., 2013b). However, recent publications based on
11 observational and modeling evidence assessed that human emissions have substantially increased the
12 probability of drought years in the Mediterranean region (Sections 3.3.4).
13
14 WGII AR5 assessed that global flood risk will increase in the future partly due to climate change (*limited*
15 *evidence, medium agreement*), with projected changes in the frequency of droughts longer than 12 months
16 being more uncertain, because of their dependence on accumulated precipitation over long periods (Jiménez
17 Cisneros et al., 2014).
18
19 Increases in the risks associated with runoff at global scale (*high confidence*), and in flood hazard in some
20 regions (*high confidence*), can be expected at warming of 1.5°C level with an overall increase in the area
21 affected by flood hazard at 2°C (*high confidence*) (see Section 3.3.5). There are studies, however, revealing
22 that socio-economic conditions will exacerbate flood impacts more than global climate change, and the
23 magnitude of the impacts can be larger in some region (Arnell and Lloyd-Hughes, 2014; Winsemius et al.,
24 2016; Alfieri et al., 2017; Arnell et al., 2018; Kinoshita et al., 2018) (*limited evidence, medium agreement*).
25 Assuming constant population sizes, countries representing 73% of the world population will experience
26 increasing flood risk with an average of 580% increase at 4°C compared to the impact simulated over the
27 baseline period 1976-2005. Such impact is projected to be reduced to 100% increase at 1.5°C and 170% at
28 2°C (Alfieri et al., 2017). Alfieri et al. (2017) reveal that the largest increases in flood risks are found in U.S.,
29 Asia, and Europe in general, while decreases are found in only few countries in Eastern Europe and Africa.
30 Alfieri et al (2017) report that the projected changes are not homogeneously distributed on the world land
31 surface. Alfieri et al. (2018) studied the population affected by flood events in European states, specifically
32 Central and Western Europe, and found that the population affected can be limited to 86% for 1.5°C
33 warming compared to 93% at 2°C. Under the SSP2 population scenario, Arnell et al. (2018) find that 39%
34 (range 36-46%) of impacts on populations exposed to river flood can be globally avoided at 1.5°C compared
35 to 2 °C warming.
36
37 Under SSP1-5 scenario, Arnell and Lloyd-Hughes (2014) find that the number of people exposed to
38 increased flooding in 2050 under warming of about 1.5°C can be reduced by 26–34 million compared to
39 those people exposed to increased flooding associated with 2°C. Variation between socio-economic
40 differences, however, are larger than the variation between the extent of global warming. Kinoshita et al.
41 (2018) find that a serious increase in potential flood fatality (5.7%) is projected without any adaptation if
42 global warming increases from 1.5°C to 2°C, whereas an increase in potential economic loss (0.9%) is
43 relatively small. Nevertheless, the study indicates that socio-economic changes have a stronger contribution
44 to the potentially increased consequences of future floods, and about a half of the increase of potential
45 economic losses is mitigated by autonomous adaptation.
46
47 There is limited information about the global and regional projected risks posed by droughts at 1.5°C and

1 2°C. However, hazards by droughts under 1.5°C can be reduced compared to the hazards at 2°C (Section
2 3.3.4). Under constant socio-economic conditions, the population exposed to drought at 2°C warming is
3 projected to be larger than at 1.5°C (Smirnov et al., 2016; Sun et al., 2017; Arnell et al., 2018; Liu et al.,
4 2018) (*limited evidence, medium agreement*). Under the same scenario, the global mean monthly number of
5 people expected to be exposed to extreme drought at 1.5°C in 2021-2040 is projected to be 114.3 million
6 people while 190.4 million people at 2°C in 2041-2060 (Smirnov et al., 2016) . Under the SSP2 population
7 scenario, Arnell et al. (2018) project that 39% (range 36-51%) of impacts on populations exposed to drought
8 can be globally avoided at 1.5°C compared to 2°C.

9
10 Liu et al. (2018) study the changes in population exposure to severe droughts in 27 regions and around the
11 globe for 1.5°C and 2°C warming using the SSP1 population scenario, compared to the baseline period of
12 1986-2005, and conclude that urban population exposure in most regions can be decreased at 1.5°C
13 (350.2±158.8 million) compared to 2°C (410.7±213.5 million), respectively. Liu et al. (2018) also suggest
14 that more urban populations will be exposed to severe droughts in Central Europe, Southern Europe, the
15 Mediterranean, West Africa, East and West Asia and Southeast Asia, and the number of the affected people
16 will escalate further in these regions at 2°C. In the Haihe River Basin in China, the proportion of the
17 population exposed to droughts at 1.5°C is projected to be reduced by 30.4%, but increased by 74.8% at 2°C
18 relative to 339.65 million people in the 1986–2005 period (Sun et al., 2017) .

19
20 Alfieri et al. (2018) estimate expected damage from flood at the European level for the baseline period (1976-
21 2005), in which the reported annual figure is 5 billion euro of losses and reveal that relative changes of flood
22 impacts rise with warming levels from 116% at 1.5°C to 137% at 2°C, respectively.

23
24 Kinoshita et al. (2018) study the increase of potential economic loss in SSP3 and project that the smaller loss at
25 1.5°C compared to at 2°C (0.9%) is marginal regardless of whether the vulnerability is fixed at the current level
26 or not. Winsemius et al. (2016) show adaptation measures have the potential to greatly reduce present and future
27 flood damage, by analyzing the differences in results with and without flood protection standard. They conclude
28 that increases in flood induced economic impacts (% Gross Domestic Product, GDP) in African countries are
29 mainly driven by climate change and Africa's growing assets become increasingly exposed to floods. And hence
30 there is greater need for long-term and sustainable investments in adaptation in Africa.

31 32 3.4.2.3 Groundwater

33 WGII AR5 concluded that the detection of changes in groundwater systems, and attribution of those changes
34 to climatic changes, are rare owing to a lack of appropriate observation wells and an overall small number of
35 studies (Jiménez Cisneros et al., 2014).

36
37 Since AR5, the number of studies based on long-term observed data continues to be limited. The
38 groundwater-fed lakes in north-eastern central Europe have been affected by climate and land use changes,
39 and show a predominantly negative lake-level trend in 1999–2008 (Kaiser et al., 2014).

40
41 WGII AR5 concluded that climate change is projected to reduce groundwater resources significantly in most
42 dry subtropical regions (*robust evidence, high agreement*; Jiménez Cisneros et al., 2014).

43
44 In some regions, groundwater is often intensively used to supplement the excess demand, often leading to
45 groundwater depletion. Climate change adds further pressure on water resources and exaggerates human
46 water demands due to increasing temperatures over agricultural lands (Wada et al., 2017). Very few studies

1 project the risks of groundwater depletion under 1.5°C and 2°C warming. Under 2°C warming, impacts posed
2 on groundwater are projected to be greater than at 1.5°C (*limited evidence, low agreement*; Portmann et al.,
3 2013; Salem et al., 2017).

4
5 Portmann et al. (2013) indicate that 2.0% (range 1.1-2.6%) of global land area is projected to suffer from an
6 extreme decrease of renewable groundwater resources of more than 70% at 2°C, which is clearly mitigated at
7 1.5°C. The study also projects that 20% of global land surface is affected by more than 10% groundwater
8 reduction at 1.5°C with the percentage of the land impacted increasing at 2°C. In a groundwater-dependent
9 irrigated region in Northwest Bangladesh, the average groundwater level during the major irrigation period
10 (January-April) is projected to decrease in accordance with temperature rise (Salem et al., 2017).

11 3.4.2.4 Water quality

12 WGII AR5 concluded that most observed changes to water quality from climate change are from isolated
13 studies, mostly of rivers or lakes in high-income countries, using a small number of variables (Jiménez
14 Cisneros et al., 2014). The AR5 report assessed that climate change is projected to reduce raw water quality,
15 posing risks to drinking water quality with conventional treatment (*medium evidence, high agreement*;
16 Jiménez Cisneros et al. (2014)).

17
18 Since AR5, studies have detected climate change impacts on several indices of water quality in lakes,
19 watershed and regional (e.g., Patiño et al., 2014; Aguilera et al., 2015; Watts et al., 2015; Marszelewski and
20 Pius, 2016; Capo et al., 2017). Since WGII AR5, the number of studies utilizing RCP scenarios at regional or
21 watershed scale have been gradually increased (e.g., Boehlert et al., 2015; Teshager et al., 2016;
22 Marcinkowski et al., 2017). There are, however, few studies that explore projected impacts on water quality
23 under 1.5°C versus 2°C warming. Differences in impacts on water quality between 1.5°C and 2°C warming is
24 unclear (Bonte and Zwolsman, 2010; Hosseini et al., 2017) (*limited evidence, low agreement*). The daily
25 probability of exceeding the chloride standard for drinking water taken from Lake IJsselmeer (Andijk, the
26 Netherlands) is projected to increase about five times at 2°C relative to 1°C since 1990 (Bonte and
27 Zwolsman, 2010). Mean monthly dissolved oxygen concentrations and nutrient concentrations in the upper
28 Qu'Appelle River (Canada) in 2050-2055 are projected to decrease less at about 1.5°C warming (RCP2.6 in
29 2050-2055) compared to about 2°C (RCP4.5 in 2050-2055) (Hosseini et al., 2017). In the three river basins
30 (Sekong, Sesan, and Srepok in southeast Asia) about 2°C warming (1.05 °C increase in the 2030s relative to
31 the baseline period 1981-2008, RCP8.5), impacts posed by land-use change on water quality is projected to
32 be greater than at 1.5°C (0.89 °C increase in the 2030s relative to the baseline period 1981-2008,
33 RCP4.5)(Trang et al., 2017). Under the same warming scenario, Trang et al. (2017) project annual nitrogen
34 (N) and phosphorus (P) yields change in 2030s at about 1.5°C and about 2°C as well as with combinations of
35 two land-use change scenarios: 1) conversion of forest to grassland, and 2) of forest to agricultural land. The
36 projected changes in N (P) yield under 1.5°C and 2°C scenarios are 7.3 (5.1)% and -6.6 (-3.6)%, whereas
37 under the combination of land-use scenarios are 1) 5.2 (12.6)% and 8.8 (11.7)%, and 2) 7.5 (14.9)% and
38 3.7(8.8)%, respectively (Trang et al., 2017).

39 40 41 3.4.2.5 Soil erosion and sediment load

42 WGII AR5 concluded that there is little or no observational evidence that soil erosion and sediment load
43 have been altered significantly due to climate change (*limited evidence, medium agreement*), (Jiménez
44 Cisneros et al., 2014). As studies of climate change impacts on soil erosion have increased where rainfall is
45 an important driver (Lu et al., 2013), studies have increasingly considered other factors such as rainfall
46 intensity (e.g., Shi and Wang, 2015; Li and Fang, 2016), snow melt, and change of vegetation cover due to
47 temperature rise (Potemkina and Potemkin, 2015), and crop management practices (Mullan et al., 2012).

1 WGII AR5 concluded that increases in heavy rainfall and temperature are projected to change soil erosion
2 and sediment yield, although the extent of these changes is highly uncertain and depends on rainfall
3 seasonality, land cover, and soil management practices (Jiménez Cisneros et al., 2014).
4

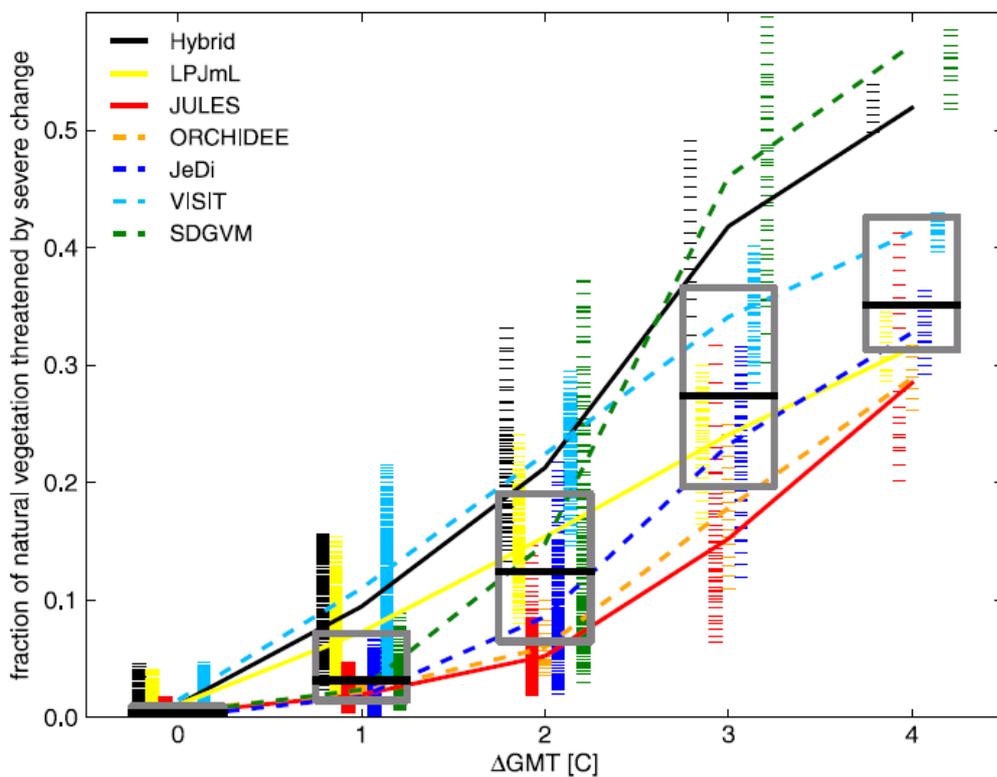
5 While published studies of climate change impacts on soil erosion have increased since 2000 globally (Li
6 and Fang, 2016), few articles have addressed impacts at 1.5°C and 2°C warming. The existing studies have
7 found few differences in projected risks posed on sediment load under 1.5°C and 2°C (*limited evidence, low*
8 *agreement*; Cousino et al., 2015; Shrestha et al., 2016). The differences between average annual sediment
9 load under 1.5°C and 2°C warmings are not clear because of complex interactions among climate change,
10 land cover/surface and soil management (Cousino et al., 2015; Shrestha et al., 2016). Averages of annual
11 sediment load are projected to be similar under 1.5°C and 2°C, in particular in the Great Lakes region in the
12 US as well as in the Lower Mekong region in Southeast Asia (Cousino et al., 2015; Shrestha et al., 2016).
13
14

15 **3.4.3 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems**

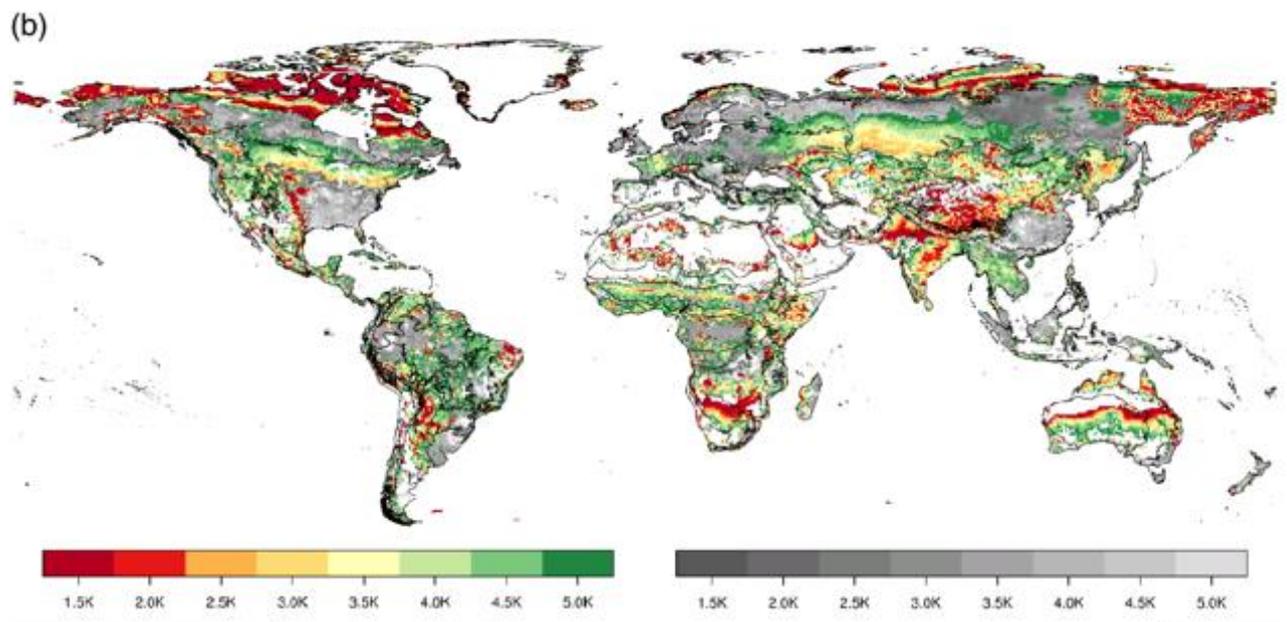
16 **3.4.3.1 Biome shifts**

17 Latitudinal and elevational shifts of biomes (major ecosystem types) boreal, temperate, and tropical regions
18 have been detected (Settele et al., 2014, AR5) and new studies confirm this (e.g. for shrub encroachment on
19 tundra; Larsen et al., 2014). Attribution studies indicate that anthropogenic climate change has made a
20 greater contribution to these changes than any other factor (Settele et al., 2014, *medium confidence*).
21
22

23 An ensemble of seven Dynamic Vegetation Models driven by projected climates from 19 alternative General
24 Circulation Models (GCMs) (Warszawski et al., 2013) shows 13% (range 8-20%) of biomes transforming at
25 2°C warming, but only 4% (range 2-7%) doing so at 1°C; suggesting that about 7% may be transformed at
26 1.5°C, indicating a doubling of the areal extent of biome shifts between 1.5°C and 2°C warming (Figure
27 3.15a). A single ecosystem model LPJmL (Gerten et al., 2013) illustrates that biome shifts in the Arctic,
28 Tibet, Himalayas, South Africa and Australia would be avoided by constraining warming to 1.5°C as
29 compared with 2°C (Figure 3.15b). Seddon et al. (2016) quantitatively identified ecologically sensitive
30 regions to climate change in most of the continents from tundra to tropical rainforest. Biome transformation
31 may in some cases be associated with novel climates and ecological communities (Prober et al., 2012).



1
2



3
4
5
6

Figure 3.16: (a) Fraction of global natural vegetation (including managed forests) at risk of severe ecosystem change as a function of global mean temperature change for all ecosystems, models, global climate change models

1 and Representative Concentration Pathways (RCPs). The colours represent the different ecosystem
2 models, which are also horizontally separated for clarity. Results are collated in unit-degree bins, where
3 the temperature for a given year is the average over a 30-year window centred on that year. The boxes
4 span the 25th and 75th percentiles across the entire ensemble. The short, horizontal stripes represent
5 individual (annual) data points, the curves connect the mean value per ecosystem model in each bin. The
6 solid (dashed) curves are for models with (without) dynamic vegetation composition changes. Source:
7 (Warszawski et al., 2013) (b) Threshold level of global temperature anomaly above pre-industrial levels
8 that leads to significant local changes in terrestrial ecosystems. Regions with severe (coloured) or
9 moderate (greyish) ecosystem transformation; delineation refers to the 90 biogeographic regions. All
10 values denote changes found in >50% of the simulations. Source: (Gerten et al., 2013). Regions coloured
11 in dark red are projected to undergo severe transformation under a global warming of 1.5°C while those
12 coloured in light red do so at 2°C; other colors are used when there is no severe transformation unless
13 global warming exceeds 2°C.
14
15

16 3.4.3.2 Changes in phenology

17 Advancement in spring phenology of 2.8 ± 0.35 days per decade has been observed in plants and animals in
18 most Northern Hemisphere ecosystems in recent decades (between 30°N and 72°N), and this has been
19 attributed to changes in climate (*high confidence*) (Settele et al., 2014). The rates of change are particularly
20 rapid in the Arctic zone in relation with higher local warming (Oberbauer et al., 2013), but in tropical forests,
21 the phenology changes rather respond to moisture stress (Zhou et al., 2014). While a full review cannot be
22 included here, trends consistent with this earlier finding continue to be detected, including in the flowering
23 times of plants (Parmesan and Hanley, 2015), in the dates of egg laying and migration in birds (newly in
24 China, Wu and Shi, 2016), in the emergence dates of butterflies (Roy et al., 2015), and in the seasonal
25 greening-up of vegetation as detected by satellites (i.e. in the Normalised Difference Vegetation Index,
26 NDVI, Piao et al., 2015).
27

28 The potential for de-coupling of species-species interactions due to differing phenological responses to
29 climate change is well established (Settele et al., 2014) for example for plants and their insect pollinators
30 (Willmer, 2012; Scaven and Rafferty, 2013). Now, mid-century projections of plant and animal phenophases
31 in UK (Thackeray et al., 2016) clearly indicate that the timing of phenological events could change more for
32 primary consumers (6.2 days earlier on average) than for higher trophic levels (2.5-2.9 days earlier on
33 average), indicating the potential for phenological mismatch and associated risks for ecosystem functionality
34 in the future, associated with global warming of 2.1-2.7°C above pre-industrial; while differing responses
35 could alter community structure in temperate forests (Roberts et al., 2015). Here, the temperate forest
36 phenology is projected to gain 14.3 days in the near term (2010-2039) and 24.6 days in the medium term
37 (2040-2069), so in first approximation the difference between 2°C and 1.5°C global warming is about 10
38 days (Roberts et al., 2015). This phenological plasticity is not always adaptive and must be taken cautiously
39 (Duputié et al., 2015), due to accompanying changes in climate variability (risk of frost damage for plants or
40 earlier emergence of insects resulting in mortality during cold spells). Another adaptive response for the
41 plants is expanding their range with increased vigor and altered herbivore resistance in their new range,
42 analogous to invasive plants (Macel et al., 2017).
43

44 In summary, limiting warming to 1.5°C as compared with 2°C may avoid a few days of advance in spring
45 phenology and hence decrease the risks of loss of ecosystem functionality due to phenological mismatch
46 between trophic levels, and also of maladaptation coming from the sensitivity of many species to increased
47 climate variability. Nevertheless, this difference between 1.5°C and 2°C warming might be limited for plants
48 able to expand their range.

1

2 *3.4.3.3 Changes in species range, abundance and extinction*

3 AR5 (Settele et al., 2014) concluded that the geographical ranges of many terrestrial and freshwater plant
4 and animal species have moved over the last several decades in response to warming: approximately 17 km
5 per decade poleward and 11 m up in altitude per decade. Recent trends confirm this finding, for example the
6 spatial and interspecific variance in bird populations in Europe and the North America since 1980 were
7 found to be well-predicted by trends in climate suitability (Stephens et al., 2016). Further, a recent meta-
8 analysis of 27 studies concerning a total of 976 species (Wiens, 2016) found that 47% of local extinctions
9 (extirpations) reported across the globe during the 20th century could be attributed to climate change, is
10 significantly higher in tropical regions, for animals and in freshwater habitats. IUCN (2017) lists 305
11 terrestrial animal and plant species from Pacific island developing nations as being threatened by climate
12 change and severe weather. Due to lags in the responses of some species to climate change, shifts in insect
13 pollinator ranges may result in novel assemblages with unknown implications for biodiversity and ecosystem
14 function (Rafferty, 2017).

15

16 Warren et al. (2013) simulated climatically determined geographic range loss under 2°C and 4°C global
17 warming for 50,000 plant and animal species accounting for uncertainty in climate projections and for the
18 potential ability of species to disperse naturally in an attempt to track their geographically shifting climate
19 envelope. This earlier study has now been updated and expanded to incorporate 105,501 species, including
20 19,848 insects, and finds that a warming of 2°C by 2100 would lead to projected bioclimatic range losses of
21 >50% in 18 (6-35)% of 19,848 insects species, 8 (4-16)% of 12,429 vertebrate species, and 16 (9-28)% of
22 73,224 plant species studied (Warren et al., 2018b). At 1.5°C this falls to 6 (1-18) % insects, 4 (2-9)%
23 vertebrates and 8 (4-15)% plants. Hence the number of insect species projected to lose over half their
24 geographic range is reduced by two-thirds when warming is limited to 1.5°C as compared with 2°C, while
25 the number of vertebrate and plant species projected to lose over half their geographic range is halved
26 (Warren et al., 2018b). This is consistent with estimates made from an earlier study suggesting that range
27 losses at 1.5°C were significantly lower for plants than those at 2°C warming (Smith et al., 2018). It should
28 be noted that at 1.5°C warming, and if species' ability to disperse naturally to track their preferred climate
29 geographically is inhibited by natural or anthropogenic obstacles, there still remain 10% amphibians, 8%
30 reptiles, 6% mammals, 5% birds, 10% insects and 8% plants which are projected to lose over half their
31 range, while species on average lose 20-27% of their range (Warren et al., 2018b). Since bird and mammal
32 species can disperse more easily, a small proportion can gain range as climate changes, but even at 1.5°C
33 warming the total range loss integrated over all birds and mammals greatly exceeds the integrated range gain
34 (Warren et al., 2018b).

35

36 A number of caveats are noted in studies projecting climatic range change, since the approach does not
37 incorporate the effects of extreme weather events and the role of interactions between species; and trophic
38 interactions may locally counteract range expansion of species towards higher altitudes (Bråthen et al.,
39 2018). Also, there is the potential for highly invasive species to become established in new areas as climate
40 changes (Murphy and Romanuk, 2014), but there is no literature that quantifies this potential for 1.5°C
41 warming.

42

43 Pecl et al. (2017) summarize at the global level the consequences (for economic development, livelihoods,
44 food security, human health and culture) of climate-change induced species redistribution and conclude that,
45 even if anthropogenic greenhouse gas emissions stopped today, the effort for human systems to adapt to the
46 most crucial effects of climate-driven species redistribution will be far reaching and extensive. For example,
47 key insect crop pollinator families (Apidae, Syrphidae and Calliphoridae; i.e., bees, hoverflies and

1 blowflies) are shown to retain significantly greater geographic ranges under 1.5°C global warming as
2 compared with 2°C (Warren et al., 2018b). In some cases when species (such as pest and disease species)
3 move into areas which become newly climatically suitable they may become invasive or harmful to human
4 or natural systems (Settele et al., 2014). Some studies are beginning to locate ‘refugial’ areas where the
5 climate remains suitable in the future for most of the species currently present: for example, (Smith et al.,
6 2018) estimate that 5.5-14% more of the globe’s terrestrial land area can act as climatic refugia for plants
7 under 1.5°C warming as compared to 2°C.

8
9 There is no literature that directly estimates the proportion of species at increased risk of global (as opposed
10 to local) commitment to extinction as a result of climate change as this is difficult to quantify. However, it is
11 possible to compare the proportions of species at risk of very high range loss in Figure 2 in Warren et al.
12 (2018b) where discernibly lower number of terrestrial species projected to lose over 90% of their range at
13 1.5°C global warming as compared with 2°C; a link between very high levels of range loss and greatly
14 increased extinction risk may be inferred (Urban, 2015). Hence limiting global warming to 1.5°C as
15 compared with 2°C would be expected to reduce both range losses and associated extinction risks in
16 terrestrial species (*medium confidence*).

17 18 3.4.3.4 Changes in ecosystem function, biomass and carbon stocks

19 WGII AR5 (Settele et al., 2014) concluded that there is *high confidence* that net terrestrial ecosystem
20 productivity at the global scale has increased relative to the preindustrial era and that rising CO₂
21 concentrations are contributing to this trend through stimulation of photosynthesis, yet there is no clear,
22 consistent signal of a climate change contribution. In the northern latitudes, the productivity change has a
23 lower velocity than the warming possibly because of lack of resource and vegetation acclimation
24 mechanisms (M. Huang et al., 2017). Biomass and soil carbon stocks in terrestrial ecosystems are currently
25 increasing (*high confidence*), but are vulnerable to loss to the atmosphere as a result of projected increases in
26 the intensity of storms, wildfires, land degradation and pest outbreaks (Settele et al., 2014; Seidl et al., 2017).
27 This would contribute to a decrease in the terrestrial carbon sink. Anderegg et al. (2015) show that the total
28 ecosystem respiration, at the global scale, has increased in response to increase of nighttime temperature (1
29 PgC year⁻¹ °C⁻¹, p=0.02).

30
31 The increase of total ecosystem respiration in spring and autumn, in relation with higher temperature, may
32 turn boreal forest from carbon sink to carbon source (Hadden and Grelle, 2016). This is confirmed for the
33 boreal peatlands where increased temperature may diminish the carbon storage and compromise the stability
34 of the peatland (Dieleman et al., 2016). In addition, J. Yang et al. (2015) showed that fires reduce carbon
35 sink of global terrestrial ecosystems by 0.57 PgC yr⁻¹ in ecosystems with high carbon storage, such as
36 peatlands and tropical forests. Consequently for adaptation purposes, it is necessary to enhance carbon sinks,
37 especially in forests which are prime regulators within the water, energy and carbon cycles (Ellison et al.,
38 2017). Soil is also a key compartment for carbon sequestration (Lal, 2014; Minasny et al., 2017) depending
39 on the net biome productivity and the soil quality (Bispo et al., 2017).

40
41 The AR5 assessed that there remains large uncertainty in the land carbon cycle behavior in the future (Ciais
42 et al., 2013), with most, but not all, CMIP5 models simulating continued terrestrial carbon uptake under all
43 four RCP scenarios (Jones et al., 2013). Disagreement between models outweighs differences between
44 scenarios even up to 2100 (Hewitt et al., 2016; Lovenduski and Bonan, 2017). Increased CO₂ will drive
45 further increases in land carbon sink (Ciais et al., 2013; Schimel et al., 2015) which could persist for
46 centuries (Pugh et al., 2016). Nitrogen, phosphorus and other nutrients, will limit terrestrial carbon cycle
47 response to both CO₂ and climate (Goll et al., 2012; Yang et al., 2014; Wieder et al., 2015; Zaehle et al.,

1 2015; Ellsworth et al., 2017). Climate change may accelerate plant uptake of carbon (Gang et al., 2015), but
2 also decomposition processes (Todd-Brown et al., 2014; Koven et al., 2015; Crowther et al., 2016). Ahlström
3 et al. (2012) found a net loss of carbon in extra-tropics and largest spread across model results in the tropics.
4 The net effect of climate change is to reduce the carbon sink expected under CO₂ increase alone (Settele et
5 al., 2014). Friend et al. (2014) found substantial uptake of carbon by vegetation under future scenarios when
6 considering the effects of both climate change and elevated CO₂.

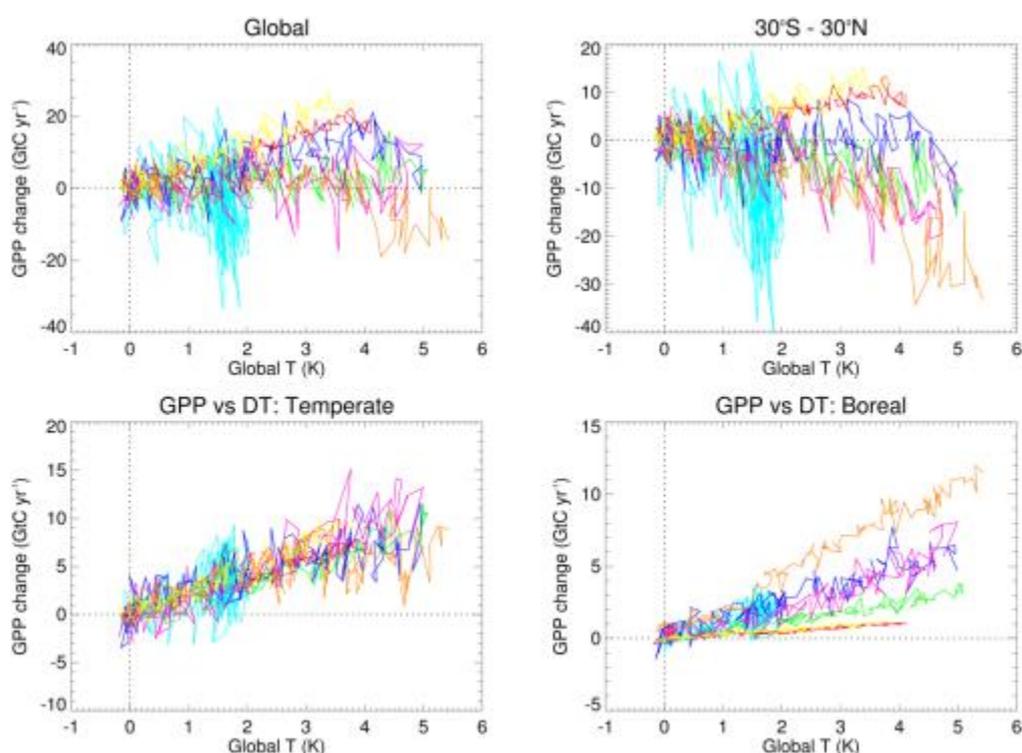
7
8 There is little published literature examining modelled land carbon changes specifically under 1.5°C
9 warming, but here existing CMIP5 models and published data are used to draw some conclusions. For
10 systems with significant inertia, such as vegetation or soil carbon stores, changes in carbon storage will
11 depend on the rate of change of forcing and so are dependent on the choice of scenario (Jones et al., 2009;
12 Ciais et al., 2013; Sihi et al., 2017). To avoid legacy effects of the choice of scenario we focus on the
13 response of Gross Primary Productivity (GPP) – the rate of photosynthetic carbon uptake – by the models,
14 rather than by changes in their carbon store.

15
16 Figure 3.16 shows different responses of the terrestrial carbon cycle to climate change in different regions.
17 The models show a consistent response of increased GPP in temperate latitudes of approximately 2.0 GtC yr⁻¹
18 K⁻¹. Similarly Gang et al. (2015) also projected a robust increase in Net Primary Productivity (NPP) of
19 temperate forests, however Ahlström et al. (2012) show this could be offset or reversed by increases in
20 decomposition. Globally, GPP increases or remains approximately unchanged in most models (Hashimoto et
21 al., 2013). This is confirmed by Sakalli et al. (2017) for Europe using Euro-Cordex regional models under a
22 2°C global warming for the 2034-2063 period (storage will increase by +5% in soil and by +20% in
23 vegetation). But using the same models, Jacob et al. (2018) showed that limiting warming to +1.5°C instead
24 of +2°C avoids an increase in ecosystem vulnerability of 40-50%.

25
26 At the global scale, linear scaling is acceptable for net primary production, biomass burning, and surface
27 runoff and impacts on terrestrial carbon storage will be greater at 2°C than at 1.5°C (Tanaka et al., 2017). If
28 global CO₂ concentrations and temperatures stabilise, or peak and decline, then both land and ocean carbon
29 sinks – which are primarily driven by the continued increase in atmospheric CO₂ – will also decline, and
30 may even reverse (Jones et al., 2016) and so if a given amount of anthropogenic CO₂ is removed from the
31 atmosphere, an equivalent amount of land and ocean anthropogenic CO₂ will be released to the atmosphere
32 (Cao and Caldeira, 2010).

33
34 In conclusion, ecosystem respiration will increase with temperature, reducing soil carbon storage. Soil
35 carbon storage will be larger if global warming is restricted to 1.5°C, although some of the associated
36 changes will be countered by enhanced gross primary production due to elevated CO₂ concentration (i.e. the
37 ‘fertilization effect’) and higher temperatures, especially at medium and high latitudes (*medium confidence*).

38



1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26

Figure 3.17: The response of terrestrial productivity (Gross Primary Productivity, GPP) to climate change, globally (top left) and for three latitudinal regions: 30°S-30°N; 30-60°N and 60-90°N. Data was used from the Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 5 (CMIP5) archive (<http://cmip-pcmdi.llnl.gov/cmip5/>). Seven Earth System Models used: Norwegian Earth System Model (NorESM-ME, yellow); Community Earth System Model (CESM, red); Institute Pierre Simon Laplace (IPSL)-CM5-LR (dark blue); Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory (GFDL, pale blue); Max Plank Institute-Earth System Model (pink); Hadley Centre New Global Environmental Model 2-Earth System (HadGEM2-ES, orange); Canadian Earth System Model 2 (CanESM2, green). Results are differences in GPP from model simulations with ($^{\circ}1\text{pctCO}_2$) and without ($^{\circ}\text{esmfixclim1}$) the effects of climate change. Data are plotted against global mean temperature increase above pre-industrial from simulations with 1% per year increase in CO_2 ($^{\circ}1\text{pctCO}_2$).

3.4.3.5 Regional and ecosystem-specific risks

A large number of threatened systems including mountain ecosystems, highly biodiverse tropical wet and dry forests, deserts, freshwater systems and dune systems are assessed in the AR5. These include Mediterranean areas in Europe, Siberian, tropical and desert ecosystems in Asia, Australian rainforests, the Fynbos and succulent Karoo areas of South Africa, and wetlands in Ethiopia, Malawi, Zambia and Zimbabwe. In all these systems, it has been shown that impacts accrue with greater warming and thus impacts at 2°C would be expected to be greater than those at 1.5°C (*medium confidence*).

The **High Arctic region**, with tundra-dominated landscapes, has warmed more than the global average over the last century (Settele et al., 2014) (Section 3.3). The Arctic tundra biome is experiencing increasing fire disturbance and permafrost degradation (Bring et al., 2016; DeBeer et al., 2016; Jiang et al., 2016; Yang et

1 al., 2016). Both of these processes facilitate conditions for the establishment of woody species in tundra
2 areas. Arctic terrestrial ecosystems are being disrupted by delays in winter onset and mild winters associated
3 with global warming (Cooper, 2014) (*high confidence*). Observational constraints suggest stabilisation at
4 1.5°C would avoid approximately 2 million km² of permafrost compared with stabilisation at 2°C (Chadburn
5 et al., 2017), but the timescale for release of thawed carbon as CO₂ or CH₄ is likely to be many centuries
6 (Burke et al., 2017). In Northern Eurasia, the growing season length is projected to lengthen by about 3-12
7 days for 1.5°C and 6-16 days for 2°C (*medium confidence*) (Zhou et al., 2018). Aalto et al. (2017) predict a
8 72% reduction of cryogenic land surface processes in Northern Europe for RCP2.6 in 2040-2069
9 (corresponding to a global warming of approximately 1.6°C), with only slightly larger losses for RCP4.5
10 (2°C global warming). Long-term absence of snow reduces vascular plant cover in the understorey by 92%,
11 reduces fine root biomass by 39% (Blume-Werry et al., 2016)

12
13 Projected impacts on **forests** as climate changes include increases in the intensity of storms, wildfires and
14 pest outbreaks (Settele et al., 2014), potentially leading to forest dieback (*medium confidence*). Warmer and
15 drier conditions particularly facilitate fire, drought and insect disturbances, while warmer and wetter
16 conditions increase disturbances from wind and pathogens (Seidl et al., 2017). Including disturbances in the
17 simulations may influence productivity changes of European forests in response to climate change (Reyer et
18 al., 2017b). There is additional evidence for attribution of increased forest fire in North America to
19 anthropogenic climate change during 1984-2015, via the mechanism of increasing fuel aridity almost
20 doubling the western US forest fire area compared to what would have been expected in the absence of
21 climate change (Abatzoglou and Williams, 2016). This projection is in line with projected fire risks, which
22 indicate that fire frequency would increase over 37.8% of global land areas during 2010-2039 (Moritz et al.,
23 2012), corresponding to a global warming level of approximately 1.2 °C; as compared with over 61.9% of
24 the global land area in 2070-2099, corresponding to a warming of approximately 3.5°C² (Table 26-1 in
25 Romero-Lankao et al., 2014) also indicated significantly lower wildfire risks in North America for near term
26 warming (2030-2040, which may be considered a proxy for 1.5°C) than at 2°C (*high confidence*).

27
28 **Amazon tropical forest** has been shown to be close to its climatic threshold (Hutyra et al., 2005), but this
29 threshold may move under elevated CO₂ (Good et al., 2011). Future changes in rainfall, especially dry
30 season length, will determine response of Amazon forest (Good et al., 2013). The forest may be especially
31 vulnerable to combined pressure from multiple stressors: namely changes in climate and continued
32 anthropogenic disturbance (Borma et al., 2013; Nobre et al., 2016). Modelling (Huntingford et al., 2013) and
33 observational constraints (Cox et al., 2013) suggest large scale forest dieback less likely than suggested
34 under early coupled modelling studies (Cox et al., 2000; Jones et al., 2009). Nobre et al. (2016) estimate
35 climate threshold of 4°C and a deforestation threshold of 40%.

36
37 In many places around the world the **savanna** boundary is moving into former grasslands with woody
38 encroachment and tree cover and biomass has increased over the past century due to changes in land
39 management, rising CO₂, climate variability and change (often in combination) (Settele et al., 2014). For the
40 plant species in the Mediterranean region, shift in phenology, range contraction, health decline have been
41 observed because of precipitation decrease and temperature increase (*medium confidence*) (Settele et al.,
42 2014). Recent studies using independent complementary approaches now show that there is a regional-scale

² FOOTNOTE: The approximate temperatures are derived from (Figure 10.5 panel A, Meehl et al. 2007), which indicates an ensemble average projection of 0.7 °C or 3°C above 1980-1999, which is itself 0.5°C above pre-industrial) (Figure 10.5 panel A, Meehl et al. 2007).

1 threshold in the Mediterranean region between 1.5 °C and 2°C warming (Guiot and Cramer, 2016;
2 Schleussner et al., 2016b). Guiot and Cramer (2016) finds that only if global warming is constrained to 1.5°C
3 can biome shifts unprecedented in the last 10,000 years be avoided (*medium confidence*) – whilst 2°C
4 warming results in a decrease of 12-15% of the Mediterranean biome area. The Fynbos biome in
5 southwestern South Africa is vulnerable to the increasing impact of fires under increasing temperatures and
6 drier winters. It is projected to lose about 20%, 45% and 80% of its current suitable climate area under 1°C,
7 2°C and 3°C of global warming compared to 1961-1990, respectively (*high confidence*) (Engelbrecht and
8 Engelbrecht, 2016). In Australia, an increase in the density of trees and shrubs at the expense of grassland
9 species - is occurring across all major Australian ecosystems and is projected to be amplified (NCCARF,
10 2013). In Central America, Lyra et al. (2017) showed that with a global warming of 3°C in 2100, the tropical
11 rainforest biomass will be reduced by more than 50% with large replacement by savanna and grassland. With
12 a global warming close to 1.5°C in 2050, a biomass decrease 20% is projected (Lyra et al., 2017). If a linear
13 response is assumed, with a global warming of 2°C, we deduced that the decrease may reach 30% (*medium*
14 *confidence*).

15
16 Freshwater ecosystems are considered to be among the most threatened on the planet (Settele et al., 2014).
17 Although peatlands cover only about 3% of the land surface, they hold one-third of the world's soil carbon
18 stock (400 to 600 Pg) (Settele et al., 2014). In the Congo Basin (Dargie et al., 2017) and in the Amazonian
19 Basin (Draper et al., 2014), the peatlands store the equivalent of the tropical forest. But this stored carbon is
20 vulnerable to land use change and future risk of drought, for example in northeast Brazil (*high confidence*)
21 (Figure 3.12, Section 3.3.4.2). At the global scale, they are undergoing rapid major transformations through
22 drainage and burning in preparation for oil palm and other crops or through unintentional burning (Magrin et
23 al., 2014). Wetland salinization, a widespread threat to the structure and ecological functioning of inland and
24 coastal wetlands, is occurring at a high rate and large geographic scale (Herbert et al., 2015). Settele et al.
25 (2014) find that rising water temperatures are projected to lead to shifts in freshwater species distributions
26 and worsen water quality. Some of these ecosystems respond non-linearly to changes in temperature, for
27 example it has been found that the wetland function of the Prairie Pothole region in North America is
28 projected to decline beyond a local warming of 2°C-3°C above present (a 1°C local warming, corresponding
29 to a 0.6°C global warming) (Johnson and Poiani, 2016). If the ratio of local to global warming remains
30 similar for these small levels of warming, this would indicate a global temperature threshold of 1.2°C-1.8°C
31 warming. Hence constraining global warming to approximately 1.5°C warming would maintain the
32 functioning of the prairie pothole ecosystem in terms of their productivity and biodiversity, but an 20%
33 increase of precipitation can offset a 2°C global warming (*high confidence*) (Johnson and Poiani, 2016).

34 35 3.4.3.6 Summary of implications for ecosystem services

36 In summary, constraining global warming to 1.5°C rather than 2°C has strong benefits for terrestrial wetland
37 ecosystems and their services (*high confidence*). These benefits include avoidance of biome transformations,
38 species range losses, increased extinction risks (all *medium confidence*), changes in phenology (*high*
39 *confidence*), together with projected increases in extreme weather events which are not yet factored into
40 these analyses (Section 3.3) all contribute to disruption of ecosystem functioning and loss of cultural,
41 provisioning and regulating services provided by these ecosystems to humans. Examples of such services
42 include soil conservation (avoidance of desertification), flood control, water and air purification, pollination,
43 nutrient cycling, some sources of food, and recreation.

44
45
46

3.4.4 Oceans systems

The Ocean plays a central role in regulating atmospheric gas concentrations, global temperature and climate. It also provides habitat to a large number of organisms and ecosystems that provide goods and services that are worth trillions of USD per year (e.g., Costanza et al., 2014; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2015). Together with local stresses (Halpern et al., 2015), climate change poses a major threat to an increasing number of ocean ecosystems (e.g. coral reefs: *virtually certain*, WGII AR5) and consequently for many coastal communities who depend on marine resources for food, livelihoods and a safe place to live. Previous sections have described changes in the ocean that include rapid increases in ocean temperature down to at least 700 m (Section 3.3.7). Anthropogenic carbon dioxide has also decreased pH, as well as affected the concentration of ions such as carbonate (Section 3.3.10 and 3.4.4.5), over a similar depth range. Increased ocean temperature has intensified storms (Section 3.3.6), as well as expanded ocean volume and increased sea levels globally (Section 3.3.9) and decreased the extent of polar summer sea ice (Section 3.3.8), as well as the overall solubility of the ocean for oxygen (Section 3.3.10). Importantly, changes in the response to climate change rarely operate in isolation. Consequently, the effect of global warming at 1.5°C versus 2°C, must be considered in the light of multiple, interactive factors that may accumulate and interact over time to produce complex risks, hazards and impacts on human and natural systems.

3.4.4.1 Observed impacts

Physical and chemical changes to the ocean from increasing atmospheric CO₂ and other GHGs are already driving significant changes to ocean systems (*very high confidence*) and will continue to do so at 1.5°C and, more so, at 2°C above the pre-industrial period (Section 3.3.11). These changes have been accompanied by other changes such as ocean acidification, intensifying storms, and deoxygenation (Levin and Le Bris, 2015). Risks are already significant at current greenhouse gas concentrations and temperatures, and vary significantly between depths, location and ecosystems, with impacts being singular, interactive and/or cumulative (Boyd et al., 2015).

3.4.4.2 Warming and stratification of the surface ocean

As atmospheric greenhouse gasses have increased, the global mean surface temperature (GMST) has reached about 1°C above the pre-industrial period, and oceans have rapidly warmed from the ocean surface to the deep sea (Hughes and Narayanaswamy, 2013; Levin and Le Bris, 2015; Yasuhara and Danovaro, 2016; Sweetman et al., 2017) (*high agreement, robust evidence*; Sections 3.3.1.2 and 3.3.7). Marine organisms are already responding to these changes by shifting their biogeographical ranges to higher, cooler latitudes, at rates that range from 0 to 40 km yr⁻¹ (Burrows et al., 2014; Chust et al., 2014b; Bruge et al., 2016; Poloczanska et al., 2016) which has consequently affected the structure and function of the ocean, along with its biodiversity and food webs (*high agreement, robust evidence*). Movements of organisms does not necessarily equate to the movement of entire ecosystems. For example, species of reef-building corals have been observed to shift their geographic ranges yet this has not resulted in the shift of entire coral ecosystems (Woodroffe et al., 2010; Yamano et al., 2011) (*medium agreement, medium evidence*). In the case of ‘less mobile’ ecosystems (e.g. coral reefs, kelp forests, intertidal communities), shifts in biogeographical ranges may be limited with mass mortalities and disease outbreaks increasing in frequency as the exposure to extreme temperatures have increased (Hoegh-Guldberg, 1999; Garrabou et al., 2009; Rivetti et al., 2014; Maynard et al., 2015; Krumhansl et al., 2016; Hughes et al., 2017b) (*high agreement, robust evidence*; see also Box 3.4). These trends will become more pronounced at 1.5°C, and more so at 2°C, above the preindustrial period (Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2007; Donner, 2009; Frieler et al., 2013; Horta E Costa et al.,

1 2014; Verges et al., 2014; Vergés et al., 2016; Zarco-Perello et al., 2017) and are *likely* to result in decreases
2 in marine biodiversity at the equator and correspondingly increases in biodiversity at higher latitudes
3 (Cheung et al., 2009; Burrows et al., 2014).

4
5 While the impacts of relocating species are mostly negative for human communities and industry, there are
6 instances of short-term gains. Fisheries, for example, may expand temporarily at high latitudes in the
7 northern hemisphere as the extent of summer sea ice recedes and NPP increases (*medium agreement,*
8 *medium evidence*; Cheung et al., 2010; Lam et al., 2016; Weatherdon et al., 2016). High latitude fisheries are
9 not only influenced by the effect of temperature on NPP but are also strongly influenced by the direct effects
10 of changing temperatures on fish and fisheries themselves (Barange et al., 2014; Pörtner et al., 2014; Cheung
11 et al., 2016b; Weatherdon et al., 2016; Section 3.4.4.9). Temporary gains in the productivity of high latitude
12 fisheries are offset against a growing number of examples from low and mid latitudes where increases in sea
13 temperature are driving decreases in NPP, due to the direct effects of elevated temperatures and/or reduced
14 ocean mixing from reduced ocean upwelling (increased stratification; *low to medium confidence*; (Cheung et
15 al., 2010; Ainsworth et al., 2011; Lam et al., 2012, 2014, 2016; Bopp et al., 2013; Boyd et al., 2014; Chust et
16 al., 2014; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014; Poloczanska et al., 2014; Pörtner et al., 2014; Signorini et al., 2015).
17 Reduced ocean upwelling has implications for millions of people and industries that depend on fisheries for
18 food and livelihoods (Bakun et al., 2015; FAO, 2016; Kämpf and Chapman, 2016) although there is *low*
19 *confidence* in the projection of the size of the consequences at 1.5°C (*low agreement, limited evidence*). It is
20 also important to appreciate these changes in the context of large-scale ocean processes such as the ocean
21 carbon pump. The export of organic carbon to deeper layers of the ocean increases as NPP changes in the
22 surface ocean, for example, with implications for food webs and oxygen levels (Boyd et al., 2014; Sydeman
23 et al., 2014; Altieri and Gedan, 2015; Bakun et al., 2015; Boyd, 2015).

24 25 26 3.4.4.3 Storms and coastal run-off

27 Storms, wind, waves and inundation can have highly destructive impacts on ocean and coastal ecosystems as
28 well as the human communities that depend on them (IPCC, 2012; Seneviratne et al., 2012). The intensity of
29 tropical cyclones across the world's ocean has increased although the overall number of tropical cyclones
30 has decreased (Elsner et al., 2008; Holland and Bruyère, 2014) (*medium agreement, limited evidence*;
31 Section 3.3.6). The direct force of wind and waves associated with larger storms, along with changes in
32 storm direction, increase the risks of physical damage to coastal communities as well as ecosystems such as
33 mangroves (*medium agreement, limited evidence*; Long et al., 2016; Primavera et al., 2016; Villamayor et
34 al., 2016; Cheal et al., 2017) and tropical coral reefs (De'ath et al., 2012; Bozec et al., 2015; Cheal et al.,
35 2017). These changes are associated with increases in maximum wind speed, wave height, and the
36 inundation, although trends in these variables vary from region to region (Section 3.3.5). In some cases, this
37 can lead to increased exposure to related impacts (reduced water quality and sediment run-off; *high*
38 *agreement, medium evidence*) (Brodie et al., 2012; Wong et al., 2014; Anthony, 2016; AR5-Table 5.1).

39
40 Sea level rise also amplifies impacts from observed sea level rise (Section 3.3.9) with robust evidence that
41 storm surge and damage are already penetrating farther inland than a few decades ago, changing conditions
42 for coastal ecosystems and human communities, especially Small Island Developing States (SIDS, Box 3.5)
43 and low-lying coastal communities with issues such as storm surges transforming coastal areas (Section
44 3.4.5; Brown et al., 2018a). Changes in the frequency of extreme events, such as more intense storms, have
45 the potential (along with other factors such as disease, feed web changes, invasive organisms, and heat stress
46 mortality; (Burge et al., 2014; Maynard et al., 2015; Weatherdon et al., 2016; Clements et al., 2017) to
47 overwhelm the capacity for natural and human systems to recover following disturbances, as has recently

1 been seen for centrally important ecosystems such as tropical coral reefs (Box 3.4), which have changed
2 from coral-dominated ecosystems to assemblages dominated by other organisms such as seaweeds, with
3 changes in associated organisms and ecosystem services (De'ath et al., 2012; Bozec et al., 2015; Cheal et al.,
4 2017; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2017; Hughes et al., 2017a, 2017b) (*high agreement, medium evidence*). The
5 impacts of storms are amplified by sea level rise (Section 3.4.5) with substantial challenges today and in the
6 future for cities, delta, and small islands in particular (Section 3.4.5.2 - 3.4.5.4) as well as coastlines and
7 ecosystems (Section 3.4.5.5 – 3.4.5.7).

10 3.4.4.4 Ocean circulation

11 The movement of water within the ocean is essential to its biology and ecology as well the circulation of
12 heat, water and nutrients around the planet (Section 3.3.7). The movement of these factors drives local and
13 regional climates as well as primary productivity and food production. Firmly attributing recent changes in
14 the strength and direction of ocean currents to climate change, however, is complicated by long-term patterns
15 and variability (e.g., Pacific Decadal Oscillation, PDO, Signorini et al., 2015) and the lack of records that
16 match the long-term nature of these changes in many cases (Lluch-Cota et al., 2014). An assessment of
17 literature since the AR5 (Sydeman et al., 2014), however, has concluded that (overall) upwelling-favourable
18 winds have intensified in the California, Benguela, and Humboldt upwelling systems, but have weakened in
19 the Iberian system, over 60 years of records (1946-2012) (*medium agreement, medium evidence*) and are
20 neutral for the Canary upwelling system. These conclusions are consistent with the developing consensus
21 that wind driving upwelling systems are likely to intensify under climate change for most systems (Sydeman
22 et al., 2014; Bakun et al., 2015; Di Lorenzo, 2015) with potentially positive and negative consequences
23 (Bakun et al., 2015).

24
25 Changes in ocean circulation can have profound impacts on marine ecosystems by connecting regions and
26 facilitating the entry and establishment of species in areas where they were unknown before (e.g.,
27 'tropicalization' of temperate ecosystems, (Wernberg et al., 2012; Verges et al., 2014; Vergés et al., 2016;
28 Zarco-Perello et al., 2017) as well as the arrival of novel disease agents (Burge et al., 2014; Maynard et al.,
29 2015; Weatherdon et al., 2016) (*medium agreement, limited evidence*). For example, the sea urchin,
30 *Centrostephanus rodgersii*, a herbivore, has been able to reach Tasmania, where it was previously unknown,
31 from the Australian mainland due to a strengthening of the East Australian Current (EAC; *high agreement,*
32 *robust evidence*) (Ling et al., 2009). As a consequence, the distribution and abundance of kelp forests has
33 rapidly decreased with implications for fisheries and other ecosystem services (Ling et al., 2009). These risks
34 to marine ecosystems are likely to become greater at 1.5°C and further so at 2°C (*medium agreement,*
35 *medium evidence*, Cheung et al., 2009; Pereira et al., 2010; Pinsky et al., 2013; Burrows et al., 2014).

36
37 Changes to ocean circulation can have even larger impacts in terms of scale and impacts. Weakening of the
38 Atlantic Meridional Overturning Circulation (AMOC), for example, is projected to be highly disruptive to
39 natural and human systems as the delivery of heat to higher latitudes via this current system is reduced.
40 Evidence of a slowdown of AMOC has increased since AR5 (Smeed et al., 2014; Rahmstorf et al., 2015a,
41 2015b; Kelly et al., 2016) yet a strong causal connecton to climate change is missing (*low agreement, limited*
42 *evidence*; Section 3.3.7).

45 3.4.4.5 Ocean acidification

46 Ocean chemistry encompasses a wide range of phenomena and chemical species of which many are integral
47 to the biology and ecology of the ocean (Section 3.3.10) (Gatusso et al., 2014; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014;

1 Pörtner et al., 2014; Gattuso et al., 2015). While changes to ocean chemistry are likely to be centrally
2 important, the literature on how climate change might influence ocean chemistry over the short and long
3 term is limited (*high agreement, limited evidence*). By contrast, numerous risks from the specific changes
4 associated with ocean acidification have been identified (Dove et al., 2013; Kroeker et al., 2013; Pörtner et
5 al., 2014; Gattuso et al., 2015; Albright et al., 2016) with the consensus that resulting changes to the
6 carbonate chemistry of seawater are having, and are likely to have, fundamental and substantial impacts on a
7 wide variety of organisms (*high agreement, robust evidence*). Organisms with shells and skeletons made out
8 of calcium carbonate are particularly at risk, as are the early life history stages of a broad number of
9 organisms and processes such as de-calcification, although some taxa that did not show the same sensitivity
10 to changes in CO₂, pH and carbonate concentrations (Dove et al., 2013; Fang et al., 2013; Kroeker et al.,
11 2013; Pörtner et al., 2014; Gattuso et al., 2015). These risks vary with latitude (i.e. greatest changes at high
12 latitudes) and depths, with the latter involving the rapid shoaling of the aragonite saturation horizon (i.e.
13 where concentrations of calcium and carbonate fall below the saturation point for aragonite, a key crystalline
14 form of calcium carbonate) as CO₂ penetrates deeper as concentrations in the atmosphere increase over time.
15 Under many models and scenarios, the aragonite saturation reaches the surface from 2030 onwards and with
16 poorly understood impacts and consequences for ocean organisms, ecosystems and people (Orr et al., 2005;
17 Roberts et al., 2008; Hauri et al., 2016).

18
19 It is also difficult to reliably separate the impacts of ocean warming and acidification, especially under field
20 settings. Ocean waters have increased in sea surface temperature (SST) by approximately 0.9°C and
21 decreased in pH by 0.11 units since 1870-1899 ('preindustrial', Table 1 in Gattuso et al., 2015; Bopp et al.,
22 2013). As CO₂ concentrations continue to increase along with other GHGs, pH will decrease linearly with
23 SST, reaching 1.72°C and a decrease of 0.22 pH units (under RCP4.5) relative to the preindustrial period.
24 These changes are likely to continue given the linear correlation of SST and pH. Experimental manipulation
25 of CO₂, temperature and consequently acidification indicate that these impacts will continue to increase in
26 size and scale as CO₂ and SST continue to increase in tandem (Dove et al., 2013; Fang et al., 2013; Kroeker
27 et al., 2013).

28
29 While many risks have been defined through laboratory and mesocosm experiments, there is a growing list
30 of impacts from the field (*medium agreement, medium evidence*) that include community scale impacts on
31 bacterial assemblages and processes (Endres et al., 2014), coccolithophores (K.L.S. Meier et al., 2014),
32 pteropods and polar food webs (Bednaršek et al., 2012, 2014), phytoplankton (Moy et al., 2009; Riebesell et
33 al., 2013; Richier et al., 2014), benthic ecosystems (Hall-Spencer et al., 2008; Linares et al., 2015), seagrass
34 (Garrard et al., 2014), macroalgae (Webster et al., 2013; Ordonez et al., 2014), as well as excavating
35 sponges, endolithic microalgae, and reef-building corals (Dove et al., 2013; Reyes-Nivia et al., 2013; Fang et
36 al., 2014), and coral reefs (Fabricius et al., 2011; Allen et al., 2017; Box 3.4). Some ecosystems such as
37 bathyal areas (200–3000 m) are likely to undergo significant reductions in pH by the year 2100 (0.29 to 0.37
38 pH units) yet evidence is currently limited despite the potential importance of these areas (Hughes and
39 Narayanaswamy, 2013; Sweetman et al., 2017) (*medium agreement, limited evidence*).

40 41 42 3.4.4.6 Deoxygenation

43 Oxygen in the ocean is maintained by a series of processes including ocean mixing, photosynthesis,
44 respiration and solubility (Boyd et al., 2014, 2015; Pörtner et al., 2014; Breitburg et al., 2018).
45 Concentrations of oxygen in the ocean are declining (*high agreement, robust evidence*) due to three main
46 factors that relate to climate change: (1) heat related stratification of the water column (less ventilation and
47 mixing), (2) reduced oxygen solubility as ocean temperature increases, and (3) impacts of warming on

1 biological processes that produce or consume oxygen such as photosynthesis and respiration (*high*
2 *agreement, robust evidence*) (Bopp et al., 2013; Pörtner et al., 2014; Altieri and Gedan, 2015; Deutsch et al.,
3 2015; Schmidtko et al., 2017; Shepherd et al., 2017; Breitburg et al., 2018). Similarly, a range of processes
4 (Section 3.4.11) are also acting synergistically, including non-climate change factors such as run-off and
5 coastal eutrophication (e.g. from coastal farming, intensive aquaculture) leading to increased phytoplankton
6 productivity, which increase the metabolic rate of coastal microbial communities by supplying greater
7 amounts of organic carbon (Altieri and Gedan, 2015; Bakun et al., 2015; Boyd, 2015). Deep sea areas are
8 likely to experience some of the greatest challenges as abyssal seafloor habitats in areas of deep-water
9 formation experiencing decreased water column oxygen concentrations by as much as 0.03 mL L⁻¹ by 2100
10 (Levin and Le Bris, 2015; Sweetman et al., 2017).

11
12 The number of ‘dead zones’ (areas where oxygenic waters have been replaced by hypoxic conditions) has
13 been growing strongly since the 1990s (Diaz and Rosenberg, 2008; Altieri and Gedan, 2015; Schmidtko et
14 al., 2017). While attribution can be difficult due to the complexity of the climate and non-climate change-
15 related processes involved, some impacts related to deoxygenation (*medium agreement, limited evidence*)
16 include the expansion of the Oxygen Minimum Zones (OMZ) (Turner et al., 2008; Carstensen et al., 2014;
17 Acharya and Panigrahi, 2016; Lachkar et al., 2018), physiological impacts (Pörtner et al., 2014), and
18 mortality and/or displacement oxygenic organisms such as fish (Hamukuaya et al., 1998; Thronson and
19 Quigg, 2008; Jacinto, 2011) and invertebrates (Hobbs and McDonald, 2010; Bednaršek et al., 2016; Seibel,
20 2016; Altieri et al., 2017). Deoxygenation interacts with ocean acidification to present substantial and
21 combined challenges for fisheries and aquaculture (*medium agreement, medium evidence*) (Hamukuaya et
22 al., 1998; Bakun et al., 2015; Rodrigues et al., 2015; Feely et al., 2016; S. Li et al., 2016; Asiedu et al.,
23 2017a; Clements et al., 2017; Clements and Chopin, 2017; Breitburg et al., 2018). Deoxygenation is likely to
24 have greater impacts as ocean warming and acidification increases (*high agreement, medium evidence*), with
25 most impacts being larger and more numerous than today (e.g. greater challenges for aquaculture and
26 fisheries from hypoxia), and the number of hypoxic areas continue to increase. Risks from deoxygenation are
27 *virtually certain* to increase as warming continues although our understanding of risks at 1.5°C versus 2°C is
28 incomplete (*high agreement, limited evidence*). Reducing coastal pollution and consequently the export of
29 organic carbon into deep benthic habitats is highly likely to reduce the decline in the oxygen concentrations
30 in coastal waters and in hypoxic areas in general (Breitburg et al., 2018).

33 3.4.4.7 Loss of sea ice

34 Sea ice has been a persistent feature of the planet’s polar regions (Polyak et al., 2010) and is central to
35 marine ecosystems, people (e.g. food, culture and livelihoods) and industries (e.g. fishing, tourism, oil and
36 gas, and shipping). Summer sea ice in these regions (e.g. Arctic, Antarctic and Southern Ocean), however,
37 has been retreating rapidly in recent decades (Section 3.3.8) with an assessment of the literature revealing
38 that a fundamental transformation is occurring in polar organisms and ecosystems driven by climate change
39 (*high agreement, robust evidence*) (Larsen et al., 2014). These changes are strongly affecting people in the
40 Arctic who have close relationships with sea ice and associated ecosystems, and are facing major adaptation
41 challenges as a result of sea level rise, coastal erosion, the accelerated thawing of permafrost, changing
42 ecosystems and resources, and many other issues (Ford, 2012; Ford et al., 2015).

43
44 There is considerable and compelling evidence that a further increase of 0.5°C from today in average global
45 surface temperature will lead to multiple levels of impact on a variety of organisms - from phytoplankton to
46 marine mammals some of the most dramatic changes occurring in the Arctic Ocean and Western Antarctic
47 Peninsula (Turner et al., 2014, 2017b; Steinberg et al., 2015; Piñones and Fedorov, 2016).

1
2 The impacts of climate change on sea ice is part of the focus of the IPCC Special Report on the Ocean and
3 Cryosphere in a Changing Climate (SROCC), due to be released in 2019. Therefore, without intending to be
4 comprehensive, there are a range of responses to the loss of sea ice that are occurring and are likely to
5 increase at 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming. Photosynthetic communities such macroalgae, phytoplankton,
6 and microalgae dwelling on the underside of floating sea ice are changing due to increased temperatures,
7 light, and nutrient levels. As sea ice retreats, mixing of the water column increases, and phototrophs have
8 increased access to seasonally high levels of solar radiation (Dalpadado et al., 2014; W.N. Meier et al., 2014)
9 (*medium agreement, medium evidence*). These changes are *very likely* to stimulate fisheries productivity in
10 high latitude regions by mid-century (Cheung et al., 2009, 2010, 2016b; Lam et al., 2014), with evidence of
11 this is already happening for several fisheries species in high latitude regions in the northern hemisphere
12 such as the Bering Sea, although these ‘positive’ impacts may be relatively short-lived (Hollowed and
13 Sundby, 2014; Sundby et al., 2016). In addition to the impact of climate change on fisheries via impacts on
14 NPP, there are also direct effects of temperature on fish, which may have a range of impacts (Pörtner et al.,
15 2014). Sea ice in Antarctica is undergoing changes that exceed those seen in the Arctic (Maksym et al.,
16 2011; Reid et al., 2015) with increases in sea ice coverage in the western Ross Sea being accompanied by
17 strong decreases in the Bellingshausen and Amundsen seas (Hobbs et al., 2016). While Antarctica is not
18 permanently populated, the ramifications of changes to the productivity of vaste regions such as the Southern
19 Ocean has substantial implications as far as ocean foodwebs and fisheries are concerned.
20
21

22 3.4.4.8 Sea level rise

23 Mean sea level is increasing (Section 3.3.9) with substantial impacts already being felt by coastal ecosystems
24 and communities (*high agreement, robust evidence*). These changes are interacting with other factors such as
25 strengthening storms, which together are driving greater storm surge, infrastructure damage, erosion and
26 habitat loss (Church et al., 2013; Stocker et al., 2013; Blankespoor et al., 2014). Coastal wetland ecosystems
27 such as mangroves, sea grasses and salt marshes are under pressure from rising sea level (*medium*
28 *agreement, medium evidence*, Section 3.4.5) (Di Nitto et al., 2014; Ellison, 2014; Lovelock et al., 2015;
29 Mills et al., 2016; Nicholls et al., 2018) as well as a wide range of other non-climate change related risks and
30 impacts, with on-going loss of wetlands recently estimated at approximately 1% per annum across a large
31 number of countries (Blankespoor et al., 2014; Alongi, 2015). While some ecosystems (e.g. mangroves) may
32 be able to shift shoreward as sea levels increase, coastal development (e.g. coastal building, seawalls, and
33 agriculture) can often interrupt shoreward shifts as does reduced sediment supplies down some rivers due to
34 coastal development (Di Nitto et al., 2014; Lovelock et al., 2015; Mills et al., 2016).
35

36 The response to sea level rise challenges for ocean and coastal systems include reducing the impact of other
37 stresses such as those arising from tourism, fishing, coastal development, reduced sediment supply, and
38 unsustainable aquaculture/agriculture in order to build ecological resilience (Hossain et al., 2015; Sutton-
39 Grier and Moore, 2016; Asiedu et al., 2017a). Available literature largely concludes that these challenges
40 will intensify under a 1.5°C world but will be higher at 2°C, especially when considered in the context of
41 changes occurring beyond the end of the current century. In some cases, restoration of coastal habitats and
42 ecosystems may be a cost-effective way of responding to changes arising from increasing levels of exposure
43 from rising sea levels, intensifying storms, coastal inundation, and salinization (Section 3.4.5, Box 3.5)
44 (Arkema et al., 2013) although limits of these strategies have been identified (e.g., Lovelock et al., 2015;
45 Weatherdon et al., 2016). These and other issues and options are explored in Section 3.4.5.
46

1 *3.4.4.9 Projected risks and adaptation options for a global warming of 1.5°C and 2°C above pre-industrial*
2 *levels*

3 Given the space available, it is impossible to be comprehensive and hence the intention is to illustrate key
4 risks and adaptation options in the ocean, and hence the intention is to illustrate key risks and adaptation
5 options for ecosystem and sectors. This assessment builds on the recent expert consensus of Gattuso and
6 colleagues (Gattuso et al., 2015) by assessing new literature (from 2015-2017) and adjusting the levels of
7 risk in the light of this recent literature. To do this, we use input from the original expert group's assessment
8 (Supplementary Material 3.SM.3.2) and focus particularly on the implications of global warming of 1.5°C as
9 compared to 2°C. A discussion of potential adaptation options is also provided, the details of which will be
10 further explored in later chapters of this special report. This section refers heavily to the review, analysis and
11 literature presented in the Supplementary Material that accompanies this report.
12
13

14 *3.4.4.10 Framework organisms (tropical corals, mangroves and seagrass)*

15 Marine organisms ('ecosystem engineers'), such as seagrass, kelp, oysters, salt marsh species, mangrove and
16 corals, build physical structures or frameworks (i.e. sea grass meadows, kelp forests, oyster reefs, salt
17 marshes, mangrove forests and coral reefs) which form the habitat for large numbers of species (Gutiérrez et
18 al., 2012). These organisms in turn provide food, livelihoods, cultural significance, and services such as
19 coastal protection (Bell et al., 2011, 2017; Cinner et al., 2012; Arkema et al., 2013; Nurse et al., 2014; Wong
20 et al., 2014; Barbier, 2015; Bell and Taylor, 2015; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2015; Mycoo, 2017; Pecl et al.,
21 2017).
22

23 Risks of climate change impacts for seagrass and mangrove ecosystems have recently been assessed by an
24 expert group led by Short et al. (2016). Impacts of climate change were similar across a range of submerged
25 and emerged plants. Submerged plants such as seagrass were affected mostly by temperature extremes
26 (Arias-Ortiz et al., 2018) and indirectly by turbidity, while emergent communities such as mangroves and
27 salt marshes were most susceptible to sea level variability and temperature extremes, which is consistent
28 with other evidence (Di Nitto et al., 2014; Sierra-Correa and Cantera Kintz, 2015; Osorio et al., 2016;
29 Sasmito et al., 2016), especially in the context of human activities that reduce sediment supply (Lovelock et
30 al., 2015) or interrupt the shoreward movement of mangroves by coastal infrastructure leading to 'coastal
31 squeeze' where coastal ecosystems are trapped between changing ocean conditions and coastal infrastructure
32 (Mills et al., 2016). Projection of the future distribution of seagrasses suggest a poleward shift, with concern
33 that low latitude seagrass communities may contract due to increasing stress levels (Valle et al., 2014).
34

35 Present-day risks from climate change (i.e. sea level rise, heat stress, intensifying storms) are medium for
36 seagrass and high to very high for reef building corals (Figure 3.20, Supplementary Material 3.SM.3.2) with
37 evidence of strengthening of concern since the AR5 and the conclusion that tropical corals may be even
38 more vulnerable to climate change than indicated in assessments done in 2014 (Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014;
39 Gattuso et al., 2015). The current assessment also took into account the heat wave-related loss of 50% of
40 shallow water corals across hundreds of kilometres of the world's largest continuous coral reef system, the
41 Great Barrier Reef. These large-scale impacts plus the observation of back-to-back bleaching events on the
42 Great Barrier Reef predicted two decades ago (Hoegh-Guldberg, 1999) and arriving sooner than predicted
43 (Hughes et al., 2017b, 2018), suggest that the research community has under-estimated climate risks for
44 coral reefs. General assessment of climate risks for mangroves prior to this special report concluded that they
45 face greater risks from deforestation and unsustainable coastal development than climate change (Alongi,
46 2008; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014; Gattuso et al., 2015) Recent climate related die-offs (Duke et al., 2017;
47 Lovelock et al., 2017), however, suggest that climate change risks may have been underestimated for

1 mangroves as well. With the events of the last past 3 years in mind, risks are now considered to be
2 undetectable to moderate (i.e now moderate risks start at 1.3°C as opposed to 1.8°C). Consequently, when
3 average global warming reaches 1.3°C above pre-industrial period, mangroves risk from climate change will
4 be moderate, while tropical coral reefs are *virtually certain* to experience high risks of impacts such as very
5 frequent mass mortalities (at least while populations of corals persist). At global warming of 1.8°C above the
6 preindustrial period, seagrasses are projected to reach moderate to high levels of risk (e.g. sea level rise,
7 erosion, damage from extreme temperatures, storm damage), while risks to mangroves from climate change
8 will remain medium (e.g. risks of not keeping up with SLR; more frequent heat stress mortality) (Figure
9 3.17).

10
11 At the current GMST, tropical coral reefs will reach a very high risk of impact at 2°C (Figure 3.17) with
12 most available evidence suggesting that coral dominated ecosystems will be non-existent at this temperature
13 or higher (e.g., coral abundance near zero in most locations, intensifying storms ‘flattening’ reefs’ 3-
14 dimensional structure; Alvarez-Filip et al., 2009) (*high agreement, robust evidence*). Impacts at this point
15 (coupled with ocean acidification) are likely to undermine the ability of tropical coral reefs to provide habitat
16 for the current high levels of biodiversity as well as a range of ecosystem services important for millions of
17 people (e.g., food, livelihoods, coastal protection, cultural services) (Burke et al., 2011).

18
19 Strategies for reducing the impact of climate change on framework organisms include reducing non-climate
20 change stresses (e.g. coastal pollution, overfishing, destructive coastal development) in order to increase
21 ecological resilience in the face of accelerating climate change impacts (World Bank, 2013; Ellison, 2014;
22 Anthony et al., 2015; Sierra-Correa and Cantera Kintz, 2015; Kroon et al., 2016; O’Leary et al., 2017) as
23 well protecting locations where organisms may be more robust (Palumbi et al., 2014), or less exposed to
24 climate change (Bongaerts et al., 2010; van Hooijdonk et al., 2013; Beyer et al., 2018). This might involve
25 cooler areas due to upwelling or deep-water communities that experience less extreme conditions and
26 impacts, or variable conditions that lead to more resilient organisms. Given the potential value for promoting
27 the survival of coral communities under climate change, efforts for preventing their loss to non-climate
28 stresses is important (Bongaerts et al., 2010; Chollett et al., 2013, 2014; Fine et al., 2013; van Hooijdonk et
29 al., 2013; Cacciapaglia and van Woesik, 2015) but see (Chollett et al., 2010; Bongaerts et al., 2017; Beyer et
30 al., 2018; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2018). A full understanding of the utility and feasibility of the role of
31 refugia in reducing the loss of ecosystems has yet to be developed (*medium agreement, limited evidence*).
32 There is also interest in *ex situ* conservation approaches involving the restoration of corals via aquaculture
33 (Shafir et al., 2006; Rinkevich, 2014) and ‘assisted evolution’ to help corals adapt to changing sea
34 temperatures (van Oppen et al., 2015, 2017), although there are numerous challenges that must be surpassed
35 if these remedies are to be cost effective responses to preserving coral reefs under rapid climate change
36 (Hoegh-Guldberg, 2012, 2014a; Bayraktarov et al., 2016) (*low agreement, limited evidence*).

37
38 Integrating coastal infrastructure with ecosystems dependent on mangroves, seagrasses and salt marsh such
39 that they are able to shift shoreward as sea levels rise. Maintaining sediment supply to coastal areas will
40 enable mangroves can keep pace with sea level rise (Shearman et al., 2013; Lovelock et al., 2015; Sasmito et
41 al., 2016). For this reason, not damming rivers will also maintain the sediment supply needed for mangrove
42 habitat, and hence the ability of mangroves to persist without drowning as sea level increases (Lovelock et
43 al., 2015). In addition, integrated coastal zone management should recognize the importance and economic
44 expediency of using natural ecosystems such as mangroves and tropical coral reefs to protect coastal human
45 communities (Arkema et al., 2013; Temmerman et al., 2013; Ferrario et al., 2014; Hinkel et al., 2014; Elliff
46 and Silva, 2017). High levels of adaptation will be required to prevent impacts on food security and
47 livelihoods in general (*medium agreement, medium evidence*). Adaptation options include developing

1 alternative livelihoods and food sources, ecosystem-based management/adaptation such as ecosystem
2 restoration, and constructing coastal infrastructure that reduces the impacts of rising seas and intensifying
3 storms (Rinkevich, 2015; Weatherdon et al., 2016; Asiedu et al., 2017a; Feller et al., 2017). Clearly, these
4 options need to be carefully assessed in terms of feasibility, cost and scalability, as well as in the light of the
5 coastal ecosystems involved (Bayraktarov et al., 2016).

6 7 8 *3.4.4.11 Ocean food webs (pteropods, bivalves, krill, and fin fish)*

9 Ocean food webs are vast interconnected systems that transfer of solar energy and nutrients from
10 phytoplankton to higher trophic levels (including apex predators) as well as through other food web
11 interactions. Here, we take four representative types of marine organisms which are important within food
12 webs across the ocean, and which illustrate the impacts and ramifications of 1.5°C or greater levels of
13 warming.

14
15 Pteropods are small pelagic molluscs that produce a calcium carbonate shell and which are highly abundant
16 in temperate and polar waters, where they form an important link in the food web between phytoplankton
17 and a range of other organisms including fish, whales and birds. The second group, bivalve molluscs (e.g.
18 clams, oysters and mussels) are also filter-feeding invertebrates that underpin important fisheries and
19 aquaculture industries (from the polar to tropical regions) and are important as food sources for a range of
20 organisms including humans. The third group of organisms considered here are a globally significant group
21 of invertebrates known as euphausiid crustaceans (krill), which are a key food source for many marine
22 organisms and hence a major link between primary producers and higher trophic levels (e.g. fish, mammals,
23 sea birds). Antarctic krill, *Euphausia superba*, are among the most abundant species in mass and are
24 consequently an essential component of polar food webs (Atkinson et al., 2009). The last group, the fin
25 fishes, are vitally important components of ocean food webs, and contribute to the income of coastal
26 communities, industries and nations, and are important to food security and livelihoods of hundreds of
27 millions of people globally (FAO, 2016). Further background to this section is provided in Supplementary
28 Material (Supplementary Material 3.SM.3.2).

29
30 There is a moderate risk to ocean food webs under present day conditions (Figure 3.17, *medium to high*
31 *confidence*). Changing water chemistry and temperature is affecting the ability of pteropods to produce their
32 shells, as well as swim and survive (Roberts et al., 2008; Bednaršek et al., 2016). Shell dissolution is 19-26%
33 higher, for example, in both nearshore and offshore populations since the pre-industrial period (Feely et al.,
34 2016). There is considerable concern as to whether these organisms are declining further, especially given
35 their central importance in ocean food webs (David et al., 2017). Reviewing the literature reveals that
36 pteropods face high risks of impact at 1.5°C and increasing risks of impacts at average global temperatures
37 of 2°C or more above the preindustrial period (*medium agreement, medium evidence*).

38
39 As temperatures increase to 1.5°C and beyond, the risk of impacts from ocean warming and acidification
40 remain moderate to high except in the case of bivalves (mid latitude) where the risks of impacts become high
41 to very high. Ocean warming and acidification are already affecting the life history stages of bivalve
42 molluscs (e.g., Asplund et al., 2014; Mackenzie et al., 2014; Waldbusser et al., 2014; Zittier et al., 2015; Shi
43 et al., 2016; Velez et al., 2016; Q. Wang et al., 2016; Castillo et al., 2017; Lemasson et al., 2017; Ong et al.,
44 2017; X. Zhao et al., 2017). Impacts on adult bivalves include decreased growth, increased respiration, and
45 reduced calcification with larval stages tending to show greater developmental abnormalities and mortality
46 after exposure (Q. Wang et al., 2016; Lemasson et al., 2017; Ong et al., 2017; X. Zhao et al., 2017) (*medium*
47 *agreement, robust evidence*). Risks accumulate at higher temperatures for bivalve molluscs, with very high

1 risks at 1.8°C or more. This general pattern continues with low latitude fin fish acquiring medium to high
2 risks of impact (*medium agreement, medium evidence*) when average global surface temperatures reach
3 1.3°C above the pre-industrial period, and very high risks at 1.8°C (Figure 3.17; *medium agreement, medium*
4 *evidence*).

5
6 Large scale changes to food web structure is occurring in all oceans. For example, record levels of sea ice
7 loss in the Antarctic (Notz and Stroeve, 2016; Turner et al., 2017b) translate as a loss of habitat and hence
8 abundance of krill (Piñones and Fedorov, 2016), with negative ramifications for seabirds and whales which
9 feed on krill (Croxall, 1992; Trathan and Hill, 2016). Other influences such as high rates of ocean
10 acidification, coupled with the shoaling of the aragonite saturation horizon, are likely to also play key roles
11 (Kawaguchi et al., 2013; Piñones and Fedorov, 2016). As with many risks associated with impacts at the
12 ecosystem scale, most adaptation options focus on the management of non-climate change stresses from
13 human activities. Reducing non-climate change stresses such as pollution and habitat destruction will be
14 important in efforts to maintain these important food web components. Fisheries management at local to
15 regional scales will be important in reducing stress on food web organisms such as those discussed here, as
16 well as helping communities and industries adapt to changing food web structure and resources (see further
17 discussion of fisheries *per se* below; Section 3.4.6.3). One strategy is to maintain higher population levels of
18 fished species in order to provide more resilient stocks in the face of challenges driven by climate change
19 (Green et al., 2014; Bell and Taylor, 2015).

20 21 22 3.4.4.12 Key ecosystem services (e.g. carbon uptake, coastal protection, and tropical coral reef recreation)

23 The ocean provides important services that include the regulation of atmospheric composition via gas
24 exchange across the boundary between ocean and atmosphere, and storage of carbon in vegetation and soils
25 associated with ecosystems such as mangroves, salt marsh, and coastal peatlands, among other components.
26 These include a series of physicochemical processes which are influenced by ocean chemistry, circulation,
27 oceanography, temperature and biogeochemical components, as well as by non-climate activities (Boyd,
28 2015). The ocean is also a net sink for CO₂ (another important service), absorbing approximately 30% of
29 human emissions from the burning of fossil fuels and modification of land use (IPCC, 2013). Carbon uptake
30 by the ocean is decreasing (Iida et al., 2015), with concern growing from observations and models regarding
31 changes in ocean circulation (Rahmstorf et al., 2015b); Sections 3.3.7 and 3.4.4.4). Biological components of
32 carbon uptake by the ocean are also changing with observations of changing NPP in equatorial (*medium*
33 *agreement, medium evidence*) and coastal upwelling systems (*medium agreement, medium evidence*, (Lluch-
34 Cota et al., 2014; Sydeman et al., 2014; Bakun et al., 2015) as well as subtropical gyre systems (Signorini et
35 al., 2015, *low agreement, limited evidence*). There is general agreement that NPP will decline as ocean
36 warming and acidification increase (Bopp et al., 2013; Boyd et al., 2014; Pörtner et al., 2014; Boyd, 2015)
37 (*medium agreement, medium evidence*).

38
39 Risks of impacts from reduced carbon uptake, coastal protection, and services contributing to coral reef
40 recreation are moderate at 1.5°C of warming (*medium agreement, limited evidence*). At 2°C, risks of impacts
41 associated with changes to carbon uptake remain moderate, while the climate risks associated with reduced
42 coastal protection and recreation on tropical coral reefs are high, especially given the vulnerability of this
43 ecosystem and others (e.g. seagrass, mangroves) to climate change (Figure 3.17). Coastal protection is
44 another service provided by natural barriers such as mangroves, seagrass meadows, coral reefs, and other
45 coastal ecosystems, and which is important for protecting human communities and infrastructure against the
46 impacts associated with rising sea levels, waves and intensifying storms (Gutiérrez et al., 2012; Kennedy et
47 al., 2013; Ferrario et al., 2014; Barbier, 2015; Cooper et al., 2016; Hauer et al., 2016; Narayan et al., 2016).

1 Both natural and human coastal protection have the potential to reduce impacts (Fu and Song, 2017).
2 Tropical coral reefs, for example, provide effective protection by dissipating about 97% of wave energy,
3 with 86% of the energy being dissipated by reef crests alone (Ferrario et al., 2014; Narayan et al., 2016).
4 Mangroves play an important role in coastal protection as well as resources for coastal communities but are
5 already under moderate risk of not keeping up with the sea level rise due to climate change and to
6 contributing factors such as reduced sediment supply or obstacles for the shift shoreward (Saunders et al.,
7 2014; Lovelock et al., 2015). This implies that coastal areas currently protected by mangroves may
8 experience growing risks over time.

9
10 Tourism is one of the largest industries globally (Rosselló-Nadal, 2014; Markham et al., 2016; Spalding et
11 al., 2017). A substantial part of the global tourist industry is associated with tropical coastal regions and
12 islands where tropical coral reefs and related ecosystems play important roles (Section 3.4.9.1). Coastal
13 tourism can be a dominant money earner in terms of foreign exchange for many countries, particularly SIDS
14 (Section 3.4.9.1., Box 3.5; Weatherdon et al., 2016; Spalding et al., 2017). The direct relationship between
15 increasing global temperatures, intensifying storms, elevated thermal stress, and the loss of tropical coral
16 reefs has raised concern about the risks of climate change for local economies and industries based on
17 tropical coral reefs. Risks to coral reef recreational services from climate change are considered here as well
18 as in Box 3.5, Section 3.4.9, and Supplementary Material 3.SM.3.2.

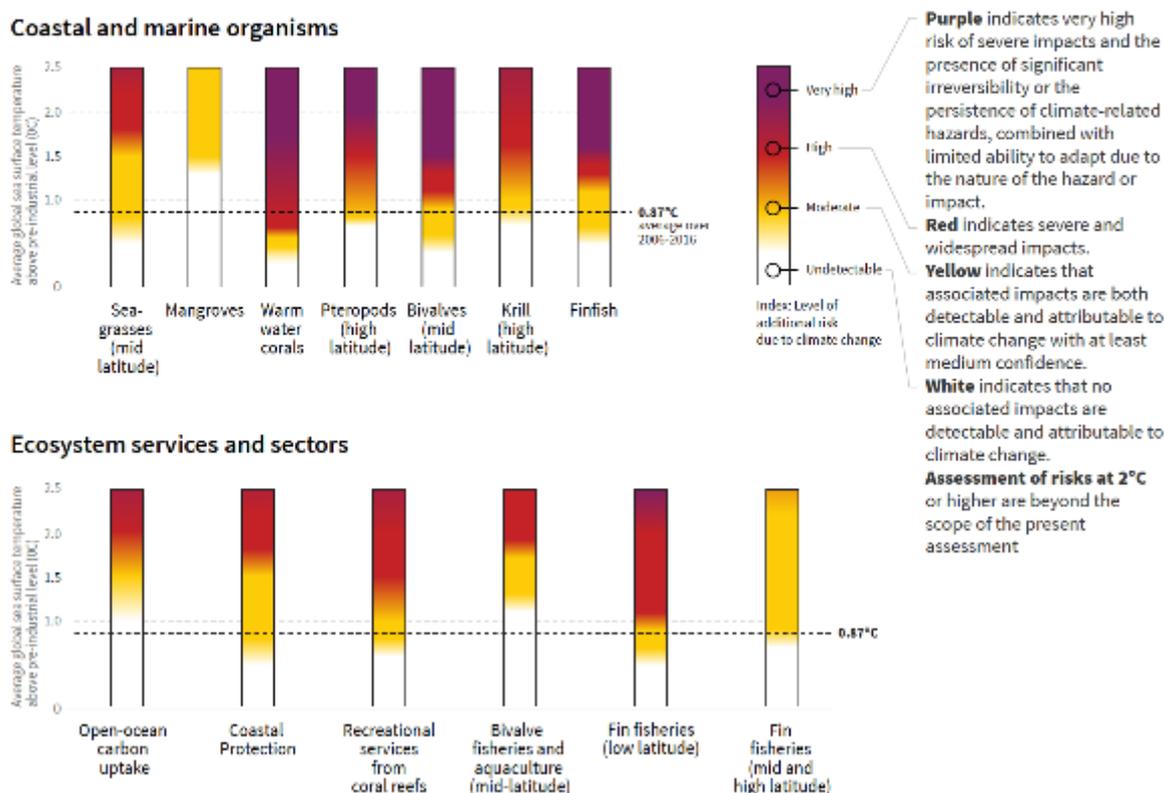
19
20 Adapting to the broad global changes in carbon uptake by the ocean are limited and are discussed with
21 respect to the changes in NPP and their implications for fishing industries later in this report. These are broad
22 scale and indirect, with the only other solution at scale being reducing the entry of CO₂ into the ocean.
23 Strategies for adapting to reduced coastal protection involve avoidance of vulnerable areas, managed retreat
24 from threatened locations, and/or accommodation of impacts and loss of services (Bell, 2012; André et al.,
25 2016; Cooper et al., 2016; Mills et al., 2016; Raabe and Stumpf, 2016; Fu and Song, 2017) Within these
26 broad options, there are strategies that involve direct human intervention (e.g. coastal hardening, seawalls
27 and artificial reefs) (Rinkevich, 2014, 2015; André et al., 2016; Cooper et al., 2016; Narayan et al., 2016),
28 while there are others that exploit the opportunities for increasing coastal protection by involving a naturally
29 occurring oyster banks, coral reefs, mangroves, seagrass, and other ecosystems (UNEP-WCMC, 2006;
30 Scyphers et al., 2011; Zhang et al., 2012; Ferrario et al., 2014; Cooper et al., 2016). Natural ecosystems,
31 when healthy, also have the ability to repair themselves after being damaged, which sets them apart from
32 coastal hardening and other human responses that require constant maintenance (Barbier, 2015; Elliff and
33 Silva, 2017). Recognizing and restoring coastal ecosystems in general may be more cost-effective than
34 human structures such as the installation of seawalls and coastal hardening, where natural adaptation
35 (ecosystem-based adaptation) is limited and the costs of creating and maintaining structures is generally
36 expensive (Temmerman et al., 2013; Mycoo, 2017).

37
38 Recent studies have increasingly stressed the need for coastal protection to be considered within the context
39 of new ways of managing coastal land, including protecting and ensuring that coastal ecosystems are able to
40 undergo shifts in their distribution and abundance (Clausen and Clausen, 2014; Martínez et al., 2014; Cui et
41 al., 2015; André et al., 2016; Mills et al., 2016)(André et al., 2016). Facilitating these changes will require
42 new tools in terms of legal and financial instruments, as well as integrated planning that involves not only
43 human communities and infrastructure, but also associated ecosystem responses and values (Bell, 2012;
44 Mills et al., 2016). In this regard, the interactions between climate change, sea level rise and coastal disasters
45 are being increasingly informed by models (Bosello and De Cian, 2014) with a widening appreciation of the
46 role of natural ecosystems as an alternative to hardened coastal structures (Cooper et al., 2016). Adaptation
47 options for tropical coral reef recreation include: (1) Protecting and improving biodiversity and ecological

- 1 function by minimizing the impact of non-climate change stresses (e.g. pollution, overfishing), (2) Ensuring
- 2 adequate levels of coastal protection by supporting and repairing ecosystems that protect coastal regions, (3)
- 3 ensuring fair and equitable access to the economic opportunities associated with recreational activities, and
- 4 (4) seeking and protecting supplies of water for tourism, industry, and agriculture alongside community
- 5 needs.
- 6

Risks for specific marine and coastal organisms, ecosystems and sectors

The key elements are presented here as a function of the risk level assessed between 1.5 and 2°C (Average global sea surface temperature).



7
8
9 **Figure 3.18:** Summary of additional risks of impacts from ocean warming (and associated climate change factors such as ocean acidification) for a range of ocean organisms, ecosystem and sectors at 1.0°C, 1.5°C and 2.0°C
10 warming of average sea surface temperature (SST) relative to the preindustrial period. The dotted line
11 (0.87°C) is a measure of the extent of present day warming. Assessment of changing risk levels and
12 associated confidence were derived from the expert judgement of Gattuso et al., (2015) and the Lead
13 Authors of this Chapter plus the additional input was received from the many reviewers of the ocean
14 systems section of SR1.5. Note: (1) The analysis done here is not intended to be comprehensive. The
15 examples of organisms, ecosystems and sectors discussed here are intended to outline the evidence and
16 projection of impacts and the risks for ocean systems. (2) The evaluation of risks by experts did not
17 consider genetic adaptation, acclimatization, or human risk reduction strategies (mitigation and societal
18 adaptation). (3) As discussed elsewhere (3.3.10, 3.4.4.5, Box 3.4; Gattuso et al 2015), ocean acidification
19

1 is also having impacts on organisms and ecosystems as carbon dioxide increases in the atmosphere. These
 2 changes are part of the response reported here although partitioning the effects of the two drivers is
 3 difficult at this point in time and hence is not attempted. (4) Confidence levels (L=Low, M=Moderate,
 4 H=High, and VH=Very high) were assessed for the position of the transitions from one level of additional
 5 climate risk to the next successive level (Gattuso et al. (2015). Three transitions were possible: W-Y
 6 (white to yellow), Y-R (yellow to red), and R-P (red to purple), with the colours corresponding to the level
 7 of additional risk posed by climate change (see Figure 3.17). For each of the 13 Ocean ‘embers’, the
 8 levels of confidence for these transitions were assessed (based on level of agreement, extent of evidence)
 9 to be: Seagrasses (mid-latitude): W-Y (VH); Y-R (H); R-P(H); Mangroves: W-Y (M); Warm water
 10 corals: W-Y (H); Y-R (VH); R-P (VH); Pteropods (high latitude): W-Y (L); Y-R (M); R-P (H); Bivalves
 11 (mid-latitude): W-Y (H); Y-R (M); R-P (M), Krill (high latitude): W-Y (M); Y-R (L); R-P (L); Finfish:
 12 W-Y (H); Y-R (H); R-P (M); Open ocean carbon uptake: W-Y (H); Y-R (H); Coastal protection: W-Y
 13 (M); Y-R (L); R-P (L); Recreational services from coral reefs: W-Y (H); Y-R (M); R-P (M); Bivalve
 14 fisheries and aquaculture (mid-latitude): W-Y (H); Y-R (M); Fin fisheries (low latitude): W-Y (H); Y-R
 15 (M); R-P (H); and Fin fisheries (high latitude): W-Y (H); Y-R (H); R-P (L)

18 [START BOX 3.4 HERE]

19 **Box 3.4:** Tropical Coral Reefs in a 1.5°C Warmer World

20
 21 Tropical coral reefs face very high risks (Figure 3.19) of becoming unsustainable as coral dominated
 22 ecosystems if warming exceeds 1.5°C. A 1.5°C world is better for coral reefs than a 2°C world, in which
 23 coral reefs mostly disappear (Donner et al., 2005; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014; Schleussner et al., 2016b;
 24 van Hoodonk et al., 2016; Frieler et al., 2017; Hughes et al., 2017a). Even with warming up until today
 25 (0.87°C; Chapter 1), a substantial proportion of coral reefs have experienced large scale mortalities that are
 26 causing them to rapidly contract (Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014). In the last 3 years alone, large coral reef
 27 systems such as the Great Barrier Reef (Australia) have lost as much as 50% of their shallow water corals
 28 (Hughes et al., 2017b).

29
 30 Coral dominated reefs are found between latitude 30°S and 30°N along coastlines where they provide habitat
 31 for over a million species (Reaka-Kudla, 1997). The food, income, coastal protection, cultural context, and
 32 many other services for millions of people along tropical coastal areas (Burke et al., 2011; Cinner et al.,
 33 2012; Kennedy et al., 2013; Pendleton et al., 2016) are underpinned by a mutualistic symbiosis between reef-
 34 building corals and dinoflagellates from the genus *Symbiodinium* (Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2017). Tropical
 35 coral reefs are found down to depth of 150 m and are dependent on light, as distinct from the cold deep-
 36 water reef systems that extend down to depths of 2000 m or more. The difficulty in accessing deep-water
 37 reef systems also means that the literature on impacts of climate change is limited by comparison to tropical
 38 coral reefs (Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2017). Consequently, this Box focuses on the impacts of climate change
 39 on tropical coral reefs, particularly with respect to their prospects under average global surface temperatures
 40 of 1.5°C and 2°C above the pre-industrial period.

41
 42 The distribution and abundance of coral reefs has decreased by approximately 50% over the past 30 years
 43 (Gardner et al., 2005; Bruno and Selig, 2007; De’ath et al., 2012) as a result of pollution, storms, overfishing
 44 and unsustainable coastal development (Burke et al., 2011; Halpern et al., 2015; Cheal et al., 2017). More
 45 recently, climate change (heat stress; Hoegh-Guldberg, 1999; Baker et al., 2008; Spalding and Brown, 2015;
 46 Hughes et al., 2017b) has emerged as the greatest threat to coral reefs with temperatures of just 1°C above
 47 the long-term summer maximum for an area (referenced to 1985-1993) over 4-6 weeks being enough to
 48 cause mass coral bleaching (loss of the symbiosis) and mortality (*very high confidence*, WGII AR5 Box 18-

2, Cramer et al., 2014). Ocean warming and acidification can also slow growth and calcification, making corals less competitive to other benthic organisms such as macroalgae (Dove et al., 2013; Reyes-Nivia et al., 2013, 2014). As corals disappear, so do fish stocks, and many other reef-dependent species, directly impacting industries such as tourism and fisheries, as well as coastal livelihoods for many, often disadvantaged, people (Wilson et al., 2006; Graham, 2014; Graham et al., 2015; Cinner et al., 2016)(Pendleton et al., 2016). These impacts are exacerbated by increasingly intense storms (Section 3.3.6), which physically destroy coral communities and hence reefs (Cheal et al., 2017), and by ocean acidification (Sections 3.3.10 and 3.4.4.5) which can weaken coral skeletons, contribute to disease, and slow the recovery of coral communities after mortality events (Gardner et al., 2005; Dove et al., 2013; Kennedy et al., 2013; Webster et al., 2013; Hoegh-Guldberg, 2014b; Anthony, 2016) (*medium agreement, limited evidence*). Ocean acidification also leads to greater activity by decalcifying organisms such as excavating sponges (Kline et al., 2012; Dove et al., 2013; Fang et al., 2013, 2014, Reyes-Nivia et al., 2013, 2014).

Predictions of back-to-back bleaching events (Hoegh-Guldberg, 1999) have become reality over 2015-2017 (e.g., Hughes et al., 2017b) as have projections of declining coral abundance (*high confidence*). Models have also become increasingly capable, and predict the large-scale loss of coral reefs by mid-century under even low emission scenarios (Hoegh-Guldberg, 1999; Donner et al., 2005; Donner, 2009; van Hooidonk and Huber, 2012; Frieler et al., 2013; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014; van Hooidonk et al., 2016). Even achieving emission reduction goals consistent with the ambitious goal of 1.5°C under the Paris Agreement will result in the further loss of 90% of reef-building corals compared to today, with 99% of corals being lost under warming of 2°C or more above the pre-industrial period (Frieler et al., 2013; Hoegh-Guldberg, 2014b; Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014; Schleussner et al., 2016b; Hughes et al., 2017a).

The assumptions underpinning these assessments are considered to be highly conservative. In some hypothetical cases, ‘optimistic’ assumptions in models include the rapid thermal adaptation by corals (0.2-1.0°C per decade and 0.4°C per decade; (Donner et al., 2005; Schleussner et al., 2016b), respectively) as well as very rapid recovery rates from impacts (i.e., 5 years; Schleussner et al., 2016b). Adaptation to climate change at these high rates (if at all) has not been documented and rates of recovery from mass mortality tend to be much longer (> 15 years; Baker et al., 2008). Probability analysis also reveals that the underlying increases in sea temperatures that drive coral bleaching and mortality are 25% less likely under 1.5°C versus 2°C (King et al., 2017). Differences between rates of heating suggest the possibility of temporary climate refugia (Caldeira, 2013; van Hooidonk et al., 2013; Cacciapaglia and van Woesik, 2015; Keppel and Kavousi, 2015) which may play an important role in terms of the regeneration coral reefs, especially if these refuges are protected from non-climate change risks. Higher latitude sites are reporting the arrival of reef-building corals, which may deserve focus in terms of limited refugia and coral reef structures, which are likely to be low in biodiversity when compared to tropical reefs today (Kersting et al., 2017). Similar proposals have been made for the potential role of deep water (30 to 150 m) or mesophotic coral reefs (Bongaerts et al., 2010; Holstein et al., 2016) avoiding shallow water extremes (i.e. heat, storms) although the ability of these ecosystems to repopulate damaged shallow water areas may be limited (Bongaerts et al., 2017).

Given the sensitivity of corals to heat stress, even short periods of overshoot (i.e. decades) will be very challenging to coral reefs. Losing 90% of today's coral reefs, however, will remove resources and increase poverty levels across the world's tropical coastlines, highlighting the key issue of equity for the millions of people that depend on these valuable ecosystems (Spalding et al., 2014; Halpern et al., 2015). Anticipating these challenges to food and livelihoods for coastal communities will become increasingly important, and as will adaptation options such as the diversification of livelihoods and the development of new sustainable

1 industries to reduce the dependency of coastal communities on threatened coastal ecosystems such as coral
2 reefs (Cinner et al., 2012, 2016; Pendleton et al., 2016). At the same time, coastal communities will need to
3 pre-empt changes to other services provided by coral reefs such as coastal protection (Kennedy et al., 2013;
4 Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014; Pörtner et al., 2014; Gattuso et al., 2015). Other threats and challenges to
5 coastal living such as sea level rise will amplify challenges from declining coral reefs. Given the scale and
6 cost of these interventions, implementing them earlier rather than later would be expedient.

7 **[END BOX 3.4 HERE]**
8
9

10 3.4.5 Coastal and low-lying areas, and sea level rise

11 Sea level rise (SLR) is accelerating in response to climate change (Section 3.3.9; Church et al., 2013) and is
12 producing significant impacts (*high agreement, robust evidence*). In this section, impacts and projections of
13 sea level rise are reported at global and city scales (Sections 3.4.5.1-3.4.5.2) and for coastal systems
14 (Sections 3.4.5.3 – 3.4.5.6). For some sectors, there is a lack of precise evidence of change at 1.5°C and 2°C.
15 Adaptation to sea level rise is discussed in Section 3.4.5.7.
16
17
18

19 3.4.5.1 Global / sub-global scale

20 Sea level rise (SLR) and other oceanic climate change will result in salinization, flooding and erosion and
21 affect human and ecological systems, including health, heritage, freshwater, biodiversity, agriculture,
22 fisheries and other services (*very high agreement, robust evidence*). Due to the commitment to SLR, there is
23 an overlapping uncertainty in projections (Schleussner et al., 2016b; Sanderson et al., 2017; Goodwin et al.,
24 2018; Mengel et al., 2018; Nicholls et al., 2018; Rasmussen et al., 2018) of about 0.1 m difference in Global
25 Mean Sea Level (GMSL) rise between 1.5°C and 2°C worlds in 2100 (Section 3.3.9, Table 3.3). Exposure
26 and impacts at 1.5°C and 2°C differ at different time horizons (Schleussner et al., 2016b; Brown et al.,
27 2018a, b; Nicholls et al., 2018; Rasmussen et al., 2018). However, these are distinct from higher rises in
28 temperature (e.g., 4°C or more as discussed in Brown et al., 2018a) over centennial scales. The benefits of
29 climate change mitigation reinforce findings of earlier IPCC reports (e.g., Wong et al., 2014).
30

31 Table 3.3 notes the land and people exposed to sea level rise (assuming there is no adaptation or protection at
32 all) using the Dynamic Interactive Vulnerability Assessment (DIVA) model (extracted from Brown et al.,
33 2018a) and Goodwin et al., 2018); Also see Supplementary Material 3.SM, Table 3.SM.4). Thus, even with
34 temperature stabilization, exposure increases. In contrast, land area exposed is projected to at least double by
35 2300 using a RCP8.5 scenario (Brown et al., 2018a). In the 21st century, land area exposed to sea level rise
36 (assuming there is no adaptation or protection at all) is at least an order of magnitude larger than the
37 cumulative land loss due to submergence (which takes into account defences) (Brown et al., 2016, 2018a)
38 regardless of sea level rise scenario. Slower rates of rise due to climate change mitigation may provide
39 greater opportunity for adaptation (*medium confidence*), which can substantially reduce impacts.
40

41 Agreeing with WGII AR5 Section 5.4.3.1 (Wong et al., 2014), climate change mitigation may reduce or
42 delay coastal impacts and exposure (*very high confidence, robust evidence*). Adaptation has the potential to
43 substantially reduce risk (Nicholls et al., 2007; Wong et al., 2014; Sections 5.5 and 5.4.3.1; Sections 6.4.2.3
44 and 6.6.). At 1.5°C in 2100, 31–69 million people world-wide could be exposed to flooding assuming no
45 adaptation or protection at all (and 2010 population values), compared with 32–79 million people at 2°C in
46 2100 (Rasmussen et al., 2018) (Supplementary Material 3.SM, Table 3.SM.4). As a result, up to 10.4 million
47 more people would be exposed to sea-level rise at 2°C compared with 1.5°C in 2100. With a 1.5°C

1 stabilization scenario in 2100, 55-94 million people / year are at risk from flooding increasing to 115-188
2 million people per year in 2300 (50th percentile, SSP1-5, no socio-economic change after 2100). This
3 assumes there is no upgrade to present protection levels (Nicholls et al., 2018). The number of people at risk
4 increases by approximately 18% using a 2°C scenario and 266% using a RCP8.5 scenario in 2300 (Nicholls
5 et al., 2018). Through prescribed IPCC Special Report on Emission Scenarios (SRES) SLR scenarios, Arnell
6 et al. (2016) also found people flooded increased substantially after 2°C without further adaptation from
7 present protection levels, particularly in the second half of the twentieth century.

8
9 Coastal flooding by the sea is likely to cost thousands on billions of USD annually, with damage costs under
10 constant protection 0.3–5.0% of global GDP in 2100 for a RCP2.6 scenario (Hinkel et al., 2014). Risks are
11 projected to be highest in south and south-east Asia, assuming there is no upgrade to present protection
12 levels, for all temperatures of climate warming (Arnell et al., 2016; Brown et al., 2016) Countries where at
13 least 50 million people exposed to SLR (assuming no adaptation or protection at all) based on a 1,280 Pg C
14 emission scenario (approximately 1.5°C temperature rise above today’s level) include China, Bangladesh,
15 Egypt, India, Indonesia, Japan, Philippines, United States and Vietnam (Clark et al., 2016). Rasmussen et al.
16 (2018) and Brown et al. (2018a) project similar countries at high exposure from SLR. Thus there is *high*
17 *confidence* that SLR will have significant impacts world-wide in this century and beyond.

18 19 20 3.4.5.2 Cities

21 Observations of the impacts of SLR are difficult to record due to multiple drivers of change in cities. Rather,
22 there are observations of ongoing or planned adaptation to SLR and extreme water levels, and this will
23 continue (Araos et al., 2016; Nicholls et al., 2018), whilst other cities are yet to prepare (see Section Cross-
24 chapter Box 4.1) (*high confidence, medium to robust evidence*). There are limited observations and analysis
25 of how cities will cope with higher and/or multi-centennial SLR, with the exception of Amsterdam, New
26 York and London (Nicholls et al., 2018).

27
28 Coastal urban areas are projected to see more extreme water levels due to rising sea levels which may lead to
29 increased flooding and damage of infrastructure from extreme events (unless adaptation is undertaken), plus
30 salinization of groundwater. These impacts may be enhanced through localized subsidence (Wong et al.,
31 2014) causing greater relative SLR. At least 136 mega cities (port cities with a population greater than 1
32 million in 2005) are at risk from flooding due to SLR (with magnitudes of rise possible under 1.5°C or 2°C
33 in the 21st century, as indicated in Section 3.3.9) unless further adaptation is undertaken (Hanson et al., 2011;
34 Hallegatte et al., 2013). Many of these cities are located in south and south-east Asia (Hallegatte et al., 2013;
35 Cazenave and Cozannet, 2014; Clark et al., 2016; Jevrejeva et al., 2016). Jevrejeva et al. (2016) report with
36 2°C of warming by 2040 (for RCP8.5), more than 90% of global coastlines will experience SLR greater than
37 0.2 m. However, for scenarios where 2°C is stabilized or occurs later in time, this figure is likely to differ
38 due to the commitment to SLR. Raising existing dikes helps to protect against SLR substantially reducing
39 risk (whilst acknowledging other forms of adaptation exist). By 2300, dike heights under an unmitigation
40 scenario (RCP8.5) could be more than 2 m higher (on average for 136 mega cities) than under climate
41 change mitigation scenarios at 1.5°C or 2°C (Nicholls et al., 2018). Thus, rising sea levels commits to long-
42 term adaptation in coastal cities. Thus, rising sea levels commits to long-term adaptation in coastal cities
43 (*high confidence*).

44 45 46 3.4.5.3 Small islands

47 Qualitative physical observations of SLR (and other stresses) include inundation of parts of low-lying

1 islands, land degradation due to saltwater intrusion in Kiribati and Tuvalu (Wairiu, 2017) and shoreline
2 change in French Polynesia (Yates et al., 2013), Tuvalu (Kench et al., 2015, 2018) and Hawaii (Romine et
3 al., 2013). Observations, models and other evidence indicate that unconstrained Pacific atolls have kept pace
4 with SLR with little reduction in size or experienced a net gain in land (Kench et al., 2015, 2018; McLean
5 and Kench, 2015; Beetham et al., 2017). Whilst islands are highly vulnerable to SLR (*high confidence*,
6 *robust evidence*), they are also reactive to change. Small islands are impacted by multiple climatic stressors,
7 with SLR being more important a stressor to some islands rather than others (Box 3.5, Section 3.4.10,
8 Section 4.3.5.6, Box 4.3, 5.2.1, 5.5.3.3, Box 5.3).

9
10 Observations of adaptation to multiple drivers of coastal change, including SLR, include retreat (migration),
11 accommodate and defend. Migration (internal and international) has always been important on small islands
12 (Farbotko and Lazrus, 2012; Weir et al., 2017), with changing environmental and weather conditions (as a
13 planned adaptation strategy) just one factor in the choice to migrate (Campbell and Warrick, 2014) (Sections
14 3.4.10, 4.3.5.6 and 5.3.2). Whilst flooding may result in migration or relocation for example, Vunidogoloa,
15 Fiji, (McNamara and Des Combes, 2015; Gharbaoui and Blocher, 2016) or Soloman Islands (Albert et al.,
16 2017), in-situ adaptation may have been tried or preferred, for example stilted housing or raised floors in
17 Tubigon, Bohol, Philippines (Jamero et al., 2017), raised roads and floors in Batasan and Ubay, Phillipines
18 (Jamero et al., 2018) raised platforms for faluw in Leang, Federated States of Micronesia (Nunn et al., 2017).
19 Protective features, such as seawalls or beach nourishment are observed to locally reduce erosion and flood
20 risk, but can have other adverse implcations (Sovacool, 2012; Mycoo, 2014, 2017; Nurse et al., 2014;
21 Section 29.6.22).

22
23 There is a lack of precise, quantitative studies of projected impacts of SLR at 1.5°C and 2°C. Small islands
24 are projected to be at risk and very sensitive to coastal climate change and other stressors (*high agreement*,
25 *robust evidence*) (Nurse et al., 2014; Benjamin and Thomas, 2016; Ourbak and Magnan, 2017; Brown et al.,
26 2018a; Nicholls et al., 2018; Rasmussen et al., 2018; Section 29.3 and 29.4), such as oceanic warming, SLR
27 (resulting in salinization, flooding and erosion), cyclones and mass coral bleaching and mortality (Section
28 3.4.4, Box 3.4, Box 3.5). These can have significant socio-economic and ecological implications, such as on
29 health, agriculture and water resources, which have impacts for livelihoods (Sovacool, 2012; Mycoo, 2014,
30 2017; Nurse et al., 2014). Combinations of drivers causing adverse impacts are important: Storlazzi et al.
31 (2018) found that the impacts of SLR and wave-induced flooding (within a temperature horizon equivalent
32 of 1.5°C) could affect freshwater availability on Roi-Namur, Marshall Islands, but is also dependent on other
33 extreme weather events, such as temperature. Freshwater may also be affected by a 0.40 m rise in sea-level
34 (which may be experienced with a 1.5°C warming) in other Pacific atolls (Terry and Chui, 2012). Whilst
35 SLR is a major hazard for atolls, islands of higher elevation are also threatened given there is often a lot of
36 infrastructure located near to the coast (Kumar and Taylor, 2015; Nicholls et al., 2018). Tens of thousands of
37 people on small islands are exposed to SLR (Rasmussen et al., 2018). Giardino et al. (2018) found that hard
38 defence structures on the island of Ebeye in the Marshall Islands, were effective for longer time periods at
39 the sea level rise associated with 1.5°C and 2°C. In Jamacia and St Lucia, SLR and extreme sea levels
40 threaten transport system infrastructure at 1.5°C unless further adaptation is undertaken (Monioudi et al.,
41 2018). Slower rates of SLR will provide greater opportunity for adaptation to be successful (*medium*
42 *agreement*), but will not reduce it substantially enough on islands of the lowest elevation. Migration and/or
43 relocation may be an adaptation option (Section 3.4.10). Thomas and Benjamin (2017) highlight three areas
44 of concern in the context of loss and damage at 1.5°C: a lack of data, gaps in financial assessments, and a
45 lack of targeted policies or mechanisms to address this (Cross-Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5). Small islands
46 remain vulnerable to SLR (*high confidence*).

1 3.4.5.4 Deltas and estuaries

2 Observations of SLR and human influence are felt through salinization leading to mixing in deltas and
3 estuaries, aquifers, flooding (also enhanced by precipitation and river discharge), erosion land degradation,
4 threatening freshwater sources and posing risks to ecosystems and human systems (Wong et al., 2014;
5 Section 5.4). For instance, in the Delaware River Estuary on the USA east coast, upward trends of
6 streamflow adjusted salinity (measured since the 1900s) accounting for the effects of streamflow and
7 seasonal variations have been detected with SLR a potential cause (Ross et al., 2015).

8
9 Z. Yang et al. (2015) found that USA future climate scenarios (A1B 1.6°C and B1 2°C in the 2040s) had a
10 greater effect on salinity intrusion than future land use/land cover change in the Snohomish River estuary,
11 Washington state (USA). This resulted in a shift in the salinity both upstream and downstream in low flow
12 conditions. Projecting impacts in deltas needs an understanding of both fluvial discharge and SLR, making
13 projections complex as the drivers operate on different time and spatial scales (Zaman et al., 2017; Brown et
14 al., 2018b) The mean annual flood depth when 1.5°C is first projected to be reached in the Ganges-
15 Brahmaputra delta may be less than the most extreme annual flood depth seen today, taking account of SLR,
16 plus surges, tides, bathymetry and local river flows (Brown et al., 2018b). Furthermore increased river
17 salinity and saline intrusion in the Ganges-Brahmaputra-Meghna is likely with 2°C of warming (Zaman et
18 al., 2017). Salinisation could impact agriculture and food security (Cross-Chapter Box 6). For 1.5°C or 2°C
19 stabilization conditions in 2200, or 2300 plus surges, a minimum of 44% of the the Bangladesh Ganges-
20 Brahmaputra, Indian Bengal, Indian Mahanadi and Ghanese Volta deltas land area (without defences) would
21 be exposed unless sedimentation occurs (Brown et al., 2018b). Other deltas are similarly vulnerable. SLR is
22 one factor affecting deltas, and assessment of numerous geophysical and anthropogenic drivers of
23 geomorphic change is important (Tessler et al., 2018). For example, dike building to reduce flooding and
24 dam building (Gupta et al., 2012) restricts sediment movement and deposition leading to enhanced
25 subsidence, which can occur at a greater rate than SLR (Auerbach et al., 2015; Takagi et al., 2016). Although
26 dikes remain essential to reduce flood risk today, promoting sedimentation is an advisable strategy (Brown et
27 al., 2018b) which may involve nature-based solutions. Transformative decisions regarding the extent of
28 sediment restrictive infrastructure may need to be considered over centennial scales (Brown et al., 2018b).
29 Thus in a 1.5°C or 2°C world, deltas, which are home to millions of people, are highly threatened from SLR
30 and localised subsidence today, and over long time scales (*high confidence, medium evidence*).

31 3.4.5.5 Wetlands

32
33 Observations indicate that wetlands, such as saltmarshes and mangrove forests are disrupted by changing
34 conditions (Wong et al., 2014; Lovelock et al., 2015; Section 5.4.2.4; Section 3.4.4.8), such as total water
35 levels and sediment availability. For example, observations indicated that saltmarshes in Connecticut and
36 New York measured from 1900 to 2012, have accreted with SLR, but have lost marsh surface relative to
37 tidal datums, leading to increased marsh flooding and further accretion (Hill and Anisfeld, 2015). This
38 stimulated marsh carbon storage, and aided climate change mitigation.

39
40 Salinisation may lead to shifts in wetland communities and their ecosystems functions, affecting freshwater
41 wetlands (Herbert et al., 2015). Some projections of wetland change, with magnitudes (but not necessarily
42 rates or timing) of SLR analogous at 1.5°C and 2°C, indicate a net loss (e.g., Cui et al., 2015 with a 2.6 mm
43 yr⁻¹ rise (aligning with AR5) in the Yangtze Estuary; Blankespoor et al., 2014) 1 m rise in multiple countries;
44 Arnell et al. (2016) using an A1 SRES scenario of up to 0.48 m by 2050 on a global scale; drowning of 60%
45 of marshes studied world-wide (with a rate of sea-level rise of 4.4 mm yr⁻¹) by 2100 (Crosby et al., 2016),
46 whilst others report a net gain with wetland transgression ((Raabe and Stumpf, 2016) in the Gulf of Mexico).

1 However, the feedback between wetlands and sea level is complex, with parameters such as lack of
2 accommodation space restricting inland migration, or sediment supply and feedback between plant growth
3 and geomorphology (Kirwan and Megonigal, 2013; Ellison, 2014; Martínez et al., 2014; Spencer et al.,
4 2016) still being explored. Reducing global warming from 2°C to 1.5°C will deliver long-term benefits from
5 lower SLR, allowing natural sedimentation rates to more likely keep up with SLR. It remains unclear how
6 wetlands will respond and under what conditions (including other climate parameters) with a rise in 1.5°C
7 and 2°C, simultaneously recognising they have great potential for adaptation and climate change mitigation
8 (*medium confidence, medium evidence*) (Sections 4.3.2 and 4.3.3.3).
9

10 3.4.5.6 Other coastal settings

11 Numerous impacts have not been quantified at 1.5°C or 2°C but remain important. This includes systems
12 identified in WGII AR5 (Wong et al., 2014; Section 5.4), such as beaches, barriers, sand dunes, rocky coasts,
13 aquifers, lagoons and ecosystems (for the latter, see Section 3.4.4.12). For example, SLR effects erosion and
14 accretion, and therefore sediment movement, instigating shoreline change (Wong et al., 2014; Section
15 5.4.2.1) which could affect land-based ecosystems. Global observations indicate no overall clear effect of
16 SLR on shoreline change (Le Cozannet et al. (2014) as it is highly site specific (e.g., Romine et al. 2013)
17 Infrastructure or geological constraints reduces shoreline movement causing coastal squeeze (e.g. in Japan,
18 beach losses due to SLR are projected with a RCP2.6 scenario, and are projected to increase under RCP8.5
19 (Udo and Takeda, 2017)). Compound flooding (the combined risk of flooding from multiple drivers) has
20 increased significantly over the past century in major coastal cities (Wahl et al., 2015) and is likely to
21 increase with further development and SLR at 1.5°C and 2°C unless adaptation is undertaken. Thus SLR rise
22 will have a wide range of adverse effects on coastal zones (*medium confidence*).
23
24
25

26 3.4.5.7 Adapting to coastal change

27 Adaptation to coastal change from SLR and other drivers is occurring today (*high agreement, robust*
28 *evidence*, see Cross-Chapter Box 9 in Chapter 4) including migration, ecosystem-based adaptation, raising
29 infrastructure and defences, salt-tolerant food production, early warning systems, insurance and education
30 (Wong et al., 2014; Section 5.4.2.1). Climate change mitigation will reduce the rate of SLR this century,
31 decreasing the need for extensive, and in places, immediate adaptation. Adaptation will reduce impacts in
32 human settings (Hinkel et al., 2014; Wong et al., 2014) (*high agreement, robust evidence*), although there is
33 less certainty for ecosystems (Sections 4.3.2, 4.3.3.3). While some ecosystems (e.g., mangroves) may be able
34 to move shoreward as sea levels increase, coastal development (e.g., coastal building, seawalls, and
35 agriculture) often interrupt these transitions (Saunders et al., 2014). Options for responding to these
36 challenges include reducing the impact of other stresses such as those arising from tourism, fishing, coastal
37 development, and unsustainable aquaculture/agriculture. In some cases, restoration of coastal habitats and
38 ecosystems can be a cost-effective way of responding to changes arising from increasing levels of exposure
39 from rising sea levels, intensifying storms, coastal inundation and salinization communities (Arkema et al.,
40 2013; Temmerman et al., 2013; Ferrario et al., 2014; Hinkel et al., 2014; Spalding et al., 2014; Elliff and
41 Silva, 2017).
42
43

44 Since the AR5, planned and autonomous adaptation and forward planning has become more wide-spread
45 (Araos et al., 2016; Nicholls et al., 2018), but continued efforts are required as many localities are in the
46 early stages of adapting or not adapting at all (Araos et al., 2016) (See Cross-Chapter Box 9 in Chapter 4).
47 This is regional and sub-sectoral specific, and also linked to non-climatic factors (Ford et al., 2015;

1 Lesnikowski et al., 2015; Araos et al., 2016). Adaptation pathways (e.g., Ranger et al., 2013; Barnett et al.,
 2 2014; Rosenzweig and Solecki, 2014; Buurman and Babovic, 2016) assist long-term thinking, but are not
 3 widespread practice despite knowledge of long-term risk (Section 4.2.2). Furthermore, retreat and human
 4 migration have increasingly being considered as a management response (Hauer et al., 2016; Geisler and
 5 Currens, 2017), with a growing emphasis on green adaptation. There are few studies on the adaptation limits
 6 to SLR where transformation change may be required (Wong et al., 2014, Section 5.5.8; Nicholls et al. 2015;
 7 Section 4.2.2.3). SLR poses a long-term threat (Section 3.3.9), even with 1.5°C and 2°C of warming
 8 centennial scale adaptation remains essential (*high confidence, robust evidence*).

11 **Table 3.3:** Land and people exposed to sea level rise (SLR, assuming no protection at all). Extracted from (Brown et
 12 al., 2018a; Goodwin et al., 2018). SSP: Shared Socioeconomic Pathway, wrt: with respect to
 13

Climate scenario	Impact factor, assuming there is no adaptation or protection at all (50 th , [5 th -95 th percentiles])	Year			
		2050	2100	2200	2300
1.5°C	Temperature rise wrt 1850–1900 (°C)	1.71 (1.44-2.16)	1.60 (1.26-2.33)	1.41 (1.15-2.10)	1.32 (1.12-1.81)
	SLR (m) wrt 1986-2005	0.20 (0.14-0.29)	0.40 (0.26-0.62)	0.73 (0.47-1.25)	1.00 (0.59-1.55)
	Land exposed (x10 ³ km ²)	574 [558-597]	620 [575-669]	666 [595-772]	702 [666-853]
	People exposed, SSP1-5 (millions)	127.9-139.0 [123.4-134.0, 134.5-146.4]	102.7-153.5 [94.8-140.7, 102.7-153.5]	--	133.8-207.1 [112.3-169.6, 165.2 - 263.4]*
2°C	Temperature rise wrt 1850–1900 (°C)	1.76 (1.51-2.16)	2.03 (1.72-2.64)	1.90 (1.66-2.57)	1.80 (1.60-2.20)
	SLR (m) wrt 1986-2005	0.20 (0.14-0.29)	0.46 (0.30-0.69)	0.90 (0.58-1.50)	1.26 (0.74-1.90)
	Land exposed (10 ³ km ²)	575 [558-598]	637 [585-686]	705 [618-827]	767 [642-937]
	People exposed, SSP1-5 (millions)	128.1-139.2 [123.6-134.2, 134.7-146.6]	105.5-158.1 [97.0-144.1, 118.1-179.0]	--	148.3 - 233.0 [120.3-183.4, 186.4-301.8]*

*Population is held static after 2300.

14 [START BOX 3.5 HERE]

15 **Box 3.5:** Small Island Developing States (SIDS)

16
 17
 18 1.5°C warming is expected to prove a challenging state for Small Island Developing States (SIDS) that are
 19 already experiencing impacts associated with climate change. At 1.5°C, compounding impacts from
 20 interactions between climate drivers may contribute to loss of, or change in, critical natural and human
 21 systems (*high agreement, medium evidence*). There are a number of reduced risks at 1.5°C versus 2°C,
 22 particularly when coupled with adaptation efforts (*high agreement, medium evidence*).

23 **Changing climate hazards for SIDS at 1.5°C**

1
2 Mean surface temperature is projected to increase in SIDS at 1.5°C (*high agreement, robust evidence*). The
3 Caribbean region will experience 0.5°C–1.5°C warming compared to 1971–2000 baseline, with greatest
4 warming over larger land masses (Taylor et al., 2018). Under the Representative Concentration Pathway
5 (RCP)2.6 scenario, the western tropical Pacific is projected to experience warming of 0.5°C–1.7°C relative
6 to 1961–1990. Extreme temperatures will also increase, with potential for elevated impacts as a result of
7 comparably small natural variability (Reyer et al., 2017a). Compared to the 1971–2000 baseline, up to 50%
8 of the year are projected to be under warm spell conditions in the Caribbean at 1.5°C with a further increase
9 by up to 70 days at 2°C (Taylor et al., 2018).

10
11 Changes in precipitation patterns, freshwater availability and drought sensitivity differ between small island
12 regions (*high agreement, medium evidence*). Some western Pacific and the northern Indian Ocean islands
13 may see increased freshwater availability, while islands in most other regions are projected to see a
14 substantial decline (Holding et al., 2016; Karnauskas et al., 2016). For several SIDS, approximately 25% of
15 the overall freshwater stress projected under 2°C at 2030 can be avoided by limiting global warming to
16 1.5°C (Karnauskas et al., 2018). In accordance with an overall drying trend, an increasing drought risk is
17 projected for Caribbean SIDS (Lehner et al., 2017) and moderate to extreme drought conditions are projected
18 to be about 9% longer on average for 2°C versus 1.5°C for islands in this region (Taylor et al., 2018).

19
20 Projected changes in the ocean system at higher warming targets (Section 3.4.4), including potential changes
21 in circulation (Section 3.3.7) and increases in both surface temperatures (Section 3.3.7) and ocean
22 acidification (Section 3.3.10) suggest steadily increasing risks for SIDS associated with warming levels close
23 to and exceeding 1.5°C.

24
25 Differences in global sea level between 1.5°C and 2°C depend on the time scale considered and will fully
26 materialize only after 2100 (Section 3.3.9). Projected changes in regional sea level are similarly time
27 dependent, but generally found to be above global average for tropical regions including small islands (Kopp
28 et al., 2014; Jevrejeva et al., 2016). Sea level related threats for SIDS, for example, from salinisation,
29 flooding, permanent inundation, erosion and pressure on ecosystems, will therefore persist well beyond the
30 21st century even under 1.5°C warming (Section 3.4.5.3; Nicholls et al., 2018). Prolonged interannual sea
31 level inundations may increase throughout the tropical Pacific with ongoing warming and in the advent of
32 increased frequency of extreme La Niña events, exacerbate coastal impacts of projected global mean Sea
33 Level Rise (SLR; Widlansky et al., 2015). Changes to frequency of extreme El Niño and La Niña events may
34 also increase the frequency of droughts and floods in South Pacific islands (Cai et al., 2012; Box 4.2; Section
35 3.5.2)

36
37 Extreme precipitation in small island regions is often linked to tropical storms and contributes to the climate
38 hazard (Khouakhi et al., 2017). Similarly, extreme sea levels for small islands, particularly in the Caribbean,
39 are linked to tropical cyclone occurrence (Khouakhi and Villarini, 2017). Under a 1.5°C stabilization
40 scenario, there is a projected decrease in the frequency of weaker tropical storms and an increase in the
41 number of intense cyclones (Section 3.3.6, Wehner et al., 2017). There are insufficient studies to assess
42 differences in tropical cyclone statistics for 1.5°C versus 2°C (Section 3.3.6). There are considerable
43 differences in the adaptation responses to tropical cyclones across SIDS (Cross-Chapter Box 11 in Chapter
44 4).

45 46 **Impacts on key natural and human systems**

47

1 Projected increases in aridity and decreases in freshwater availability at 1.5°C, along with additional risks
2 from SLR and increased wave-induced run-up, might leave several atoll islands uninhabitable (Storlazzi et
3 al., 2015; Gosling and Arnell, 2016). Changes in availability and quality of freshwater linked to a
4 combination of changes to climate drivers may adversely impact SIDS' economies (White and Falkland,
5 2010; Terry and Chui, 2012; Holding and Allen, 2015; Donk et al., 2018). Growth-rate projections based on
6 temperature impacts alone indicate robust negative impacts on GDP per capita growth for SIDS (Petris et al.,
7 2018, Section 3.4.7.1, Section 3.4.9.1, Section 3.5.4.9). These impacts are reduced considerably under 1.5°C
8 but may be increased by escalating risks from climate related extreme weather events and SLR (Section
9 3.4.5.3, Section 3.4.9.4, Section 3.5.3)

10
11 Marine systems and associated livelihoods in SIDS face higher risks at 2°C as compared to 1.5°C (*high*
12 *agreement, medium evidence*). Mass coral bleaching and mortality are projected to increase due to
13 interactions between rising ocean temperatures, ocean acidification, and destructive waves from intensifying
14 storms (Section 3.4.4, Box 3.4, Section 5.2.3). At 1.5°C, approximately 70–90% of global coral reefs are
15 projected to be at risk of long-term degradation due to coral bleaching, increasing to 99% at 2°C
16 (Schleussner et al., 2016b). Warmer temperatures are also related to an increase in coral disease
17 development, leading to coral degradation (Maynard et al., 2015). For marine fisheries, limiting warming to
18 1.5°C decreases the risk of species extinction and declines in maximum catch potential, particularly for small
19 islands in tropical oceans (Cheung et al., 2016a).

20
21 Long term risks of coastal flooding and impacts on population, infrastructure and assets are projected to
22 increase with higher levels of warming (*high agreement, robust evidence*). Tropical regions including small
23 islands are expected to experience the largest increases in coastal flooding frequency with the frequency of
24 extreme water-level events in small islands projected to double by 2050 (Vitousek et al., 2017). Wave driven
25 coastal flooding risks for reef-lined islands may increase as a result of coral reef degradation and SLR
26 (Quataert et al., 2015). Exposure to coastal hazards is particularly high for SIDS, with a significant share of
27 population, infrastructure and assets at risk (Scott et al., 2012; Kumar and Taylor, 2015; Rhiney, 2015; Byers
28 et al., 2018; Section 3.4.9, Section 3.4.5.3). Limiting warming to 1.5°C instead of 2°C spares the inundation
29 of lands currently home to 60,000 individuals in SIDS by 2150 (Rasmussen et al., 2018). However, such
30 estimates do not take into account shoreline response (Section 3.4.5) or adaptation.

31
32 Risks of impacts across sectors are higher at 1.5°C as compared to the present, and will further increase at
33 2°C (*high agreement, medium evidence*). Projections indicate that at 1.5°C there will be increased incidents
34 of internal migration and displacement (Albert et al., 2017, Sections 3.5.5, 4.3.6, 5.2.2), limited capacity to
35 assess loss and damage (Thomas and Benjamin, 2017) and substantial increases in risk to critical
36 transportation infrastructure from marine inundation (Monioudi et al., 2018). The difference between 1.5°C
37 and 2°C might exceed limits for normal thermoregulation of livestock animals and result in persistent heat
38 stress for livestock animals in SIDS (Lallo et al., 2018).

39
40 At 1.5C limits to adaptation will be reached for several key impacts in SIDS resulting in residual impacts and
41 loss and damage (Cross-Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5, Section 1.1.1). There are a number of reduced risks
42 when limiting temperature increase to 1.5°C versus 2°C, particularly when coupled with adaptation efforts
43 that take into account sustainable development (Mycos, 2017; Thomas and Benjamin, 2017; Section 3.4.2,
44 Box 4.3, Section 5.6.3.1, Box 5.3). Region-specific pathways for SIDS exist to address climate change
45 (Section 5.6.3.1, Box 5.3, Box 4.6, Cross-Chapter Box 11 in Chapter 4).

46 **[END BOX 3.5 HERE]**

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47

3.4.6 Food, nutrition security and food production systems (including fisheries and aquaculture)

3.4.6.1 Crop production

Quantifying the observed impacts of climate change for food security and food production systems requires assumptions about the many non-climate variables that interact with climate change variables. Implementing specific strategies can partly or greatly alleviate the climate change impacts on these systems (Wei et al., 2017), whilst the degree of compensation is mainly dependent on geographical area and crop type (Rose et al., 2016). Despite these issues, recent studies confirm that observed climate changes have already affected crop suitability in many areas, resulting in changes in the production levels of the main agricultural crops. These impacts are evident in many areas of the world ranging from Asia (C. Chen et al., 2014; Sun et al., 2015; He and Zhou, 2016) to America (Cho and McCarl, 2017) and Europe (Ramirez-Cabral et al., 2016), particularly affecting typical local crops cultivated in specific climate conditions (e.g., Mediterranean crops like olive and grapevine, (Moriondo et al., 2013a, b).

Temperature and precipitation trends have reduced crop production and yields, with the most negative impacts on wheat and maize (Lobell et al., 2011), whilst the effects on rice and soybean yields are less clear and may be positive or negative (Kim et al., 2013; van Oort and Zwart, 2018). Warming has resulted in positive effects on crop yield in some high-latitude areas (Jaggard et al., 2007; Supit et al., 2010; Gregory and Marshall, 2012; C. Chen et al., 2014; Sun et al., 2015; He and Zhou, 2016; Daliakopoulos et al., 2017), also suggesting the possibility of more than one harvest per year (B. Chen et al., 2014; Sun et al., 2015). Climate variability was found to explain more than 60% of the of maize, rice, wheat and soybean yield variations in the main global breadbaskets areas (Ray et al., 2015), with variation in the percentage according to crop type and scale (Moore and Lobell, 2015; Kent et al., 2017). Climate trends explain also change in the lengthening of the growing season, where greater modifications were found in the northern latitude areas (Qian et al., 2010; Mueller et al., 2015).

The rise in tropospheric ozone has already reduced yields of wheat, rice, maize, and soybean ranging from 3% to 16% globally (Van Dingenen et al., 2009). Some studies found that increases in atmospheric CO₂ concentrations would be expected to increase yields by enhancing radiation and water use efficiencies (Elliott et al., 2014; Durand et al., 2017). In open-top chamber experiments at elevated CO₂ and 1.5°C warming, maize and potato yields were observed to increase by 45.7% and 11%, respectively (Singh et al. 2013; Abebe et al., 2016). However, observations of actual crop yield trends indicate that reductions as a result of climate change remain more common than crop yield increases, despite increased atmospheric CO₂ concentration (Porter et al., 2014). For instance, McGrath and Lobell (2013) indicated that production stimulation at increased atmospheric CO₂ concentration was mostly driven by differences in climate and crop species, whilst yield variability due to elevated CO₂ was only about 50–70% of the variability due to climate. However, importantly, the faster growth rates induced by elevated CO₂ often coincided with lower protein values in several important C3 cereal grains (Myers et al., 2014) although perhaps not always for C4 grains such as sorghum under drought conditions (De Souza et al., 2015). Elevated CO₂ concentrations of 568–590 ppm alone (a range that corresponds approximately to RCP6 in the 2080s and hence a warming of 2.3–3.3°C (van Vuuren et al., 2011a, WGI Table 12.2) alone reduced the protein, micronutrient, and B vitamin content of the 18 rice cultivars grown most widely grown in southeast Asia, where it is a staple food source, by an amount sufficient to create nutritional-related health risks for 600 million people (Zhu *et al.* 2018). Overall, the effects of increased CO₂ concentration alone during the 21st century are therefore expected to have a negative impact on global food security (*medium confidence*).

1
2 Crop yields in the future will also be affected by projected changes in temperature and precipitation. Studies
3 of major cereals showed that maize and wheat yields begin to decline with 1°C–2°C of local warming and
4 under nitrogen stress conditions at low latitudes (Porter et al., 2014; Rosenzweig et al., 2014) (*high*
5 *confidence*). A few studies since the AR5 have focused on the impacts on cropping systems for scenarios
6 where global mean temperatures increase within 1.5°C. (Schleussner et al., 2016b) projected that
7 constraining warming to 1.5°C rather than 2°C would avoid significant risks of tropical crop yield declines in
8 West Africa, South East Asia, and Central and South America. Ricke et al. (2015) highlighted that cropland
9 stability declines rapidly between 1°C and 3°C warming, whilst Bassu et al. (2014) suggested that an increase
10 of air temperature negatively influence the modeled maize yield response of -0.5 t ha^{-1} per degree Celsius,
11 as also reported by Challinor et al. (2014) for tropical regions. Niang et al. (2014) projected significantly
12 lower risks to crop productivity in Africa at 1.5°C compared to 2°C warming. Lana et al. (2017) indicated
13 that the impact of temperature increases on crop failure of maize hybrids was much greater as temperatures
14 increase to +2°C compared to 1.5°C (*high confidence*). J. Huang et al. (2017) found that limiting warming at
15 +1.5 °C compared to +2°C, maize yield losses would be reduced over drylands. Although Rosenzweig et al.
16 (2017, 2018) did not find a clear distinction between yield declines or increases in some breadbasket regions
17 between the two temperature levels, these studies generally did find declines in breadbasket regions when the
18 effects of CO₂ fertilization were excluded. Iizumi et al. (2017) found lower maize and soybean yields
19 reduction at +1.5°C than at +2°C, higher rice production at +2°C than at +1.5°C warming and no clear
20 differences for wheat at global mean basis. These results were largely consistent with other studies (Faye et
21 al., 2018; Ruane et al., 2018). In the western Sahel and southern Africa, moving from 1.5°C to 2°C warming
22 was projected to result in further reduction of maize, sorghum and cocoa cropping areas suitability as well as
23 yield losses especially for C3, only partially compensated by rainfall change (Läderach et al., 2013; World
24 Bank, 2013; Sultan and Gaetani, 2016).

25
26 Some studies found a significant reduction in global production of wheat rice, maize, and soybean of $6.0 \pm$
27 2.9% , $3.2 \pm 3.7\%$, $7.4 \pm 4.5\%$ and 3.1% , respectively, for each degree Celsius increase in global mean
28 temperature (Asseng et al. 2015; C. Zhao et al., 2017). Similarly, Li et al. (2017) indicated a significant
29 reduction in rice yields by about 10.3% in the greater Mekong sub-region (*medium confidence*). Large rice and
30 maize yield losses are to be expected in China due to climate extremes (Wei et al., 2017; Zhang et al., 2017)
31 (*medium confidence*).

32
33 Crop production is also negatively affected also by a factor generally excluded from the aforementioned
34 studies, that is the increase in both direct and indirect climate extremes. Direct extremes include changes in
35 rainfall extremes (Rosenzweig et al., 2014), increases in hot nights (Welch et al., 2010; Okada et al., 2011));
36 extremely high daytime temperature (Schlenker and Roberts, 2009; Jiao et al., 2016, Lesk et al., 2016);
37 drought (Jiao et al., 2016; Lesk et al., 2016), heat stress (Deryng et al., 2014, Betts et al., 2018), flood (Betts
38 et al., 2018; Byers et al., 2018), chilling damage, (Jiao et al., 2016), while indirect effects include the spread
39 of pest and diseases (van Bruggen et al., 2015, Jiao et al., 2014), which can also have detrimental effects on
40 cropping systems.

41
42 Taken together, the findings of studies on the effects of changes in temperature, precipitation, changes in
43 CO₂ concentration and extreme weather events indicate that a global warming of 2°C is projected to result in
44 a greater reduction in global crop yields and global nutrition than a global warming of 1.5°C (*high*
45 *confidence*, Section 3.6).

46

1 3.4.6.2 Livestock production

2 Studies of climate change impacts on livestock production are few in number. Climate change is expected to
3 directly affect yield quantity and quality (Notenbaert et al., 2017), beside indirectly impacting the livestock
4 sector through feed quality changes and spread of pests and diseases (Kipling et al., 2016) (*high confidence*).
5 Increased warming and its extremes are expected to cause changes in physiological processes in livestock
6 (i.e., thermal distress, sweating and high respiratory rates) (Mortola and Frappell, 2000) and to have
7 detrimental effects on animal feeding, growth rates (André et al., 2011; Renaudeau et al., 2011; Collier and
8 Gebremedhin, 2015) and reproduction (De Rensis et al., 2015). Wall et al. (2010) observed reduced milk
9 yields and increased cow mortality as the impact of heat stress on dairy cow production over some UK
10 regions, whilst reduction in water supply might increase cattle water demand (Masike and Urich, 2008).
11 Generally, heat stress can be responsible for domestic animal mortality increase and economic losses (Vitali
12 et al., 2009), affecting a wide range of reproductive parameters (e.g., embryonic development and
13 reproductive efficiency in pigs, Barati et al., 2008; ovarian follicle development and ovulation in horses,
14 Mortensen et al., 2009).

15
16 Much attention has also been dedicated to ruminant diseases (e.g., liver fluke, Fox et al., 2011; blue-tongue
17 virus, Guis et al., 2012; Foot-and-Mouth Disease (FMD), Brito et al. (2017); or zoonotic diseases, Njeru et
18 al., 2016; Simulundu et al., 2017).

19
20 Future climate change impacts on livestock are expected to increase. In temperate climates, warming is
21 expected to lengthen forage growing season but decrease forage quality, with important variations due to
22 rainfall changes (Craine et al., 2010; Hatfield et al., 2011; Izaurralde et al., 2011). Similar studies confirmed
23 decrease in forage quality both for natural grassland in France (Graux et al., 2013) and sown pastures in
24 Australia (Perring et al., 2010). Water resources availability for livestock are expected to decrease due to
25 increased runoff and reduced groundwater resource. Increased temperature will likely induce changes in
26 river discharge and basins water amount, leading human and livestock populations to experience water stress
27 especially over the driest areas (Palmer et al., 2008) (i.e., sub-Saharan Africa and South Asia) (*medium*
28 *confidence*). Elevated temperatures are also expected to increase methane production (M.A. Lee et al., 2017;
29 Knapp et al., 2014). Globally, a decline in livestock of more 7.5-9.6% is expected at about 2°C warming,
30 with associated economic losses of between \$9.7 and \$12.6 billion (Boone et al., 2017).

31 32 33 3.4.6.3 Fisheries and aquaculture production

34 Global fisheries and aquaculture contribute a total of 88.6 and 59.8 million tons from capture and
35 aquaculture (FAO, 2016), playing an important role in food security of a large number of countries
36 (McClanahan et al., 2015; Pauly and Charles, 2015) and resulting essential to meet the protein demand of a
37 growing global population (Cinner et al., 2012, 2016; FAO, 2016; Pendleton et al., 2016). A steady increase
38 in the risks associated with bivalve fisheries and aquaculture at mid-latitude is coincident with increases in
39 temperature, ocean acidification, introduced species, disease and other drivers (Lacoue-Labarthe et al., 2016;
40 Clements et al., 2017; Clements and Chopin, 2017; Parker et al., 2017). Sea level rise and storm
41 intensification pose a risk to hatcheries and other infrastructure (Callaway et al., 2012; Weatherdon et al.,
42 2016), whilst others risks are associated with the invasion of parasites and pathogens (Asplund et al., 2014;
43 Castillo et al., 2017). Human actions have reduced the risks from these factors which are expected to be
44 more likely moderated under RCP2.6 and very high under RCP8.5 (Gattuso et al., 2015). The climate related
45 risks for fin fish (Section 3.4.4) are producing a number of challenges for small scale fisheries (e.g.,
46 (Kittinger, 2013; Pauly and Charles, 2015; Bell et al., 2017). Recent literature (2015–2017) described
47 growing threats from the rapid shifts in the biogeography of key species (Poloczanska et al., 2013, 2016;

1 Burrows et al., 2014; García Molinos et al., 2015) and the ongoing rapid degradation of key ecosystems such
2 as coral reefs, seagrass and mangroves (Section 3.4.4; Box 3.4). The acceleration of these changes, coupled
3 with non-climate stresses (e.g., pollution, overfishing, unsustainable coastal development), drive many
4 small-scale fisheries well below the sustainable harvesting levels required to maintain these resources as a
5 source of food (McClanahan et al., 2009, 2015; Cheung et al., 2010; Pendleton et al., 2016). As a result,
6 projections of climate change and the growth in human population increasingly project scenarios that include
7 shortages of fish protein for many regions (e.g., Pacific Ocean, Bell et al., 2013; 2017); Indian Ocean, for
8 example, (McClanahan et al., 2015). Mitigation of these risks involves marine spatial planning, fisheries
9 repair, sustainable aquaculture, and the development of alternative livelihoods (Kittinger, 2013; McClanahan
10 et al., 2015; Song and Chuenpagdee, 2015; Weatherdon et al., 2016). Other threats concern the increasing
11 incidence of alien species and diseases (Kittinger et al., 2013; Weatherdon et al., 2016).

12
13 Risks of climate change related impacts on low latitude fin fisheries are low today, but are expected to reach
14 very high levels under all RCPs especially at low latitudes (*high confidence*) by 1.1°C. Projections for mid to
15 high latitude fisheries include increases in fishery productivity in some cases (Cheung et al., 2013; Hollowed
16 et al., 2013; Lam et al., 2014; FAO, 2016). These are associated with the biogeographical shift of species
17 towards higher latitudes (Fossheim et al., 2015) which brings benefits as well as challenges (e.g., increased
18 risk of disease and invasive species). Factors underpinning the expansion of fisheries production to high
19 latitude locations include warming, increased light levels and mixing due to retreating sea ice (Cheung et al.,
20 2009), resulting in substantial increases in primary productivity and fish harvesting in the North Pacific and
21 North Atlantic (Hollowed and Sundby, 2014).

22
23 Present day risks for mid latitude bivalve fisheries and aquaculture are low up to 1.3°C, moderate at 1.3°C,
24 and moderate to high up to 1.9°C (Figure 3.17). For instance, Cheung et al. (2016a), simulating the loss in
25 fishery productivity at 1.5°C, 2°C and 3.5°C above the preindustrial period, found that the potential global
26 catch for marine fisheries will *likely* decrease by more than 3 million metric tons for each degree of
27 warming. Low latitude finfish fisheries have higher risks of impacts, with present day risks being moderate
28 and becoming high risks at 1.5°C and 2°C. High latitude fisheries are undergoing major transformations, and
29 while production is increasing, present day risk is moderate, and remains at moderate at 1.5°C and 2°C
30 (Figure 3.3).

31
32 Adaptation measures can be applied to shellfish, large pelagic fish resources and biodiversity and include
33 options such as protecting reproductive stages and brood stock from periods of high Ocean Acidification (OA),
34 stock selection for high tolerance to OA (Ekstrom et al., 2015; Rodrigues et al., 2015; Handisyde et al., 2016;
35 Lee, 2016; Weatherdon et al., 2016; Clements and Chopin, 2017) (*high confidence*), redistribution of highly
36 migratory resources (Pacific tuna) (*high confidence*), governance instruments such as international fisheries
37 agreements (Lehodey et al., 2015; Matear et al., 2015), protection and regeneration of reef habitats, reduction
38 of coral reefs stresses and development of alternative livelihoods (e.g., aquaculture, Bell et al., 2013, 2017).

41 **Cross-Chapter Box 6: Food Security**

42
43 **Lead authors :** Sharina Abdul Halim (Malaysia), Marco Bindi (Italy), Marcos Buckeridge (Brazil), Arona
44 Diedhiou (Senegal), Kristie L. Ebi (United States of America), Ove Hoegh-Guldberg (Australia), Deborah
45 Ley (Guatemala/Mexico), Diana Liverman (United States of America), Chandni Singh (India), Rachel
46 Warren (United Kingdom), Guangsheng Zhou (China).

1 **Contributing authors:** Lorenzo Brilli (Italy).

2
3 Climate change influences food and nutritional security through its effects on food availability and quality,
4 access, and distribution (Paterson and Lima, 2010; Thornton et al., 2014; FAO, 2016). More than 815 million
5 people were undernourished in 2016; 11% of the world's population, with higher proportions of populations
6 in Africa (20%), southern Asia (14.4%) and the Caribbean (17.7%), with recent decreases in food security
7 (FAO et al., 2017). Overall, food security is expected to be reduced at 2°C warming compared to 1.5°C
8 warming, due to projected impacts of climate change and extreme weather on crop nutrient content and
9 yields, livestock, fisheries and aquaculture (Sections 3.4.4.12 and 3.4.3.6), and land use (cover type and
10 management) (*high confidence*; Section 3.4.6). The impacts of climate change on yield, area, pests, price,
11 and food supplies are projected to have major implications for sustainable development, poverty eradication,
12 inequality, and the ability for the international community to meet the United Nations Sustainable
13 Development Goals (SDGs; Cross-Chapter Box 4 in Chapter 1)

14
15 Goal 2 of the SDGs aims to end hunger, achieve food security, improve nutrition, and promote sustainable
16 agriculture by 2030. This builds on the Millennium Development Goal (MDG); efforts to achieve Goal 1
17 reduced the proportion of undernourished people in low- and middle-income countries from 23.3% in 1990
18 to 12.9% in 2015. Climate change threatens the possibility of achieving SDG 2 and could reverse the
19 progress made. Food security and agriculture are also critical to other aspects of sustainable development,
20 including eradicating poverty (SDG 1), health and wellbeing (SDG 3), clean water (SDG 6), decent work
21 (SDG 8) and the protection of ecosystems on land and water (SDG 14 and SDG 15) (UN, 2015, 2017; Pérez-
22 Escamilla, 2017).

23
24 Increasing global temperatures pose large risks to food security globally and regionally, especially at low
25 latitude areas (Cheung et al., 2010; Rosenzweig et al., 2013; Porter et al., 2014; Rosenzweig and Hillel,
26 2015; Lam et al., 2016) with warming of 2°C projected to result in a greater reduction in global crop yields
27 and global nutrition than a global warming of 1.5°C (*high confidence*, Section 3.4.6) owing to the combined
28 effects of changes in temperature, precipitation, and changes in extreme weather events and in CO₂
29 concentrations. Climate change can exacerbate malnutrition, reducing nutrient availability and quality of
30 food products (Cramer et al., 2014; Springmann et al., 2016); (*medium confidence*). Generally, vulnerability
31 to decreases in water and food availability is reduced at 1.5°C versus 2°C (Cheung et al., 2016a; Betts et al.,
32 2018), whilst at 2°C these are expected to be exacerbated especially in regions such as the African Sahel, the
33 Mediterranean, central Europe, the Amazon, and western and southern Africa (Sultan and Gaetani, 2016;
34 Lehner et al., 2017; Betts et al., 2018; Byers et al., 2018; Rosenzweig et al., 2018) (*high confidence*).

35
36 Rosenzweig et al. (2018) and Ruane et al. (2018) report that the higher CO₂ concentrations at 2°C caused
37 positive effects in some regions compared to 1.5°C. Production can also benefit from warming in higher
38 latitudes with fertile soils, crop, and grassland, in contrast to the situation at low latitudes (Section 3.4.6) and
39 similar benefits could arise for high latitude fisheries production (*high confidence*; Section 3.4.6.3). Studies
40 exploring regional climate change risks on crop production are strongly influenced by the use of alternative
41 regional climate change projections and the assumed strength of CO₂ fertilisation effects (Section 3.6) which
42 are uncertain. For C3 crops, theoretically advantageous CO₂ fertilisation effects may not be realized in the
43 field; further, they are often accompanied by losses in protein and nutrient content of crops (Section 3.6) and
44 hence these projected benefits may not be realized. In addition, some micronutrients such as iron and zinc
45 will be less accumulated and less available in food (Myers *et al.*, 2014). Together, the impacts on protein
46 availability may take as many as 150 million people into protein deficiency by 2050 (Medek *et al.*, 2017).
47 However, short-term benefits could arise for high latitude fisheries production as waters warm, sea ice

1 contracts and primary productivity increases due to climate change (Cheung et al., 2010; Hollowed and
2 Sundby, 2014; Lam et al., 2016; Sundby et al., 2016; Weatherdon et al., 2016) (*high confidence*; Section
3 3.4.6.3).

4
5 Factors affecting projections of food security include variability in regional climate projections, climate
6 change mitigation (where this affects land use; see Section 3.6 and Cross-Chapter Box 7) and biological
7 responses (McGrath and Lobell, 2013; Elliott et al., 2014; Pörtner et al., 2014; Durand et al., 2017; AR5
8 6.5.1) (*medium confidence*; Section 3.4.6.1), extreme events (droughts, floods) (Rosenzweig et al., 2014;
9 Wei et al., 2017) (*high confidence*; Sections 3.4.6.1, 3.4.6.2), financial volatility (Kannan et al., 2000; Ghosh,
10 2010; Naylor and Falcon, 2010; HLPE, 2011) and the distributions of pests and disease (van Bruggen et al.,
11 2015; Jiao et al., 2014). Changes in temperature and precipitation are projected to increase global food prices
12 by 3–84% by 2050 (IPCC, 2013). Differences in price impacts of climate change are accompanied by
13 differences in land use change (Nelson et al., 2014b), energy policies and food trade (Mueller et al., 2011;
14 Wright, 2011; Roberts and Schlenker, 2013). Fisheries and aquatic production systems (aquaculture) face
15 similar challenges to those of crop and livestock sectors (Asiedu et al., 2017a, b; Utete et al., 2018; Section
16 3.4.6.3). Human influences on food security include demography, food wastage, diet shift, incomes and
17 prices, storage, health status, trade patterns, conflict, and access to land and government or other assistance
18 (Chapters 4 and 5). Across all these systems, the efficiency of adaptation strategies is uncertain, because it is
19 strongly linked with future economic and trade environments and their response to changing food availability
20 (Lobell et al., 2011; von Lampe et al., 2014; d'Amour et al., 2016; Wei et al., 2017) (*medium confidence*).

21
22 Climate change impacts on food security can be reduced through adaptation (Hasegawa et al., 2014). While
23 climate change is very likely to decrease agricultural yield, the consequences could be reduced substantially
24 at 1.5°C with appropriate investment (Neumann et al., 2010; Muller, 2011; Roudier et al., 2011), awareness-
25 raising to help inform farmers of new technologies for maintaining yield, and strong adaptation strategies
26 and policies that develop sustainable agricultural choices (Sections 4.3.2 and 4.5.3). In this regard, initiatives
27 such as 'climate smart' food production and distribution systems may assist adaptation via technologies and
28 adaptation strategies for food systems (Lipper et al., 2014; Martinez-Baron et al., 2018; Whitfield et al.,
29 2018) as well as meet mitigation goals (Harvey et al., 2014).

30
31 K.R. Smith et al. (2014) concluded that climate change will negatively affect childhood undernutrition and
32 stunting through reduced food availability, and will negatively affect undernutrition-related childhood
33 mortality and increase disability-adjusted life years lost, with the largest risks in Asia and Africa (Ishida et
34 al., 2014; Hasegawa et al., 2016; Springmann et al., 2016; Supplementary Material 3.SM, Table 3.SM.12).
35 Studies comparing the health risks associated with food insecurity at 1.5°C and 2°C concluded that risks are
36 higher and the globally undernourished population larger at 2°C (Hales et al., 2014; Ishida et al., 2014;
37 Hasegawa et al., 2016). Climate change impacts on dietary and weight-related risk factors were projected to
38 increase mortality due to global reductions in food availability and consumption of fruit, vegetables, and red
39 meat (Springmann et al., 2016). Further, temperature increases are reducing the protein and micronutrient
40 content of major cereal crops, which is expected to further affect food security (Myers et al., 2017) (Zhu et
41 al. 2018).

42
43 Strategies for improving food security often do so in complex settings such as the Mekong River Basin in
44 South-East Asia. The Mekong is a major food bowl (Smajgl et al., 2015) yet is also a climate change hotspot
45 (de Sherbinin, 2014; Lebel et al., 2014). It is also a useful illustration of the complexity of adaptation choices
46 and actions in a 1.5°C world. Climate projections indicate increased annual average temperatures and
47 precipitation (Zhang et al., 2016) and increased flooding and related disaster risks (T.F. Smith et al., 2013;

1 Ling et al., 2015; Zhang et al., 2016). Sea level rise and saline intrusion are ongoing risks to agricultural
2 systems (Renaud et al., 2015). The main climate impacts in the Mekong will be on ecosystem health through
3 salinity intrusion, biomass reduction, and biodiversity losses (Le Dang et al., 2014; Smajgl et al., 2015);
4 agricultural productivity and food security (Smajgl et al., 2015); livelihoods such as fishing and farming (D.
5 Wu et al., 2013); and disaster risk (D. Wu et al., 2013; Hoang et al., 2016) with implications for human
6 mortality and economic and infrastructure losses.

7
8 Adaptation imperatives and costs in the Mekong will be higher under increased temperatures via impacts on
9 agriculture and aquaculture, hazard exposure, and infrastructure. Adaptation measures to meet food security
10 include greater investment in crop diversification and integrated agriculture-aquaculture practices (Renaud et
11 al., 2015), improving water use technologies (e.g., irrigation, pond capacity improvement, rainwater
12 harvesting), soil management, crop diversification, and strengthening allied sectors such as livestock rearing
13 and aquaculture (ICEM, 2013). Ecosystem-based approaches, such as integrated water resources
14 management, demonstrate successes in mainstreaming adaptation into existing strategies (Sebesvari et al.,
15 2017). However, some of these adaptive strategies can have negative impacts that deepen the divide between
16 land-rich and land-poor farmers (Chapman et al., 2016). Construction of high dikes for example has enabled
17 triple-cropping with benefits for land-wealthy farmers but increasing debt for land-poor farmers (Chapman
18 and Darby, 2016).

19
20 Institutional innovation has happened through the establishment of the Mekong River Commission (MRC) in
21 1995, an intergovernmental body between Cambodia, Lao PDR, Thailand and Viet Nam. The MRC has
22 facilitated impact assessment studies, regional capacity building, and local project implementation (Schipper
23 et al., 2010), although mainstreaming of adaptation into development policies has lagged behind needs (Gass
24 et al., 2011). Existing adaptation interventions can be strengthened through improving flexibility of
25 institutions dealing with land use planning and agricultural production, improved monitoring of saline
26 intrusion, and setting up early warning systems that can be accessed by the local authorities or farmers
27 (Renaud et al., 2015; Hoang et al., 2016; Tran et al., 2018). It is critical to identify and invest in synergistic
28 strategies from an ensemble of infrastructural options (e.g., building dikes); soft adaptation measures (e.g.,
29 land-use change) (Smajgl et al., 2015; Hoang et al., 2018); combinations of top-down government-led (e.g.,
30 relocation) and bottom-up household strategies (e.g., increasing house height) (Ling et al., 2015); and
31 community-based adaptation initiatives that merge scientific knowledge with local solutions (Gustafson et
32 al., 2016, 2017; Tran et al., 2018). Critical attention needs to be given to strengthening social safety nets and
33 livelihood assets whilst ensuring that adaptation plans are mainstreamed into broader development goals
34 (Sok and Yu, 2015; Kim et al., 2017). The complexity of environmental, social and economic pressure on
35 people in the Mekong River Basin highlights the complexity of climate impacts and adaptation in this region,
36 and the fact that costs are likely to be much lower at 1.5°C than 2°C.

37 [END BOX X-B 3.1 HERE]

38 39 40 **3.4.7 Human health**

41
42 Climate change adversely affects human health by increasing exposure and vulnerability to climate-related
43 stresses, and decreasing the capacity of health systems to manage changes in the magnitude and pattern of
44 climate-sensitive health outcomes (Cramer et al., 2014; Hales et al., 2014). Changing weather patterns are
45 associated with shifts in the geographic range, seasonality, and intensity of transmission of selected climate-
46 sensitive infectious diseases (e.g., Semenza and Menne, 2009), and increasing morbidity and mortality are
47 associated with extreme weather and climate events (e.g., K.R. Smith et al., 2014). Health detection and

1 attribution studies conducted since the AR5 provided evidence using multi-step attribution that climate
2 change is negatively affecting adverse health outcomes associated with heatwaves; Lyme disease in Canada;
3 and *Vibrio* emergence in northern Europe (Mitchell, 2016; Mitchell et al., 2016; Ebi et al., 2017). The IPCC
4 AR5 concluded there is *high to very high confidence* that climate change will lead to greater risks of injuries,
5 disease and death due to more intense heatwaves and fires; increased risks of undernutrition; and
6 consequences of reduced labor productivity in vulnerable populations (K.R. Smith et al., 2014).

7 8 9 3.4.7.1 Projected risk at 1.5°C and 2°C

10 Supplementary Material 3.SM, Tables 3.SM.8, 3.SM.9 and 3.SM.10 (based on Ebi et al., 2018) summarize
11 the projected risks to human health of warming of 1.5°C and 2°C from studies of temperature-related
12 morbidity and mortality, air quality and vector borne diseases assessed in and since the AR5. Other climate-
13 sensitive health outcomes, such as diarrheal diseases, mental health and the full range of sources of poor air
14 quality, were not considered because of the lack of projections of how risks could change at 1.5°C and 2°C.
15 Few projections were for specific temperatures above pre-industrial temperature; Supplementary Material
16 3.SM, Table 3.SM.7 provides the conversions used to translate risks projected at particular time slices to
17 temperature change (Ebi et al., 2018).

18
19 **Temperature-related morbidity and mortality:** The magnitude of projected heat-related morbidity and
20 mortality is greater at 2°C than at 1.5°C (*very high confidence*) (Doyon et al., 2008; Jackson et al., 2010;
21 Hanna et al., 2011; Huang et al., 2012; Petkova et al., 2013; Hajat et al., 2014; Hales et al., 2014; Honda et
22 al., 2014; Vardoulakis et al., 2014; Garland et al., 2015; Huynen and Martens, 2015; Li et al., 2015;
23 Schwartz et al., 2015; L. Wang et al., 2015; Guo et al., 2016; T.T. Li et al., 2016; Chung et al., 2017;
24 Kendrovski et al., 2017; Arnell et al., 2018; Mitchell, 2018). The number of people exposed to heat events is
25 projected to be greater at 2°C than at 1.5°C (Russo et al., 2016; Mora et al., 2017; Byers et al., 2018;
26 Harrington and Otto, 2018; King et al., 2018). The extent to which morbidity and mortality increase varies
27 by region, presumably because of acclimatization, population vulnerability, the built environment, access to
28 air conditioning and other factors (Russo et al., 2016; Mora et al., 2017; Byers et al., 2018; Harrington and
29 Otto, 2018; King et al., 2018). Populations at highest risk include older adults, children, women, those with
30 chronic diseases, and people taking certain medications (*very high confidence*). Assuming adaptation takes
31 place reduces the projected magnitude of risks (Hales et al., 2014; Huynen and Martens, 2015; Li et al.,
32 2016b).

33
34 In some regions, cold-related mortality is projected to decrease with warmer temperatures, although
35 increases in heat-related mortality generally are projected to outweigh any reductions in cold-related
36 mortality with warmer winters, with the heat-related risks increasing with greater degrees of warming
37 (Huang et al., 2012; Hajat et al., 2014; Vardoulakis et al., 2014; Gasparrini et al., 2015; Huynen and
38 Martens, 2015; Schwartz et al., 2015).

39
40 **Occupational health:** Higher ambient temperatures and humidity levels place additional stress placed on
41 individuals engaging in physical activity. Safe work activity and worker productivity during the hottest
42 months of the year would be increasingly compromised with additional climate change (*medium agreement,*
43 *low evidence*) (Dunne et al., 2013; Kjellstrom et al., 2013, 2017; Sheffield et al., 2013; Habibi Mohraz et al.,
44 2016). Patterns of change may be complex; for example, at 1.5°C, there could be about a 20% reduction in
45 areas experiencing severe heat stress in East Asia, compared to significant increases in low latitudes at 2°C
46 (Lee and Min, 2018). The costs of preventing workplace heat-related illnesses through worker breaks suggest
47 the difference in economic loss between 1.5°C and 2°C could be approximately 0.3% global GDP in 2100

1 (Takakura et al., 2017). In China, taking into account population growth and employment structure, high
2 temperature subsidies for employees working on extremely hot days are projected to increase from 38.6
3 billion yuan yr⁻¹ in 1979–2005 to 250 billion yuan yr⁻¹ in the 2030s (about 1.5°C) (Zhao et al., 2016).
4

5 **Air quality:** Because ozone formation is temperature dependent, projections focusing only on temperature
6 increase generally conclude that ozone-related mortality will increase with additional warming, with the risks
7 higher at 2°C than at 1.5°C (*high confidence*) (Heal et al., 2013; Tainio et al., 2013; Likhvar et al., 2015;
8 Silva et al., 2016; Dionisio et al., 2017; J.Y. Lee et al., 2017); Supplementary Material 3.SM Table 3.SM.9)
9 reductions in precursor emissions would reduce future ozone concentrations (and associated mortality).
10 Changes in projected PM-related mortality could increase or decrease, depending on climate projections and
11 emissions assumptions (Tainio et al., 2013; Likhvar et al., 2015; Silva et al., 2016; Table S8).
12

13 **Malaria:** Recent projections of the potential impacts of climate change on malaria globally and for Asia,
14 Africa, and South America (Supplementary Material 3.SM Table 3.SM.10) confirm that weather and climate
15 are among the drivers of the geographic range, intensity of transmission, and seasonality of malaria, and that
16 the relationships are not necessarily linear, resulting in complex patterns of changes in risk with additional
17 warming (*very high confidence*) (Ren et al., 2016; Song et al., 2016; Semakula et al., 2017). Projections
18 suggest the burden of malaria could increase with climate change because of a greater geographic range of
19 the *Anopheles* vector, longer season, and/or increase in the number of people at risk, with larger burdens with
20 greater amounts of warming, with regionally variable patterns (*high agreement, medium evidence*). Vector
21 populations are projected to shift with climate change, with expansions and reductions depending on the
22 degree of local warming, the ecology of the mosquito vector, and other factors (Ren et al., 2016).
23

24 **Aedes (mosquito vector for dengue fever, chikungunya, yellow fever, and Zika virus):** Projections of the
25 geographic distribution of *Aedes aegypti* and *Ae. albopictus* (principal vectors) or of the prevalence of
26 dengue fever generally conclude there will be an increase in the number of mosquitos and a larger
27 geographic range at 2° than at 1.5°C and beyond than at present, and suggest more individuals at risk of
28 dengue fever, with regional differences (*high confidence*) (Fischer et al., 2011; Colón-González et al., 2013;
29 Fischer et al., 2013; Bouzid et al., 2014; Ogden et al., 2014a; Mweya et al., 2016). The risks increase with
30 greater warming. Projections suggest that climate change will expand the geographic range of chikungunya,
31 with greater expansions with higher degrees of warming (Tjaden et al., 2017).
32

33 **Other vector-borne diseases:** Increased warming in North America and Europe could result in latitudinal
34 and altitudinal expansions of regions climatically suitable for West Nile Virus transmission, particularly
35 along the current edges of its transmission areas, and extension of the transmission season, with the
36 magnitude and pattern of changes varying by location and degree of warming (Semenza et al., 2016). Most
37 projections conclude that climate change will expand the geographic range and seasonality of Lyme and
38 other tick-borne diseases in parts of North America and Europe (Ogden et al., 2014b; Levi et al., 2015). The
39 changes are larger with greater warming and under higher greenhouse gas emission pathways. Projections of
40 the impacts of climate change on leishmaniosis and Chagas disease indicate climate change could increase or
41 decrease future health burdens, with greater impacts at higher degrees of warming (González et al., 2014;
42 Ceccarelli and Rabinovich, 2015).
43

44 In summary, warming of 2°C poses greater risks to human health than warming of 1.5°C, often with the risks
45 varying regionally, and with a few exceptions (*high confidence*). There is *very high confidence* that each
46 additional unit of warming will increase heat-related morbidity and mortality, and that adaptation would
47 reduce the magnitude of impacts. There is *high confidence* that ozone-related mortality will increase if

1 precursor emissions remain the same, and that warmer temperatures will affect the transmission of some
2 infectious diseases, with increases and decreases projected depending on disease (e.g., malaria, dengue, West
3 Nile virus, and Lyme disease), region, and degree of temperature change.

6 **3.4.8 Urban areas**

8 There is new literature on urban climate change and its differential impacts on and risks for infrastructure
9 sectors—energy, water, transport, buildings—and vulnerable populations, including those living in informal
10 settlements (UCCRN, 2018). However, there is limited literature on the risks of warming of 1.5°C and 2°C
11 in urban areas. Heat-related extreme events (Matthews et al., 2017), variability in precipitation (Yu et al.,
12 2018) and sea-level rise can directly affect urban areas (Bader et al., 2018; Dawson, et al., 2018; Section
13 3.4.5). Indirect risks may arise from interactions between urbanization and natural systems.

15 Future warming and urban expansion could lead to more extreme heat stress (Argüeso et al., 2015; Suzuki-
16 Parker et al., 2015). At 1.5°C, twice as many megacities (such as Lagos, Nigeria and Shanghai, China) could
17 become heat-stressed, exposing more than 350 million more people to deadly heat by 2050 under midrange
18 population growth. Without considering adaptation options, such as cooling from more reflective roofs, and
19 overall characteristics of urban agglomerations in terms of landuse, zoning and building codes (UCCRN,
20 2018), at 2°C warming, Karachi (Pakistan) and Kolkata (India) could expect annual conditions equivalent to
21 the deadly 2015 heatwaves (Akbari et al., 2009; Oleson et al., 2010; Matthews et al., 2017). Warming of 2°C
22 is expected to increase the risks of heatwaves in China’s urban agglomerations (Yu and Zhai, 2018).
23 Stabilising at 1.5 °C warming could decrease extreme temperature-related mortality compared with
24 stabilisation at 2°C for key European cities, assuming no adaptation and constant vulnerability (Jacob et al.,
25 2018; Mitchell et al., 2018). Holding temperature change to below 2°C, taking Urban Heat Islands (UHI)
26 into consideration, could result in a substantial increase in the occurrence of deadly heatwaves in cities, with
27 the impacts similar at 1.5°C and 2°C, with both substantially larger than under the present climate (Matthews
28 et al., 2017; Yu et al., 2018).

30 For extreme heat events, an additional 0.5°C of warming implies a shift from the upper-bounds of observed
31 natural variability to a new global climate regime (Schleussner et al., 2016b), with differential implications
32 for the urban poor (Revi et al., 2014; Jean-Baptiste et al., 2018; UCCRN, 2018). Adverse impacts of extreme
33 events could arise in tropical coastal areas of Africa, South America, and South East Asia (Schleussner et al.,
34 2016b), with large informal settlements and other vulnerable urban populations, and with vulnerable assets,
35 including urban infrastructure—energy, water, transport, and buildings (McGranahan et al., 2007; Hallegatte
36 et al., 2013; Revi et al., 2014; UCCRN, 2018). Mediterranean water stress is projected to increase from 9%
37 at 1.5°C to 17% at 2°C compared to 1986-2005. Regional dry spells are projected to expand from 7% at
38 1.5°C to 11% at 2°C. Sea-level rise is expected to be lower for 1.5°C than 2°C, lowering risks for coastal
39 metropolitan agglomerations (Schleussner et al., 2016b).

41 Increases in the intensity of UHI could exacerbate warming of urban areas, with projections ranging from a
42 6% decrease to a 30% increase for a doubling of CO₂ (McCarthy et al., 2010). Increases in population and
43 city size, in the context of a warmer climate, are projected to increase UHI (Georgescu et al., 2012; Argüeso
44 et al., 2014; Conlon et al., 2016; Kusaka et al., 2016; Grossman-Clarke et al., 2017).

46 Climate models are better at projecting implications of greenhouse gas forcing on physical systems than
47 assessing differential risks associated with achieving a specific temperature target (James et al., 2017). These

1 challenges in managing risks are amplified when combined with the scale of urban areas and assumptions
2 about socio-economic pathways (Krey et al., 2012; Kamei et al., 2016; Yu et al., 2016; Jiang and Neill,
3 2017).

4
5 In summary, in the absence of adaptation, in most cases, warming of 2°C poses greater risks to urban areas
6 than warming of 1.5°C, depending on the vulnerability of the location (coastal or non-coastal), infrastructure
7 sectors (energy, water, transport), levels of poverty and the mix of formal and informal settlements.

10 **3.4.9 Key economic sectors and services**

11
12 Climate change will affect tourism, energy systems, and transportation through direct impacts on operations
13 (e.g., sea level rise) and through impacts on supply and demand, with the risks varying significantly across
14 geographic region, season, and time. Projected risks also depend on assumptions with respect to population
15 growth, the rate and pattern of urbanization, and investments in infrastructure. Table 3.SM.11 in
16 Supplementary Material 3.SM summarizes the cited publications.

19 **3.4.9.1 Tourism**

20 The implications of climate change for the global tourism sector are far-reaching and are impacting sector
21 investments, destination assets (environment and cultural), operational and transportation costs, and tourist
22 demand patterns (Scott et al., 2016a; Scott and Gössling, 2018). Since the AR5, observed impacts on tourism
23 markets and destination communities continue to be not well analyzed, despite many analogue conditions
24 (e.g., heatwaves, major hurricanes, wild fires, reduced snow pack, coastal erosion, coral reef bleaching) that
25 are anticipated to occur more frequently with climate change. There is some evidence that observed impacts
26 on tourism assets (environmental and cultural heritage) is leading to the development of ‘last chance’
27 tourism markets, where travellers visit destinations before they are substantially degraded by climate change
28 impacts or to view the impacts of climate change on landscapes (Lemelin et al., 2012; Stewart et al., 2016;
29 Piggott-McKellar and McNamara, 2017).

30
31 There is limited research on the differential risks of 1.5° versus 2°C temperature increase and resultant
32 environmental and socio-economic impacts in the tourism sector. The translation of these changes in climate
33 resources for tourism into projections of tourism demand remains geographically limited to Europe. Based
34 on analyses of tourist comfort, summer and spring-autumn tourism in much of Western Europe may be
35 favored by 1.5°C warming, with negative effects projected for Spain, Cyprus (decrease of 8% and 2%
36 overnight stays, respectively) and most coastal regions of the Mediterranean (Jacob et al., 2018). Similar
37 geography of potential tourism gains (central and northern Europe) and reduced summer favorability
38 (Mediterranean countries) are projected under 2°C (Grillakis et al., 2016). Considering potential changes in
39 natural snow only, winter overnight stays at 1.5°C are projected to decline by 1–2% in Austria, Italy, and
40 Slovakia, with an additional 1.9 million overnight stays lost under 2°C warming (Jacob et al., 2018). Using
41 an econometric analysis of the relationship between regional tourism demand and climate conditions, Ciscar
42 et al. (2014) projected a 2°C world would reduce European tourism by -5% (€15 billion yr⁻¹), with losses up
43 to -11% (€6 billion yr⁻¹) for southern Europe and a potential gain of €0.5 billion yr⁻¹ in the UK.

44
45 Growing evidence indicates that the magnitude of projected impacts is temperature-dependent and sector
46 risks will be much greater with higher temperature increases and resultant environmental and socio-

1 economic impacts (Markham et al., 2016; Scott et al., 2016a; Jones, 2017; Steiger et al., 2017). Studies from
2 27 countries consistently project substantially decreased reliability of ski areas that are dependent on natural
3 snow, increased snowmaking requirements and investment in snowmaking systems, shortened and more
4 variable ski seasons, a contraction in the number of operating ski areas, altered competitiveness among and
5 within regional ski markets, and subsequent impacts on employment and the value of vacation properties
6 (Steiger et al., 2017). Studies that continue to omit snowmaking do not reflect the operating realities of most
7 ski areas and overestimate impacts at 1.5–2°C. In all regional markets, the extent and timing of these impacts
8 depend on the magnitude of climate change and the types of adaptive responses by the ski industry, skiers
9 and destination communities. The decline in number of former Olympic Winter Games host locations that
10 could remain climatically reliable for future Olympic and Paralympic Winter Games was also projected to be
11 much greater under scenarios warmer than 2°C (Scott et al., 2015; Jacob et al., 2018).

12
13 The tourism sector is also affected by climate-induced changes in environmental systems that are critical
14 assets for tourism, including biodiversity, beaches, glaciers, and other environmental and cultural heritage.
15 Limited analyses of projected risks associated with 1.5° versus 2°C are available (Section 3.4.4.12). A global
16 analysis of SLR risk to 720 UNESCO Cultural World Heritage sites projected that about 47 sites could be
17 affected under 1°C warming, increasing to 110 and 136 sites under 2°C and 3°C, respectively (Marzeion and
18 Levermann, 2014). Similar risks to vast worldwide coastal tourism infrastructure and beach assets remain
19 unquantified in most major tourism destinations and SIDS that economically depend on coastal tourism. One
20 exception is the projection that an eventual 1 m SLR could partially or fully inundate 29% of 900 coastal
21 resorts in 19 Caribbean countries, with a substantially higher proportion (49–60%) vulnerable to associated
22 coastal erosion (Scott and Verkoeyen, 2017).

23
24 A major barrier to understanding the risks of climate change for tourism (from the destination community to
25 global scales) has been the lack of integrated sectoral assessments that analyze the full range of potential
26 compounding impacts and their interactions with other major drivers of tourism (Rosselló-Nadal, 2014; Scott
27 et al., 2016b). A global vulnerability index (27 indicators) in 181 countries found that countries with the
28 lowest risk are found in western and northern Europe, central Asia, Canada, and New Zealand, while the
29 highest sector risks are projected in Africa, the Middle East, South Asia, and SIDS in the Caribbean, Indian
30 and Pacific Oceans (Scott and Gössling, 2018). Countries with the highest risks and where tourism
31 represents a significant proportion of the national economy (more than 15% GDP) include many SIDS and
32 least developed countries. Sectoral climate change risk also aligned strongly with regions where tourism
33 growth is projected to be the strongest over the coming decades, including sub-Saharan Africa and South
34 Asia; representing an important potential barrier to tourism development. The transnational implications of
35 these impacts on the highly interconnected global tourism sector and the contribution of tourism to achieving
36 the 2030 Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) remain important uncertainties.

37
38 In summary, climate is an important factor influencing the geography and seasonality of tourism demand and
39 spending globally (*very high confidence*). Increasing temperatures will directly impact climate dependent
40 tourism markets, including sun and beach, and snow sports tourism, with lesser risks for other tourism
41 markets that are less climate sensitive (*high confidence*). The degradation or loss of beach and coral reef
42 assets will increase risks for coastal tourism, particularly in sub-tropical and tropical regions (*high*
43 *confidence*).

44 45 3.4.9.2 Energy systems

46 Climate change will likely increase the demand for air conditioning in most tropical and sub-tropical regions

1 (Arent et al., 2014; Hong and Kim, 2015). Increasing temperatures will decrease the thermal efficiency of
2 fossil, nuclear, biomass and solar power generation technologies, as well as buildings and other
3 infrastructure (Arent et al., 2014). For example, in Ethiopia, capital expenditures through 2050 might either
4 decrease by approximately 3% under extreme wet scenarios or increase by up to 4% under a severe dry
5 scenario (Block and Strzepek, 2012). In the Zambezi River basin, hydropower may fall by 10% by 2030
6 (about 1.5°C) and by 35% by 2050 under the driest scenario (Strzepek et al., 2012).

7
8 Impacts on energy systems can affect Gross Domestic Product (GDP). The economic damage in the United
9 States from climate change is estimated to be roughly 1.2% cost of GDP per 1°C increase on average under
10 RCP8.5 (Hsiang et al., 2017). Projections of the GDP indicate that negative impacts of energy demand
11 associated with space heating and cooling in 2100 are highest (median: -0.94%) under 4°C (RCP8.5)
12 compared with a GDP change (median: -0.05%) under 1.5°C, depending on the socio-economic conditions
13 (Park et al., 2018). Additionally, total energy demands for heating and cooling at the global scale do not
14 change much with increases in Global Mean Temperature (GMT) up to 2°C. There is, however, a high
15 degree of variability between regions (Arnell et al., 2018).

16
17 Evidence for the impact of climate change on energy systems since AR5 is limited. Globally, gross
18 hydropower potential is projected to increase (+2.4% under RCP2.6; +6.3% under RCP8.5 for the 2080s)
19 with the most growth in central Africa, Asia, India, and northern high latitudes (van Vliet et al., 2016). Byers
20 et al. (2018) found energy impacts at 2°C increase including increased cooling degree days, especially in
21 tropical regions, as well as increased hydro-climatic risk to thermal and hydropower plants predominantly in
22 Europe, North America, south and southeast Asia, and southeast Brazil. Donk et al. (2018) assessed future
23 climate impacts on hydropower in Suriname, finding a decrease of approximately 40% power capacity is
24 projected for global temperature increase in the range of 1.5°C. At minimum and maximum increases in
25 global mean temperatures of 1.35° and 2°C, the overall stream flow in Florida, USA is projected to increase
26 by an average of 21% with pronounced seasonal variations, resulting in increases in power generation in
27 winter (72%) and autumn (15%) and decreases in summer (-14%; Chilkoti et al., 2017). Changes are greater
28 at the higher projected temperature. In a reference scenario with global mean temperatures rising by 1.7°C
29 from 2005 to 2050, U.S. electricity demand in 2050 was 1.6–6.5% higher than a control scenario with
30 constant temperatures (McFarland et al., 2015). Decreased electricity generation of -15% is projected for
31 Brazil starting in 2040, declining to -28% later in the century (de Queiroz et al., 2016). In large parts of
32 Europe, electricity demand is projected to decrease mainly due to reduced heating demand (Jacob et al.,
33 2018).

34
35 In Europe, no major differences in large-scale wind energy resources, inter-annual or intra-annual variability
36 are projected for 2016–2035 under RCP8.5 and RCP4.5 (Carvalho et al., 2017). However, in 2046–2100,
37 wind energy density is projected to decrease in Eastern Europe and increase in Baltic regions (-30% vs.
38 +30%). Intra-annual variability is expected to increase in Northern Europe and decrease in Southern Europe.
39 Under RCP4.5 and RCP8.5, the annual energy yield of European wind farms as a whole as projected to be
40 installed by 2050 will remain stable (± 5 for all climate models). However, wind farm yields will undergo
41 changes up to 15% in magnitude at country and local scales and a 5% change in magnitude at regional scale
42 (Tobin et al., 2015, 2016). Hosking et al. (2018) assessed wind power generation over Europe for 1.5°C
43 warming, finding the potential for wind energy to be greater than previously assumed in Northern Europe.
44 Additionally, Tobin et al. (2018) assessed impacts under 1.5°C and 2°C increases on wind, solar photovoltaic
45 and thermoelectric power generation across Europe. Results found that photovoltaic and wind power might
46 be reduced by up to 10%, and hydropower and thermoelectric generation might decrease by up to 20%, with

1 limited impacts for 1.5°C warming, but increasing as temperature increases (Tobin et al., 2018).

2 3 *3.4.9.3 Transportation*

4 Road, air, rail, shipping and pipeline transportation can be impacted directly or indirectly by weather and
5 climate, including increases in precipitation and temperature; extreme weather events (flooding and storms);
6 SLR; and incidence of freeze-thaw cycles (Arent et al., 2014). Much of the published research on the risks of
7 climate change for the transportation sector has been qualitative.

8
9 Limited new research since the AR5 supports that increases in global temperatures will impact the
10 transportation sector. Warming is projected to result in increased numbers of days of ice-free navigation and
11 a longer shipping season in cold regions, thus impacting shipping and reducing transportation cost (Arent et
12 al., 2014). In the North Sea Route, large-scale commercial shipping might not be possible until 2030 for bulk
13 shipping and until 2050 for container shipping under RCP8.5, but more shipping resulting in short-lived
14 pollutants, as well as CO₂ and non-CO₂ emissions associated with additional economic growth enabled by the
15 North Sea Route, is expected to contribute to a mean temperature rise of 0.05% (Yumashev et al., 2017). For
16 a scenario with global mean temperature stabilization of open water vessel transits has the potential to double
17 by mid-century with a season ranging from two to four months (Melia et al., 2016).

18 19 20 *3.4.10 Livelihoods and poverty, and the changing structure of communities*

21
22 Multiple drivers and embedded social processes influence the magnitude and pattern of livelihoods and
23 poverty, and the changing structure of communities related to migration, displacement, and conflict (Adger
24 et al., 2014). In AR5, evidence of a climate change signal was limited, with more evidence of impacts of
25 climate change on the places where indigenous people live and on traditional ecological knowledge (Olsson
26 et al., 2014).

27 28 29 *3.4.10.1 Livelihoods and poverty*

30 At approximately 1.5°C (2030), climate change will be a poverty-multiplier that makes poor people poorer,
31 and increases the poverty head count (Hallegatte et al., 2016; Hallegatte and Rozenberg, 2017). Poor people
32 might be heavily affected by climate change even when impacts on the rest of population are limited.
33 Climate change could force more than 100 million people into extreme poverty, with the numbers attributed
34 to climate change alone between 3 million and 16 million, mostly through impacts on agriculture and food
35 prices (Hallegatte et al., 2016; Hallegatte and Rozenberg, 2017). Unmitigated warming could reshape the
36 global economy later in the century by reducing average global incomes and widening global income
37 inequality (Burke et al., 2015b). Most severe impacts are projected for urban areas and some rural regions in
38 sub-Saharan Africa and Southeast Asia.

39 40 *3.4.10.2 The changing structure of communities: Migration, displacement, and conflict*

41 **Migration:** In AR5, the potential impacts of climate change on migration and displacement were identified
42 as an emerging risk (Oppenheimer et al., 2014). The social, economic and environmental factors underlying
43 migration are complex and varied; therefore, detecting the effect of observed climate change or assessing its
44 possible magnitude is challenging with any degree of confidence (Cramer et al., 2014).

45
46 No studies specifically explored the difference in risks between 1.5°C and 2°C on human migration. The

1 literature consistently highlights the complexity of migration decisions and the difficulties in attributing
2 causation (e.g. (Nicholson, 2014; Baldwin and Fornalé, 2017; Bettini, 2017; Constable, 2017; Islam and
3 Shamsuddoha, 2017; Suckall et al., 2017). The studies on migration that most closely explore the probable
4 impacts of 1.5°C and 2°C typically focus on the effects of temperature and precipitation anomalies directly
5 on migration or indirectly through examining migration due to changing agriculture yield and livelihood
6 sources (Mueller et al., 2014; Piguet and Laczko, 2014; Mastorillo et al., 2016; Sudmeier-Rieux et al.,
7 2017).

8
9 Temperature had a positive and statistically significant effect on outmigration over recent decades in 163
10 countries, but only for agricultural-dependent countries (R. Cai et al., 2016). A 1°C increase in temperature
11 in the International Migration Database of the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development
12 (OECD) was associated with a 1.9% increase in bilateral migration flows from 142 sending countries and 19
13 receiving countries, and an additional millimeter of precipitation was associated with an increase in
14 migration by 0.5% (Backhaus et al., 2015). An increase in precipitation anomalies, but over a different time
15 period, was strongly associated with an increase in outmigration but no significant effects of temperature
16 anomalies were reported (Coniglio and Pesce, 2015).

17
18 Internal and international migration have always been important for small islands (Farbotko and Lazrus,
19 2012; Weir et al., 2017). There is rarely a single cause for migration (Constable, 2017). Numerous factors are
20 important, including work, education, quality of life, family ties, access to resources or development
21 (Bedarff and Jakobeit, 2017; Speelman et al., 2017; Nicholls et al., 2018). Depending on the situation,
22 changing weather, climatic, or environmental conditions might each be one factor in the choice to migrate
23 (Campbell and Warrick, 2014).

24
25 **Displacement:** At 2°C warming, there is a potential for significant population displacement concentrated in
26 the tropics (Hsiang and Sobel, 2016). Tropical populations may have to move at distances greater than
27 1000 km if global mean temperature rises by 2 °C from the period of 2011–2030 to the end of the century. A
28 disproportionately rapid evacuation from the tropics could lead concentration of population in tropical
29 margins and the subtropics, where population densities could increase by 300% or more (Hsiang and Sobel,
30 2016).

31
32 **Conflict:** A recent study has called for cautiousness in relating conflict to climate change due to sampling
33 bias (Adams et al., 2018). Often taking limited consideration of the multiple drivers of conflict, inconsistent
34 associations are reported between climate change and conflict (e.g., Hsiang et al., 2013; Hsiang and Burke,
35 2014; Buhaug, 2015, 2016; Carleton and Hsiang, 2016; Carleton et al., 2016). There also are inconsistent
36 relationships between climate change, migration, and conflict (e.g., Theisen et al., 2013; Buhaug et al., 2014;
37 Selby, 2014; Brzoska and Fröhlich, 2016; Burrows and Kinney, 2016; Christiansen, 2016; Reyer et al.,
38 2017c; Waha et al., 2017). Across world regions and the international to micro level, the strength of the
39 relationship between drought and conflict under most circumstances is limited (Buhaug, 2016; von Uexkull
40 et al., 2016). However, drought significantly increases the likelihood of sustained conflict for particularly
41 vulnerable nations or groups due to their livelihood dependence on agriculture. This is particularly relevant
42 among groups in the least developed countries (von Uexkull et al., 2016), sub-Saharan Africa (Serdeczny et
43 al., 2016; Almer et al., 2017) and in the Middle East (Waha et al., 2017). Hsiang et al. (2013) report causal
44 evidence and convergence across studies that climate change is linked to human conflicts across all major
45 regions of the world, and across a range of spatial and temporal scales. A 1°C increase in temperature or
46 more extreme rainfall increases the frequency of intergroup conflicts by 14% (Hsiang et al., 2013). If the
47 world warms by 2°C–4°C by 2050, then rates of human conflict could increase. Some causal associations

1 between violent conflict and socio-political stability were reported from local to global scales and from hours
2 to millennium (Hsiang and Burke, 2014). A temperature increase by one standard deviation increased the
3 risk of interpersonal conflict by 2.4% and intergroup conflict by 11.3% (Burke et al., 2015a). Armed-conflict
4 risks and climate-related disasters are associated in ethnically fractionalized countries, indicating there is no
5 clear signal that environmental disasters directly trigger armed conflicts (Schleussner et al., 2016a).
6

7 In summary, average global temperatures that extend beyond 1.5°C are likely to increase poverty and
8 disadvantage in many populations globally. By the mid to late 21st century, climate change is projected to be
9 a poverty multiplier that makes poor people poorer and increases poverty head count, and the association of
10 temperature and economic productivity is not linear (*high confidence*). Temperature has a positive and
11 statistically significant effect on outmigration for agricultural-dependent communities (*medium confidence*).
12
13

14 **3.4.11 Interacting and cascading risks**

15

16 The literature on compound as well as interacting and cascading risks at warming of 1.5°C and 2°C is
17 limited. Spatially compound risks, often referred to as hotspots, involve multiple hazards from different
18 sectors overlapping in location (Piontek et al., 2014). Global exposures were assessed for 14 impact
19 indicators covering water, energy and land sectors from changes including drought intensity and water stress
20 index, cooling demand change and heatwave exposure, habitat degradation, and crop yields using an
21 ensemble of climate and impact models (Byers et al., 2018). Exposures approximately double between 1.5°C
22 and 2°C, and the land area affected by climate risks increases as warming progresses. For populations
23 vulnerable to poverty, the exposure to climate risks in multiple sectors is an order of magnitude greater (8–32
24 fold) in the high poverty and inequality scenarios (SSP3; 765–1,220 million) compared to sustainable
25 socioeconomic development (SSP1; 23–85 million). Asian and African regions are projected to
26 experience 85–95% of global exposure with 91–98% of the exposed and vulnerable population (depending
27 on SSP/GMT combination), approximately half of which are in South Asia. Figure 3.18 shows that moderate
28 and high multi-sector impacts are prevalent where vulnerable people live, predominantly in South Asia
29 (mostly Pakistan, India, and China), at 1.5°C, but spreading to sub-Saharan Africa, the Middle East, and East
30 Asia at higher levels of warming. Beyond 2°C and at higher risk thresholds, the world's poorest are expected
31 to be disproportionately impacted, particularly in cases (SSP3) of high inequality in Africa and southern
32 Asia. Table 3.4 shows the number of exposed and vulnerable people at 1.5°C and 2°C, with 3°C for context,
33 for selected multi-sector risks.
34

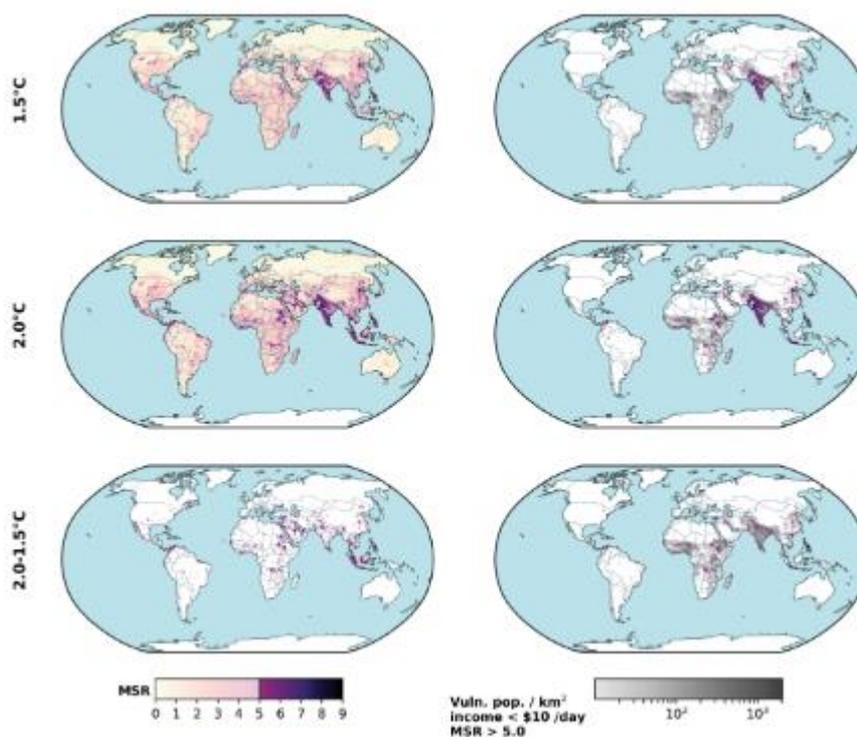


Figure 3.19: Multi-sector risk maps for 1.5, 2°C, and locations where 2°C brings impacts not experienced at 1.5°C (2–1.5°C). The left column shows the full range of the multi-sector risk score (range 0–9) with transparency and the scores >5.0 in full color. Score must be >4.0 to be considered “multi-sector”. The right column greyscale overlays the 2050 vulnerable populations (low income) under Shared Socioeconomic Pathway (SSP)2 with the multi-sector risk score > 5.0 in full color, indicating the concentrations of exposed and vulnerable populations to risks in multiple sectors. Source: (Byers et al., 2018)

Table 3.4: Number of exposed and vulnerable people at 1.5°C, 2°C, and 3°C for selected multi-sector risks under Shared Socioeconomic Pathways (SSPs). Source: (Byers et al., 2018)

SSP2 (SSP1 to SSP3 range), millions	1.5°C		2°C		3°C	
	Exposed	Exposed & Vulnerable	Exposed	Exposed & Vulnerable	Exposed	Exposed & Vulnerable
Water stress index	3340 (3032-3584)	496 (103-1159)	3658 (3080-3969)	586 (115-1347)	3920 (3202-4271)	662 (146-1480)
Heatwave event exposure	3960 (3546-4508)	1187 (410-2372)	5986 (5417-6710)	1581 (506-3218)	7909 (7286-8640)	1707 (537-3575)
Hydroclimate risk to power production	334 (326-337)	30 (6-76)	385 (374-389)	38 (9-94)	742 (725-739)	72 (16-177)
Crop yield change	35 (32-36)	8 (2-20)	362 (330-396)	81 (24-178)	1817 (1666-1992)	406 (118-854)

SSP2 (SSP1 to SSP3 range), millions	1.5°C		2°C		3°C	
	Habitat degradation	91 (92-112)	10 (4-31)	680 (314-706)	102 (23-234)	1357 (809-1501)
Multi-sector exposure	Summaris e					
2 indicators	1129 (1019 – 1250)	203 (42 – 487)	2726 (2132 – 2945)	562 (117 – 1220)	3500 (3212 – 3864)	707 (212 – 1545)
3 indicators	66 (66 – 68)	7 (0.9 – 19)	422 (297 – 447)	54 (8 – 138)	1472 (1177 – 1574)	237 (48 – 538)
4 indicators	5 (0.3 – 5.7)	0.3 (0 – 1.2)	11 (5 – 14)	0.5 (0 – 2)	258 (104 – 280)	33 (4 – 86)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7

3.4.12 Summary of projected risks at 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming

The following table summarises the information presented as part of Section 3.4, illustrating the growing of evidence of increasing risks across a broad range of natural and human systems at 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming.

1
2
3

Table 3.5: Summary of projected risks at 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C*	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
Freshwater	Precipitation, temperature, snowmelt	Water Stress	Additional 8% of the world population in 2000 to new or aggravated water scarcity	Around half compared to the risks at 2.0°C	~100% increase	M		Europe, Australia and southern Africa		3	L	L	M
		Fluvial flood	170% increase in population affected as compared to the impact simulated over the baseline	100% increase in population affected as compared to the impact simulated over the	70% increase	M	U.S., Asia, and Europe		Africa and Oceania	2	L/M	L/M	M

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C *	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
			period 1976–2005	baseline period 1976–2005									
		Drought	410.7±213.5 million, changes in urban population exposure to severe drought at the globe	350.2±158.8 million, changes in urban population exposure to severe drought at the globe	60.5±84.1 million (±84.1 based on the SSP1 scenario)	M	Central Europe, Southern Europe, the Mediterranean, West Africa, East and West Asia and Southeast Asia			2	L/M	L/M	L
Terrestrial ecosystems	Temperature, precipitation	Species range loss	H (18% insects, 8% vertebrates, 16% plants lose >50% range)	M (6% insects, 4% vertebrates, 8% plants, lose >50% range)	Double or triple	H		Amazon, Europe, South Africa		1, 4	M	L	H

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C *	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
		Loss of ecosystem functioning and services	H	M		M							
		Shifts of biomes (major ecosystem types)	13% (range 8–20%) transformed	Around 7% transformed	Around double	H		Arctic, Tibet, Himalayas, South Africa and Australia		4	-	-	-
	Heat and cold stress, warming, precipitation.	Wildfire	H	H	L	M	Canada, USA, Mediterranean	Mediterranean	Central and South America, Australia, Russia, China, Africa	1, 2, 4, 5	L	L	M

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C *	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
Ocean	Warming and stratification of the surface ocean	Loss of framework species (coral reefs)	very H (<i>virtually certain</i>)	H	3	H/very H	Tropical/subtropical countries	Tropical/subtropical countries	Southern Red Sea, Somalia, Yemen; deep water coral reefs	1, 2	H	L	H
		Loss of framework species (seagrass)	H	M	5	H/very H	Tropical/subtropical countries	Tropical/subtropical countries	Southern Red Sea, Somalia, Yemen; Myanmar	1, 2	M	L	M/H
		Loss of framework species (mangroves)	M/H	M	3	M/H	Tropical/subtropical countries	Tropical/subtropical countries	Southern Red Sea, Somalia, Yemen; Myanmar	1, 3	M	L	M/H
		Disruption of marine food webs	M	L	5	M	Global	Global	Deep Sea	4	M	L	M/H

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C *	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
		Range migration of marine species and ecosystems	H	M	5	H	Global	Global	Deep Sea	1	M	L	H
		Loss of finfish and fisheries	M/H	M/H	5	H	Global	Global	Deep Sea	4	M	M/L	M/H
	Ocean acidification and elevated sea temperatures	Loss of coastal ecosystems and protection	M	L/M	5	M	Low latitude tropical/subtropical countries	Low latitude tropical/subtropical countries	Most regions - risks not well defined	1	M	M/L	M
		Loss of bivalves and bivalve fisheries	M	M	3	H	Temperate countries with up-welling	Temperate countries with up-welling	Most regions - risks not well defined	4	M/H	L/M	M/H

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C *	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
		Changes to physiology and ecology of marine species	M	L/M	3	H	Global	Global	Most regions - risks not well defined	4	L	L	M/H
	Reduced bulk ocean circulation and de-oxygenation	Increased hypoxic dead zones	L/M	L	5	L/M	Temperate countries with up-welling	Temperate countries with up-welling	Deep Sea	4	L	L	M
		Changes to up-welling productivity	M	L	5	L/M	Most upwelling regions	Most upwelling regions	Some up-welling systems	4	L	L	M
	Intensified storm	Loss of coastal ecosystems	H/very H	H	5	H	Tropical/subtropical countries	Tropical/subtropical countries		1, 4	M	L	M

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C *	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
		Inundation and destruction of human/coastal infrastructure and livelihoods.	H/very H	H	5	H	Global	Global		1, 5	M/H	M	M/L
	Loss of sea ice	Loss of habitat	very H	H	5	H	Polar regions	Polar regions		1	L	very L	H
		Increased productivity but changing fisheries	M/H	L/M	5	very H	Polar regions	Polar regions		1, 4	L	M/L	H

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C *	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
Coastal	Sea level rise, increased storminess	Area exposed (assuming no defences)	590-613 th km ² when 2.0degC first reached	562-575 th km ² when 1.5degC first reached	Increasing . 25 -38 th km ² when temperatures are first reached, 10-17 th km ² in 2100 increasing to 16-230 th km ² in 2300	M/H (dependent on population datasets)	Asia. Small islands	Asia. Small islands	Small islands	2,3	M	M	M
		Population exposed (assuming no defences)	141-151 million when 2.0degC first reached	128-143 million when 1.5degC first reached	Increasing . 13 - 8 million when temperatures are first reached, 0-6 million people in	M/H (dependent on population datasets)	Asia. Small islands	Asia. Small islands	Small islands	2,3	M	M	M

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C *	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
					2100, increasing to 35-95 million people in 2300								
		People at risk taking account of defences (modelled in 1995)	Between 14.9-52.3 million people / yr if defences are not upgraded from the modelled 1995 baseline	Between 2.3-27.8 million people / yr as defences are not upgraded from the 1995 baseline	Increasing with time, but highly dependent on adaptation	M/H (dependent on adaptation)	Asia. Small islands. Potentially African nations.	Asia. Small islands	Small islands	2,3,4	M	M	M

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RF C *	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
Food security and food production systems	Heat and cold stress, warming, precipitation.	Changes in ecosystem production	H	M/H	M/H	M/H	Global	Noth America, Central and South America, Mediterranean basin, South Africa, Australia, Asia	---	2, 4,5	H	M/H	M/H
	Heat and cold stress, warming, precipitation.	Shift and composition change of biomes (major ecosystem types)	H	M/H	M	L/M	Global	Global, Tropical areas, Mediterranean	Africa, Asia	1, 2, 3, 4	L/M	L	L/M
Human health	Temperature	Heat-related morbidity and mortality	M/H	M	Risk increased	VH	All regions at risk	All regions	Africa	2,3, 4	H	H	H
		Occupational heat stress	M/H	M	Risk increased	M	Tropical regions	Tropical regions	Africa	2,3, 4	H	M	M

Sector	Physical climate change drivers	Nature of risk	Global risks at 2°C global warming above pre-industrial	Global risks at 1.5°C global warming above pre-industrial	Change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C	Confidence in risk statements	Regions where risks are particularly high with 2°C global warming	Regions where change in risk when moving from 2°C to 1.5°C are particularly high	Regions with little or no information	RFC*	Adaptation potential at 1.5°C	Adaptation potential at 2°C	Confidence in assigning adaptation
	Air quality	Ozone-related mortality	M/H (if precursor emissions remain the same)	M (if precursor emissions remain the same)	Risk increased	H	High income and emerging economies	High income and emerging economies	Africa, parts of Asia	2,3,4	L	L	M
	Temperature, precipitation	Undernutrition	M/H	M	Risk increased	H	Low-income countries in Africa and Asia	Low-income countries in Africa and Asia	Small islands	2,3,4	M	L	M
Key economic	Temperature	Tourism (sun and beach, and snow sports)	H	M/H	Risk increased	VH	Coastal tourism, particularly in sub-tropical and tropical regions	Coastal tourism, particularly in sub-tropical and tropical regions	Africa	1,2,3	M	L	H

*RFC: 1 = unique and threatened systems, 2 = extreme events, 3 = unequal distribution of impacts, 4 = global aggregate impacts (economic + biodiversity), 5 = large scale singular events

1
2
3
4
5
6

1 3.4.13 Synthesis of key elements of risk

2
3 Some elements of the assessment in Section 3.4 are synthesised in a single diagram (Figure 3.19) that
4 indicates the overall risk in five broad categories for natural and human systems as a result of anthropogenic
5 climate change and increases in Global Mean Surface Temperature (GMST). The elements included are
6 supported by a substantive enough body of literature providing at least *medium confidence* in the assessment.
7 The format for figure 3.19 matches that of Figure 19.4 of WGII AR5 Chapter 19 (Oppenheimer et al., 2014)
8 and Figure 3.19) by indicating the levels of the transition of risk from undetectable to moderate (detected and
9 attributed), from moderate to high (severe and widespread) and from high to very high, the latter indicating
10 significant irreversibility or persistence of climate-related hazards combined with a much reduced capacity to
11 adapt. Regarding the transition from undetectable to moderate, the impact literature assessed in the AR5
12 focused on describing and quantifying linkages between weather and climate patterns and impact outcomes,
13 with limited detection and attribution to anthropogenic climate change (Cramer et al., 2014). A more recent
14 analysis of attribution to greenhouse gas forcing at the global scale (Hansen and Stone, 2016) confirmed that
15 the impacts related to changes in regional atmospheric and ocean temperature can be confidently attributed
16 to anthropogenic forcing, while attribution to anthropogenic forcing of those related to precipitation is only
17 weakly evident or absent. Moreover, there is no strong direct relationship between the robustness of climate
18 attribution and that of impact attribution (Hansen and Stone, 2016).

19
20 The current synthesis is complementary to the synthesis in Section 3.5.2 that categorizes risks into ‘Reasons
21 for Concern’ (RFCs), as described in Oppenheimer et al. (2014). Each element presented here maps to one or
22 more RFCs, and the figure indicates this relationship. It should be emphasized that risks to the issues
23 assessed here are only a subset of the full range of risks that contribute to the RFCs. This figure is not
24 intended to replace the RFCs but rather to indicate how risks to particular elements of the earth system
25 accrue with global warming, with a focus on levels of warming of 1.5°C and 2°C. Key evidence assessed in
26 earlier parts of this chapter are summarized to indicate the transition points between the levels of risk. A
27 fuller account is in the Supplementary Material 3.SM S3-4-12.

28
29 In terrestrial ecosystems (related to RFC1 and RFC4), detection and attribution studies show that impacts of
30 climate change on terrestrial ecosystems began to take place over the few decades, indicating a transition
31 from no risk (white) to moderate risk (yellow) below recent temperatures (*high confidence*, Section 3.4.3).
32 Risks to unique and threatened terrestrial ecosystems are generally higher under warming of 2°C as
33 compared to 1.5°C (Section 3.5.2.1), while at the global scale, severe and widespread risks (red) are
34 projected to occur by 2°C of warming. These risks are associated with biome shifts and species range loss
35 (Sections 3.4.3 and 3.5.2.4); however, because many systems and species are unable to adapt to levels of
36 warming below 2°C, the transition to high risk (red) is located below 2°C (*high confidence*). At 3°C of
37 warming, however, biome shifts and species range losses escalate to very high levels and the systems have
38 very little capacity to adapt (purple; Section 3.4.3; *high confidence*).

39
40 In the Arctic (related to RFC1), the increased rate of summer sea ice melt was detected and attributed to
41 climate change by the year 2000 (corresponding to warming of 0.7°C), indicating moderate risk (yellow). At
42 1.5°C warming, an ice-free Arctic ocean is considered *unlikely* whilst by 2°C warming it is considered *likely*
43 and this unique ecosystem is considered unable to adapt, hence a transition from high (red) to very high
44 (purple) risk is expected between 1.5°C and 2°C warming.

45
46 For coral reefs, there is *high confidence* in the transitions between colour assignments, especially in the
47 growing impacts in the transition of warming from 0.4°C to 0.6°C, and in projections of change from 0.6°C to

1 1.3°C (Section 3.4.4; Box 3.4). This assessment took into account the heat wave related loss of 50% of
2 shallow water corals across hundreds of kilometres of the world's largest continuous coral reef system, the
3 Great Barrier Reef, as well as other sites globally. Together with sequential mass coral bleaching and
4 mortality events on the Great Barrier Reef (Hoegh-Guldberg, 1999; Hughes et al., 2017b, 2018), suggest that
5 climate risks are very high for coral reefs. General assessment of climate risks for mangroves prior to this
6 special report concluded that they face greater risks from deforestation and unsustainable coastal
7 development than climate change (Alongi, 2008; Gattuso et al., 2015)(Hoegh-Guldberg et al., 2014). Recent
8 climate related die-offs (Duke et al., 2017; Lovelock et al., 2017), however, suggest that climate change risks
9 may have been underestimated for mangroves as well, leading to risks considered to be undetectable to
10 moderate, with the transition now starting at 1.3°C as opposed to 1.8°C as assessed in 2015 (Gattuso et al.,
11 2015). Risks of climate change related impacts on small-scale fisheries at low latitudes (many of which are
12 dependent on ecosystems such as coral reefs and mangroves) *are moderate today but are expected to reach*
13 *high levels of risk by 1.1°C (high confidence)* (Section 3.4.4.10).

14
15 The transition from white to yellow (related to RFC3, 4) is based on AR5 WGII Chapter 7 which indicated
16 with *high confidence* that climate change impacts on crop yields have been detected and attributed to climate
17 change, with the current assessment providing further evidence to confirm this (Section 3.4.6). Impacts were
18 detected in the tropics (AR5 WGII Chapter 7, AR5 WGII Chapter 18) and with increasing warming regional
19 risks become high in some regions by 1.5°C warming, and in many regions by 2.5°C warming, indicating a
20 transition from moderate to high risk between 1.5°C and 2.5°C warming (*medium confidence*). Impacts from
21 fluvial flooding (related to RFCs 2, 3 and 4) depend on the frequency and intensity of the events as well as
22 the extent of exposure and vulnerability of society (i.e., socioeconomic conditions; the effect of non-climate
23 stressors). Risks posed by 1.5°C warming continue to increase with warming (Sections 3.4.2, 3.3.5), with
24 projected increases threefold relative to current risk in economic damages due to flooding in 19 countries for
25 a warming of 2°C, indicating a transition to high risk at this level (*medium confidence*). Because few studies
26 assess the potential to adapt to these risks, there was insufficient evidence to locate a transition to very high
27 risk (purple).

28
29 Climate-change induced SLR and associated coastal flooding (related to RFCs 2, 3 and 4) were detectable
30 and attributable since approximately 1970 (Slangen et al., 2016), where temperatures have risen by 0.3°C
31 (Section 3.3.9) (*medium confidence*). Analysis suggests that impacts could be more widespread in sensitive
32 systems such as small islands (Section 3.4.5.3) (*high confidence*) and increasingly widespread by the 2070s
33 (Brown et al., 2018a), even when considering adaptation measures, suggesting a transition to high risk (red)
34 (Section 3.4.5). With 2.5°C warming, adaptation limits would be exceeded in sensitive areas, and hence a
35 transition to purple (very high risk) can be located here (*medium confidence*). Sea level rise could have
36 adverse effects for centuries, posing significant risk to low lying areas (Sections 3.4.5.7 and 3.5.2.5) (*high*
37 *confidence*).

38
39 For heat-related morbidity and mortality (related to RFCs 2, 3 and 4), detection and attribution studies show
40 heat-related mortality in some locations increased due to climate change (*high confidence*, Section 3.4.7, Ebi
41 et al., 2017). The projected risks of heat-related morbidity and mortality are generally higher under warming
42 of 2°C than 1.5°C (*high confidence*), with projections of greater exposure to high ambient temperatures and
43 increased morbidity and mortality (Section 3.4.7). Risk levels will depend on the rate of warming and the
44 (related) level of adaptation, so a transition in risk from moderate (yellow) to high (red) is located between
45 1°C and 3°C with *medium confidence*.

46
47 For tourism (related to RFCs 3 and 4), changing weather patterns, extreme weather and climate events, and

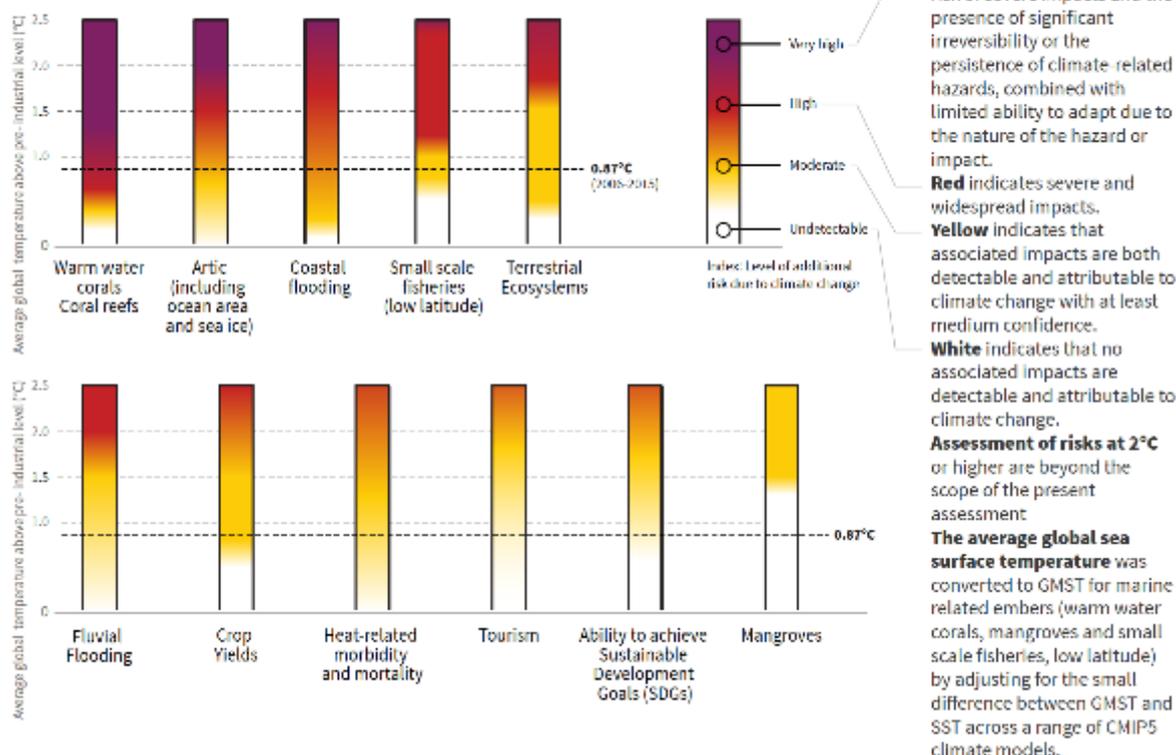
1 sea level rise are affecting many (but not all) global tourism investments and environmental and cultural
2 destination assets (Section 3.4.4.12), with ‘last chance’ tourism markets developing based on observed
3 impacts on environmental and cultural heritage (Section 3.4.9.1), indicating a transition from undetected to
4 moderate risk between 0°C and 1.5°C (*high confidence*). Based on limited analyses, risks to the tourism
5 sector are higher at 2°C than at 1.5°C, with greater impacts on climate-sensitive sun, beach, and snow sports
6 tourism markets. The degradation or loss of coral reef systems will increase the risks to coastal tourism,
7 particularly in sub-tropical and tropical regions. A transition in risk from moderate (yellow) to high (red) is
8 located between 1.5 and 3°C (*medium confidence*).
9

10 Owing to the existing effects that climate change is already having upon ecosystems, human health and
11 agriculture, climate change is already beginning to make it more difficult to reach goals to eradicate poverty
12 and hunger and protect health and life on land (Sections 5.1 and 5.2.1), suggesting a transition from
13 undetected to moderate risk below recent temperatures at 0.5°C warming (*medium confidence*). Based
14 on limited analyses there is evidence and agreement that the risks to sustainable development are
15 considerably less at 1.5°C than 2°C (Section 5.2.2) including avoided impacts on poverty and food security.
16 It is easier to achieve many of the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) at 1.5°C, suggesting that a
17 transition to higher risk has not yet begin at this level. At 2°C and higher (e.g., RCP8.5) however, there are
18 high risks of failure to meet SDGs such as eradicating poverty and hunger, providing safe water,
19 reducing inequality, and protecting ecosystems and which are likely to become severe and widespread if
20 warming were increase further to about 3°C (*medium confidence*) (Section 5.2.3).
21

22 **Disclosure statement:** The selection of elements is not intended to be fully comprehensive and does not
23 necessarily include all elements for which there is a substantive body of literature, nor does it necessarily
24 include all elements which are of particular interest to decision makers.
25
26
27
28

Risks for specific natural, managed and human systems

The key elements are presented here as a function of the risk level assessed between 1.5 and 2°C.



1
2 **Figure 3.20:** The dependence of risk associated with selected elements of human and natural systems on the level of
3 climate change, adapted from Figure 3.18 and from AR5 WGII Chapter 19, and highlighting the nature of
4 this dependence between 0 and 2°C warming above pre-industrial levels. The color scheme indicates the
5 additional risks due to climate change. The shading of each ember provides a qualitative indication of the
6 increase in risk with temperature for each individual ‘element’. At one end, undetectable risk (white)
7 indicates no detection and attribution of climate change with at least medium confidence. At the other end
8 of the risk spectrum, the transition from red to purple, introduced for the first time in AR4, is defined by
9 very high risk and the presence of significant irreversibility or persistence of climate-related hazards
10 combined with limited ability to adapt due to the nature of the hazard or impact. Comparison of the
11 increase of risk across elements indicates the relative sensitivity of elements to increases in Global Mean
12 Surface Temperature (GMST). As was done previously, this assessment takes autonomous adaptation into
13 account, as well as limits to adaptation independently of development pathway. The levels of risk
14 illustrated reflect the judgements of the authors of Chapter 3 and Gattuso et al. (2015; for three marine
15 elements).

16
17
18
19 **3.5 Avoided impacts and reduced risks at 1.5°C compared with 2°C**

20
21 **3.5.1 Introduction**

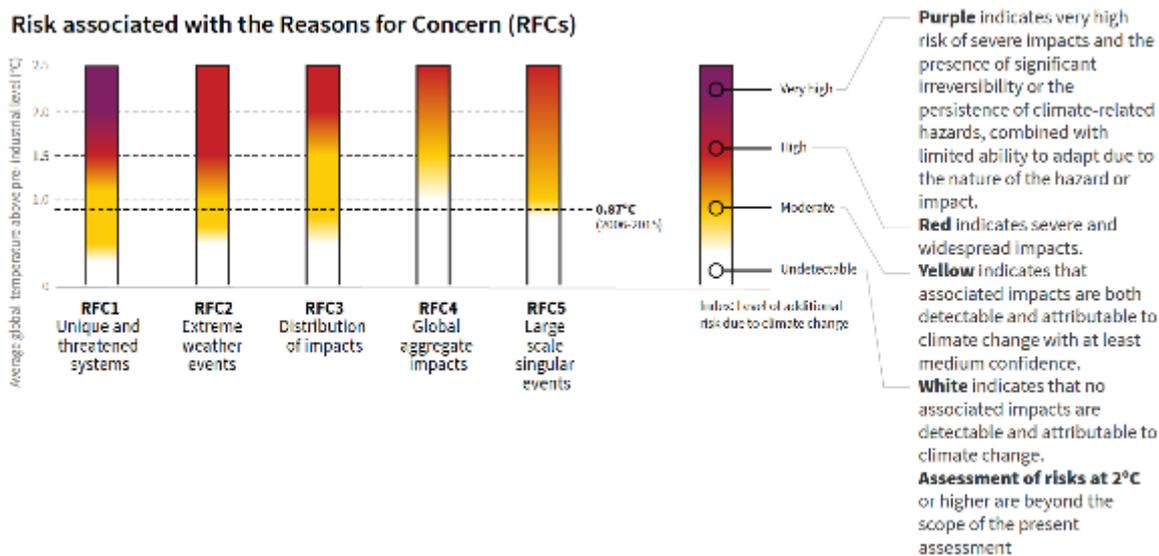
22
23 Oppenheimer et al. (2014, AR5 Chapter 19) provide a framework that aggregates projected risks from global

1 mean temperature change into five categories known as ‘Reasons for Concern’. Risks are classified as
 2 moderate, high, or very high and coloured yellow, red and purple respectively in Figure 19.4 (see AR5
 3 Chapter 19 for details and findings). The framework’s conceptual basis and the risk judgments made in
 4 Oppenheimer et al. (2014) were recently reviewed, confirming most judgements made in the light of more
 5 recent literature (O’Neill et al., 2017). We adopt the approach of Oppenheimer et al. (2014), with updates in
 6 terms of the aggregation of risk as informed by the most recent literature, for the analysis of avoided impacts
 7 at 1.5°C compared to 2°C of global warming presented in this section.

8
 9 The economic benefits to be obtained by achieving the global temperature goal of 1.5°C, as compared to 2°C
 10 (or higher) are discussed in Section 3.5.3 in the light of the five reasons for concern explored in Section
 11 3.5.2. Climate change hot spots that can be avoided or reduced by achieving the 1.5°C target are summarised
 12 in Section 3.5.4. The section concludes with a discussion of regional tipping points that can be avoided at
 13 1.5°C compared to higher degrees of global warming (Section 3.5.5).

14
 15
 16 **3.5.2 Aggregated avoided impacts and reduced risks at 1.5°C versus 2°C of global warming**

17
 18 A brief summary of the accrual of RFC with global warming as assessed in WGII AR5 is provided in the
 19 following sections, which leads into an update of relevant literature published since AR5. The new literature
 20 is used to confirm the levels of global warming at which risks are considered to increase to moderate, and
 21 from moderate to high, and from high to very high. Figure 3.20 modifies Figure 19.4 from AR5 WGII with
 22 the ensuing text in this subsection providing the justification for the modifications. O’Neill et al. (2017)
 23 presents a very similar assessment to WGII AR5, but with further discussion of the future potential to create
 24 socioeconomic-scenario specific embers. At present, there is insufficient literature to do this so the original
 25 simple approach has been used here. Since the focus in the present assessment is on the consequences of
 26 warming of 1.5°C to 2°C, with no assessment for global warming of 3°C or more are not included, the
 27 embers developed here are discontinued at 3°C.
 28



1 **Figure 3.21:** The dependence of risk associated with the Reasons for Concern (RFCs) on the level of climate change,
2 updated and adapted from WGII AR5 Ch 19, Figure 19.4 and highlighting the nature of this dependence
3 between 0°C and 2°C warming above pre-industrial levels. The color scheme indicates the additional risks
4 due to climate change. The shading of each ember provides a qualitative indication of the increase in risk
5 with temperature for each individual ‘reason’. The transition from red to purple, introduced for the first
6 time in AR4, is defined by very high risk and the presence of significant irreversibility or persistence of
7 climate-related hazards combined with limited ability to adapt due to the nature of the hazard or impact.
8 Comparison of the increase of risk across RFCs indicates the relative sensitivity of RFCs to increases in
9 GMST. As was done previously, this assessment takes autonomous adaptation into account, as well as
10 limits to adaptation (RFC 1, 3, 5) independently of development pathway. The rate and timing of impacts
11 were taken into account in assessing RFC 1 and 5. The levels of risk illustrated reflect the judgements of
12 the Ch 3 authors. [Note to reviewers: In WGII AR5 Ch 19 and more recently in O’Neill et al. 2017 the
13 need to detail how these kinds of figures vary with socioeconomic pathway is noted and suggestions are
14 made therein as to how this might be done. That is seen as a task for IPCC AR6, and beyond the scope of
15 what is feasible to do for SR1.5]

16 17 18 19 3.5.2.1 RFC 1- Unique and threatened systems

20 WGII AR5 Chapter 19 found that some unique and threatened systems are at risk from climate change at
21 current temperatures, with increasing numbers of systems at risk of severe consequences at global warming
22 of 1.6°C above pre-industrial levels. It was also observed that many species and ecosystems have limited
23 ability to adapt to the very large risks associated with warming of 2.6°C or more, particularly Arctic sea ice
24 and coral reef systems (*high confidence*). A transition from white to yellow indicating the onset of moderate
25 risk was therefore located below present day global temperatures (*medium confidence*); a transition from
26 yellow to red indicating the onset of high risk was located at 1.6°C, and a transition to purple indicating the
27 onset of very high risk at about 2.6°C. This WGII AR5 analysis already implies a significant reduction in
28 risks to unique and threatened systems if warming is limited to 1.5°C as compared with 2°C. Since AR5,
29 evidence of present day impacts in these systems has continued to grow (Sections 3.4.2.2, 3.4.2.3, and
30 3.4.2.5), whilst new evidence has also accumulated about increased risks at 1.5°C vs 2°C warming in Arctic
31 ecosystems (Section 3.3.9), coral reefs (Section 3.4.3), some other unique ecosystems (Section 3.4.2) and
32 biodiversity.

33
34 New literature since AR5 provides a closer focus on the comparative levels of risk to coral reefs at 1.5°C
35 versus 2°C global warming. As assessed in Section 3.4.4 and Box 3.4, reaching 2°C will increase the
36 frequency of mass coral bleaching and mortality to a point at which it will result in the total loss of coral
37 reefs from the world’s tropical and subtropical regions. Restricting overall warming to 1.5°C will still see a
38 downward trend in average coral cover (70–90% decline by mid-century) but will prevent the total loss of
39 coral reefs projected with warming of 2°C. The remaining reefs at 1.5°C will also benefit from increasingly
40 stable ocean conditions by the mid-to-late 21st century. Limiting global warming to 1.5°C during the course
41 of the century may, therefore, open the window for many ecosystems to adapt or reassert geographically past
42 climate change. This indicates a transition in risk in this system from high to very high (red to purple) (*high*
43 *confidence*) at 1.5°C warming and contributes to a lowering of the transition from high to very high (red to
44 purple) in this RFC1 compared to AR5. Further details of risk transitions for ocean systems are described in
45 Figure 3.20.

46
47 Substantial losses of Arctic Ocean summer ice were projected in AR5 WGI for global warming of 1.6°C,
48 with a nearly ice-free Arctic Ocean being projected for global warming of greater than 2.6°C. Since AR5, the

1 importance of a threshold between 1°C and 2°C has been further emphasized in the literature, with sea ice
2 projected to persist throughout the year for a global warming less than 1.5°C, yet chances of an ice-free
3 Arctic during summer being high at 2°C warming (Section 3.3.8). Less of the permafrost in the Arctic is
4 projected to thaw (21–37% under 1.5°C warming as compared with 35–47% for 2°C warming) (Section
5 3.3.5.2), which would be expected to reduce risks to both social and ecological systems in the Arctic. This
6 indicates a transition in risk in this system from high to very high (red to purple) between 1.5°C and 2°C
7 warming and contributes to a lowering of the transition from high to very high (red to purple) in this RFC1
8 compared to AR5.

9
10 AR5 identifies a large number of threatened systems including mountain ecosystems, highly biodiverse
11 tropical wet and dry forests, deserts, freshwater systems and dune systems. These include the Mediterranean
12 areas in Europe, Siberian, tropical and desert ecosystems in Asia, Australian rainforests, the Fynbos and
13 succulent Karoo areas of S. Africa, and wetlands in Ethiopia, Malawi, Zambia and Zimbabwe. In all these
14 systems, impacts accrue with greater warming and impacts at 2°C being expected to be greater than those at
15 1.5°C (*medium confidence*). One study since the AR5 has shown that constraining global warming to 1.5°C
16 would maintain the functioning of the prairie pothole ecosystem (north America) in terms of its productivity
17 and biodiversity, whilst a warming of 2°C would not do so (Carter Johnson et al., 2016). The large
18 proportion of insects projected to lose over half their range at 2°C warming (25%) as compared to 1.5°C
19 warming (9%) also suggests a significant loss of functionality in these systems at 2°C warming owing to the
20 key role of insects in nutrient cycling, pollination, detritivory, and other key ecosystem processes (Section
21 3.4.2).

22
23 Unique and threatened systems in small island states and in systems fed by glacier meltwater were also
24 considered in AR5 in making a contribution to this RFC, but there is little new information about these systems
25 that pertains to 1.5°C or 2°C global warming.

26
27 Taken together, the evidence suggests that the transition from high to very high risk (red to purple) in unique
28 and threatened systems occurs at a lower level of warming, between 1.5°C and 2°C (*high confidence*), than in
29 AR5 where this transition was located at 2.6°C. The transition from moderate to high risk (yellow to red)
30 would relocate very slightly from 1.6°C to 1.5°C.

31 3.5.2.2 RFC 2- Extreme weather events

32
33 In this sub-subsection reduced risks in terms of the likelihood of occurrence of extreme weather events are
34 discussed for 1.5°C as compared to 2°C of global warming – for those extreme events where current evidence
35 is available. AR5 assigned a moderate (yellow) level of risk due to extreme weather events at recent
36 temperatures (1986-2005) due to the attribution of heat and precipitation extremes to climate change, and a
37 transition to high (red) beginning below 1.6°C global warming based on the magnitude, likelihood and
38 timing of projected changes in risk associated with extreme events, indicating more severe and widespread
39 impacts. The AR5 analysis already suggests a significant benefit of limiting warming to 1.5°C, since this
40 might keep risks closer to the moderate level. New literature since AR5 provides greater confidence in a
41 reduced level of risks due to extreme weather events at 1.5°C versus 2°C for some types of extremes (see
42 Section 3.3 and below).

1 **Temperature:** It is very likely that further increases in number of warm days/nights and decrease in number
2 of cold days/nights and in overall temperature of hot and cold extremes will occur under 1.5°C of global
3 warming compared to present-day climate (1°C warming), with further increases towards 2°C of warming
4 (section 3.3). As assessed in Sections 3.3.1 and 3.3.2, impacts of a 0.5°C global warming can be identified
5 for temperature extremes at global scales, based on observations and the analysis of climate models. At 2°C
6 of global warming, it is likely that temperature increases of more than 2°C will occur over most land regions
7 in terms of extreme temperatures (on average between 3 and 8°C depending on region and considered
8 extreme index) (Section 3.3.2). Regional increases in temperature extremes under 1.5°C of global warming,
9 can be reduced to 2–6°C (Section 3.3.2). Benefits to be obtained from this general reduction in extremes
10 depends to a large extent on whether the lower range of increases in extremes at 1.5°C is sufficient for
11 critical thresholds to be exceeded, within the context of wide-ranging aspects such as crop yields, human
12 health and the sustainability of ecosystems.

13
14 **Heavy precipitation:** AR5 assessed trends in heavy precipitation for land regions where observational
15 coverage was sufficient for assessment. It concluded with medium confidence that anthropogenic forcing has
16 contributed to a global-scale intensification of heavy precipitation over the second half of the 20th century. A
17 recent observations-based study also shows that a 0.5°C increase in global mean temperature has a detectable
18 effect on changes in precipitation extremes at global scale (Schleussner et al., 2017), thus suggesting that
19 there would be detectable differences in heavy precipitation at 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming. These
20 results are consistent with analyses of climate projections, although they also highlight a large amount of
21 regional variation in the sensitivity of changes in heavy precipitation (Section 3.3.3).

22
23 **Droughts:** When considering the difference between precipitation minus evaporation as a function of global
24 temperature changes, the subtropics generally display an overall trend towards drying, whilst the northern
25 high latitudes display a robust response towards increased wetting (Section 3.3.4, Figure 3.12). Limiting
26 global mean temperature increase to 1.5°C as opposed to 2°C could substantially reduce the risk of reduced
27 regional water availability (Section 3.3.4). Regions that are to benefit include much of South America,
28 southern Africa, Australia and the Mediterranean.

29
30 **Fire:** The increased amount of evidence that anthropogenic climate change has already caused significant
31 increases in fire area globally (Section 3.4.3) is in line with projected fire risks. These risks are projected to
32 increase further under 1.5°C of global warming relative to the present day (Section 3.4.3). Under 1.2°C of
33 global warming, fire frequency was estimated to increase by over 37.8% of global land areas, compared to
34 61.9% of global land areas under 3.5°C of warming. For in-depth discussion and uncertainty estimates, see
35 (Meehl et al., 2007; Moritz et al., 2012; Romero-Lankao et al., 2014).

36
37 In “Extreme Weather Events” (RFC2) the transition from moderate to high risk is located between 1°C and
38 1.5°C global warming, which is very similar to the AR5 assessment but there is greater confidence in the
39 assessment (*medium confidence*). The impact literature contains little information about the potential for
40 human society to adapt to extreme weather events and hence it has not been possible to locate the transition
41 from 'high' (red) to 'very high' risk within the context of assessing impacts at 1.5°C vs 2°C global warming.
42 There is thus *low confidence* in the level at which global warming could lead to very high risks associated
43 with extreme weather events in the context of this report.

44

3.5.2.3 RFC 3 - Distribution of impacts

Risks due to climatic change are unevenly distributed and are generally greater at lower latitudes and for disadvantaged people and communities in countries at all levels of development. AR5 located the transition to moderate risk below recent temperatures owing to the detection and attribution of regionally differentiated changes in crop yields (*medium to high confidence*) and new literature continues to confirm this finding. Based on assessment of risks to regional crop production and water resources, AR5 located the transition from moderate to high risk between 1.6°C and 2.6°C above pre-industrial levels. Cross-Chapter Box 6 highlights that at 2°C warming, new literature shows that risks of food shortage are projected to emerge in the African Sahel, the Mediterranean, central Europe, the Amazon, western and southern Africa, and that these are much larger than the corresponding risks at 1.5°C. This suggests a transition from moderate to high risk of regionally differentiated impacts between 1.5°C and 2°C above pre-industrial levels for food security (*medium confidence*). Reduction in the availability of water resources for less than 2°C is projected to be greater than 1.5°C of global warming, although changes in socioeconomics could have a greater influence (Section 3.4.2), with larger risks in the Mediterranean (Box 3.2) but estimates of the magnitude of the risks remain similar to those cited in AR5. Globally, millions of people may be at risk from sea level rise during the 21st century (Hinkel et al., 2014; Hauer et al., 2016), particularly if adaptation is limited. At 2°C of warming, more than 70% of global coastlines will experience sea-level rise greater than 0.2 m, suggesting regional differences in the risks of coastal flooding. Regionally differentiated multi-sector risks are already apparent at 1.5°C warming, being more prevalent vulnerable people live, predominantly in South Asia (mostly Pakistan, India, and China), but these spread to sub-Saharan Africa, the Middle East and East Asia as temperature rises, with the world's poorest disproportionately impacted by 2°C (Byers et al., 2018). The hydrological impacts of climate change in Europe in a 1.5°C, 2°C and 3°C warmer world are intense and spatially more extensive (Donnelly et al., 2017). Taken together, a transition from moderate to high risk is now located between 1.5°C and 2°C above pre-industrial levels based on an assessment of risks to food security, water resources, drought, heat exposure and coastal submergence (*high confidence*).

3.5.2.4 RFC 4 - Global aggregate impacts

Oppenheimer et al. (2014) explain the inclusion of non-economic metrics related to impacts on ecosystems and species at the global level, in addition to economic metrics in global aggregate impacts. The degradation of ecosystem services by climate change and ocean acidification were in general excluded from previous global aggregate economic analyses.

Global economic impacts: WGII AR5 found that overall global aggregate impacts become moderate between 1–2°C of warming and the transition to moderate risk levels was therefore located at 1.6°C above pre-industrial levels. This was based on the assessment of literature using model simulations which indicate that the global aggregate economic impact will become significantly negative between 1°C and 2°C of warming (*medium confidence*), whilst there will be a further increase in the magnitude and likelihood of aggregate economic risks at 3°C warming (*low confidence*).

Since AR5, three studies have emerged using two entirely different approaches which indicate that economic damages are projected to be higher by 2100 if warming reaches 2°C than if it is constrained to 1.5°C. The study of Warren et al. (2018c) uses the integrated assessment model PAGE09 to estimate that avoided global economic damages of 22% (10–26%) accrue from constraining warming to 1.5°C rather than 2°C, 90% (77–93%) from 1.5°C rather than 3.66°C, and 87% (74–91%) from 2°C rather than 3.66°C; while Petris et al. (2018) identify several regions in which economic damages are greater at 2°C warming compared to 1.5°C, further estimating that projected damages at 1.5°C remain similar to today's levels of economic damage.

1 Another study (Burke et al., 2018) uses an empirical, statistical approach and finds that limiting warming to
2 1.5°C instead of 2°C would save 1.5–2.0% of Gross World Product (GWP) by mid-century and 3.5% of
3 GWP by end-of-century (see figure 2A in Burke et al 2018), which under a 3% discount rate corresponds to
4 \$8.1-11.6 trillion and \$38.5 trillion in avoided damages by mid- and end-of-century, respectively, agreeing
5 closely with the Warren et al. (2018c) estimate of \$15 trillion. In the no policy baseline temperature rises by
6 3.66°C by 2100, resulting in global GDP loss of 2.6% (5-95% percentile range 0.5–8.2%), as compared with
7 0.3% (0.1–0.5%) by 2100 in the 1.5°C scenario and 0.5% (0.1–1.0%) in the 2°C scenario. Limiting warming
8 to 1.5°C rather than 2°C by 2060 has also been estimated to result in co-benefits of 0.5–0.6% of world GDP
9 due to reductions in air pollution (Shindell et al., 2018) which is similar to the avoided damages identified
10 for the USA (see below).

11
12 Two studies focusing only on the USA (Hsiang et al., 2017; Yohe, 2017) also found that economic damages
13 are projected to be higher by 2100 if warming reaches 2°C than if it is constrained to 1.5°C (one study finds a
14 mean difference 0.35% GDP, range 0.2–0.65%, the other identifies a GDP loss of 1.2% per degree of
15 warming, hence approximately 0.6% for half a degree). Further, the avoided risks compared to a ‘no policy’
16 baseline are greater in the 1.5°C case (4%, range 2–7%) compared to the 2°C case (3.5%, range 1.8–6.5%).
17

18 These analyses suggest that the point at which global aggregates of economic impacts become negative is
19 below 2°C (*medium confidence*), and that there is a possibility that this is below 1.5°C warming.

20
21 Oppenheimer et al. (2014) note that the global aggregated damages associated with large scale singular
22 events has not been explored, and reviews of integrated modelling exercises have indicated a potential
23 underestimation of global aggregate damages due to the lack of consideration of the potential for these
24 events in many studies. Since AR5, a further analysis of the potential economic consequences of triggering
25 these large scale singular events (Y. Cai et al., 2016; Lemoine and Traeger, 2016), also indicates a two to
26 eightfold larger economic impact associated with a warming of 3°C than most previous analyses, depending
27 on the number of events incorporated: Lemoine includes only three known singular events whereas (Y. Cai
28 et al., 2016) include five.

29
30 **Biome shifts, risks of species extinction and ecosystem functioning and services:** 13% (range 8–20%) of
31 the earth’s land area is projected to undergo biome shifts under 2°C warming compared to approximately 7%
32 at 1.5°C warming (Section 3.4.3, Warszawski et al., 2013), hence implying a halving of biome
33 transformations. Overall levels of species loss at 2°C warming are similar to previous studies for plants and
34 vertebrates (Warren et al., 2011; Warren et al., 2018b) but insects have been found to be more sensitive to
35 climate change, with 18% (6–35%) projected to lose over half their range at 2°C warming compared to 6%
36 (1–18%) under 1.5°C warming, which is 66% (Section 3.4.3). The critical role of insects in ecosystem
37 functioning therefore suggests impacts already on global ecosystem functioning at 2°C warming. Since AR5
38 new literature indicates that impacts on marine fish stocks and fisheries are lower in 1.5–2°C global warming
39 relative to pre-industrial level when compared to higher warming scenarios (Section 3.4.6) especially in
40 tropical and polar systems.

41
42 In AR5, the transition from no impacts detected (white) to moderate impacts (yellow) was considered to
43 occur between 1°C and 2°C global warming, reflecting the impacts on the economy and on biodiversity
44 globally; whereas high risks (red) were associated with 3°C warming to reflect the high risks to biodiversity
45 and accelerated effects on the global economy. The new evidence suggests moderate impacts on the global
46 aggregate economy and global biodiversity by 1.5°C, suggesting a lowering of the transition to moderate risk

1 (yellow) already by 1.5°C; and higher risks than previously thought on the global aggregate economy and
2 global biodiversity by 2°C global warming; suggesting that risks transition to high between 2°C
3 and 3°C warming, as opposed to at 3°C as previously thought (*medium confidence*).
4
5

6 3.5.2.5 RFC 5 - Large scale singular events

7 Large scale singular events are components of the global earth system that are thought to hold the risk of
8 reaching critical tipping points under climate change, and that can result in or be associated with major shifts
9 in the climate system. These components include:
10

- 11 • The cryosphere: West-Antarctic ice sheet, Greenland ice sheet
- 12 • The thermohaline circulation (slowdown of the Atlantic Meridional Overturning Current, AMOC).
- 13 • The El Niño-Southern Oscillation (ENSO) as a global mode of climate variability
- 14 • Role of the Southern Ocean in global carbon cycle
15

16 AR5 assessed that the risks associated with these events become moderate between 0.6°C and 1.6°C above
17 pre-industrial levels due to early warning signs and that risk becomes high between 1.6°C and 4.6°C due to
18 the potential for commitment to large irreversible sea level rise from the melting of land based ice sheets
19 (*low to medium confidence*). The increase in risk between 1.6°C and 2.6°C above pre-industrial levels was
20 assessed to be disproportionately large. New findings since AR5 are detailed below.
21

22 **Greenland and West-Antarctic ice sheets and Marine Ice Sheet Instability:** Various feedbacks between
23 the Greenland ice sheet and the wider climate system (most notably those related to the dependence of ice
24 melt on albedo and surface elevation) make irreversible loss of the ice sheet a possibility. Church et al.
25 (2013) assess this threshold to be 2°C or higher (relative to pre-industrial temperature).
26

27 Robinson et al. (2012) find a range for this threshold of 0.8–3.2°C (95% confidence). The threshold of global
28 temperature increase that may initiate irreversible loss of the West-Antarctic ice sheet and Marine Ice Sheet
29 Instability (MISI) is estimated to range between 1.5°C and 2°C. The timescale for eventual loss of the ice
30 sheets varies between millennia and tens of millennia and assumes constant surface temperature forcing
31 during this period. Were temperature to cool subsequently, the ice sheets might regrow although the amount
32 of cooling required is likely to be highly dependent on the duration and rate of the previous retreat. The
33 magnitude of global sea level rise plausible to occur over the next two centuries under 1.5–2°C of global
34 warming is estimated to be in the order of several tenths of a meter by most studies (*low confidence*)
35 (Schewe et al., 2011; Church et al., 2013; Levermann et al., 2014; Marzeion and Levermann, 2014; Fuerst et
36 al., 2015; Golledge et al., 2015), although a smaller number of investigations (Joughin et al., 2014; Golledge
37 et al., 2015; DeConto and Pollard, 2016) project increases of 1–2 m. This body of evidence suggest that the
38 temperature range of 1.5–2°C may be regarded as representing moderate risk (it may trigger MISI in
39 Antarctica or irreversible loss of the Greenland ice sheet and it may be associated with sea-level rise as high
40 as 1–2 m over a period of two centuries).
41

1 **Thermohaline circulation (slowdown of AMOC):** It is more likely than not that the AMOC has been
2 weakening in recent decades, given the detection of the cooling of surface waters in the North Atlantic and
3 evidence that the Gulf Stream has slowed by 30% since the late 1950s (Srokosz and Bryden, 2015; Caesar et
4 al., 2018). There is limited evidence linking the recent weakening of the AMOC to anthropogenic warming
5 (Caesar et al., 2018). It is very likely that the AMOC will weaken over the 21st century. Best estimates and
6 range for the reduction from CMIP5 are 11% (1–24%) in RCP2.6 and 34% (12–54%) in RCP8.5 (AR5).
7 There is no evidence indicating significantly different amplitudes of AMOC weakening for 1.5°C vs 2°C of
8 global warming, or of a shutdown of the AMOC at these global temperature thresholds. Associated risks are
9 classified as low to medium.

10
11 **El Niño-Southern Oscillation (ENSO):** Extreme El Niño events are associated with significant warming of
12 the usually cold eastern Pacific Ocean, and occur about once every 20 years (Cai et al., 2015). Such events
13 reorganize the distribution of regions of organized convection, and affect weather patterns across the globe.
14 Recent research (G. Wang et al., 2017) indicate that the frequency of extreme El Niño events increases
15 linearly with the global mean temperature, and that the number of such events might double (one event every
16 ten years) under 1.5°C of global warming. This pattern is projected to persist for a century after stabilization
17 at 1.5°C, thereby challenging the limits to adaptation, and thus indicating high risk even at the 1.5°C
18 threshold. La Niña event frequencies are projected to remain similar to that of the present-day under 1.5–2°C
19 of global warming.

20
21 **Role of the Southern Ocean in the global carbon cycle:** The critical role of the Southern Ocean as a net
22 sink of carbon might decline under global warming, and assessing this effect under 1.5°C compared to 2°C of
23 global warming is a priority. Changes in ocean chemistry (e.g., oxygen content, ocean acidification),
24 especially those associated with the deep sea, are associated concerns (Section 3.3.10).

25
26 Large scale singular events (RFC5) moderate risk is now located at 1°C and high risks are located 2°C, as
27 opposed to 1.9°C (moderate) and 4°C (high) risk in AR5 because of new observations and models of the
28 West Antarctic ice sheet (medium confidence), which suggests the ice sheet may be in the early stages of
29 Marine Ice Sheet Instability (MISI). Very-high risk is assessed as lying above 5°C because the growing
30 literature on process-based projections of the West Antarctic ice sheet predominantly supports the AR5
31 assessment of a MISI contribution of an additional several tenths of a metre by 2100.

34 3.5.3 *Regional economic benefit analysis for the 1.5°C vs 2°C global temperature goals*

35
36 This section reviews recent literature that estimates the economic benefits for constraining global warming to
37 1.5°C as compared to 2°C. The focus here is on evidence pertaining to specific regions, rather than on global
38 aggregated benefits (Section 3.5.2.4). At 2°C of global warming, lower economic growth is projected for
39 many countries, with low-income countries projected to experience the greatest losses (*limited evidence,*
40 *medium confidence*) (Burke et al., 2018; Petris et al., 2018). A critical issue for developing countries in
41 particular is that advantages in some sectors are projected to be offset by the increasing mitigation costs
42 (Rogelj et al., 2013; Burke et al., 2018)– with food production being a key factor. That is, although
43 restraining the global temperature increase to 2°C is projected to reduce crop losses under climate change,
44 relative to higher levels of warming, the associated mitigation costs may increase the risk of hunger in low-
45 income countries (*low confidence*) (Hasegawa et al., 2016). It is *likely* that the even more stringent mitigation
46 measures required to restrict global warming to 1.5°C (Rogelj et al., 2013) will further increase these

1 mitigation costs and impacts. International trade in food might be a key response measure for alleviating
2 hunger in developing countries under 1.5°C and 2°C stabilization scenarios (Hasegawa et al., 2016).

3
4 Although warming is projected to be the highest in the Northern Hemisphere under 1.5°C or 2°C of global
5 warming, regions in the tropics and Southern Hemisphere subtropics that are projected to experience the
6 largest impacts on economic growth (*limited evidence, medium confidence*) (Gallup et al., 1999; Burke et al.,
7 2018; Petris et al., 2018). Despite the uncertainties associated with climate change projections and
8 econometrics (e.g., Burke et al., 2016), it is *more likely than not* that there will be large differences in
9 economic growth under 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming for developing versus developed countries (Burke
10 et al., 2018; Petris et al., 2018). Statistically significant reductions in Gross Domestic Product (GDP) per
11 capita growth are projected across much of the African continent, southeast Asia, India, Brazil and Mexico
12 (*limited evidence, medium confidence*). Countries in the western parts of tropical Africa are projected to
13 benefit most from restricting global warming to 1.5°C as opposed to 2°C, in terms of future economic
14 growth (Petris et al., 2018). An important reason why developed countries in the tropics and subtropics are
15 to benefit substantially from restricting global warming to 1.5°C, relates to present-day temperatures in these
16 regions being above the threshold thought to be optimal for economic production (Burke et al., 2015b,
17 2018).

18
19 The world's largest economies are also projected to benefit from restricting warming to 1.5°C, as opposed to
20 2°C (*medium confidence*), with the likelihood of such benefits to be realized estimated to be 76%, 85% and
21 81% for the USA, China and Japan, respectively (Burke et al., 2018). Two studies focusing only on the USA
22 (Hsiang et al., 2017; Yohe, 2017) also found that economic damages are projected to be higher by 2100 if
23 warming reaches 2°C than if it is constrained to 1.5°C (one study finds a mean difference 0.35% GDP, range
24 0.2–0.65%, the other identifies a GDP loss of 1.2% per degree of warming, hence approximately 0.6% for
25 half a degree). Indeed, no statistically significant changes in GDP are projected to occur over most of the
26 developed world (*limited evidence, low confidence*) (Petris et al., 2018).

27
28 A caveat of the analysis of Petris et al. (2018) and Burke et al. (2018) is that the effects of sea-level rise are
29 not included in the estimations of damages or future economic growth, implying a potential underestimate
30 of the benefits of limiting warming to 1.5°C, for the case where significant sea level rise is avoided at 1.5°C
31 but exceeded at 2°C.

32 33 34 **3.5.4 Reducing hot spots of change for 1.5°C and 2°C global warming**

35
36 This sub-section integrates Sections 3.3 and 3.4 in terms of climate change induced hot-spots that occur
37 through interactions across the physical climate system, ecosystems and socio-economic human systems,
38 with a focus on the extent to which risks can be avoided or reduced by achieving the 1.5°C global
39 temperature goal (as opposed to the 2°C goal). Findings are summarised in Table 3.6.

40 41 42 **3.5.4.1 Arctic sea ice**

43 Ice-free Arctic Ocean summers are *very likely* at levels of global warming higher than 2°C (Notz and
44 Stroeve, 2016; Rosenblum and Eisenman, 2016; Screen and Williamson, 2017; Niederdrenk and Notz,
45 2018). Some studies are even indicative of the entire Arctic Ocean summer period becoming ice-free under
46 2°C of global warming whilst other more conservatively estimate this probability to be in the order of 50%
47 (Sanderson et al., 2017; Section 3.3.8). The probability for an ice-free Arctic in September at 1.5°C of global

1 warming is low and substantially lower than for the case of 2°C of global warming (*high confidence*) (Screen
2 and Williamson, 2017; Jahn, 2018; Niederdrenk and Notz, 2018; Section 3.3.8). There is, however, a single
3 study that questions the validity of the 1.5°C threshold in terms of maintaining summer Arctic Ocean sea-ice
4 (Niederdrenk and Notz, 2018). Finally, during winter, only little ice is projected to be lost for either 1.5°C or
5 2°C global warming (*medium confidence*) (Niederdrenk and Notz, 2018). The losses in sea ice at 1.5°C and
6 2°C of warming will result in habitat losses for organisms such as seals, polar bears, whales and sea-birds
7 (e.g., Larsen et al., 2014). There is *high agreement* and *robust evidence* that photosynthetic species will
8 change due to sea-ice retreat and related changes in temperature and radiation (Section 3.4.4.7), and this is
9 *very likely* to benefit fisheries productivity in the Northern Hemisphere spring bloom system (Section
10 3.4.4.7).

11
12

13 3.5.4.2 Arctic land regions

14 In some Arctic land regions, the warming of cold extremes and annual minimum temperature at 1.5°C is
15 stronger than the global mean temperature increase by a factor of 2–3, i.e. 3°C–4.5°C regional warming at
16 1.5°C global warming (e.g., northern Europe, Supplementary Material 3.SM, Figure 3.SM.6 – also see
17 Section 3.3.2.2 and Seneviratne et al., 2016). Moreover, over much of the Arctic, a further increase of 0.5°C
18 in the global surface temperature, from 1.5 to 2°C may lead to further temperature increases of 2–2.5°C
19 (Figure 3.3). As a consequence, biome (major ecosystem types) shifts are *likely* in the Arctic, with increases
20 in fire frequencies, degradation in permafrost and increases in tree cover *likely* to occur under at 1.5°C
21 warming, with further amplification of these changes under 2°C of global warming (e.g., Gerten et al., 2013;
22 Bring et al., 2016). Rising temperatures, thawing permafrost and changing weather patterns will increasingly
23 impact on people, infrastructure and industries in the Arctic (W.N. Meier et al., 2014), with these impacts
24 larger at 2°C vs 1.5°C of warming (*medium confidence*).

25
26

27 3.5.4.3 Alpine regions

28 Alpine regions are generally regarded as climate change hotspots given their generally cold and harsh
29 climates in which a rich biodiversity has evolved, but which are vulnerable to increases in temperature.
30 Under regional warming, alpine species have been found to migrate upwards on mountain slopes (Reasoner
31 and Tinner, 2009), an adaptation response with obvious limited by mountain height and habitability.
32 Moreover, many of the world's Alpine regions are important from a water security perspective through
33 associated glacier melt, snow melt and river flow (Section 3.3.5.2 for a discussion of these aspects).
34 Projected biome shifts are already *likely* to be severe in alpine regions at 1.5°C warming and increase further
35 for 2°C warming (Chen et al., 2014a; Gerten et al., 2013; Figure 1b).

36
37

38 3.5.4.4 Southeast Asia

39 Southeast Asia is a region highly vulnerable to increased flooding in the context of sea-level rise (Arnell et
40 al., 2016; Brown et al., 2016, 2018a). Risks from increased flooding rise from 1.5°C to 2°C of warming
41 (*medium confidence*), with substantial increases beyond 2°C (Arnell et al., 2016). Southeast Asia displays
42 statistically significant differences in projected changes in heavy precipitation, run-off and high flows at
43 1.5°C versus 2°C warming (with stronger increase at 2°C; Wartenburger et al., 2017; Döll et al., 2018;
44 Seneviratne et al., 2018a); Section 3.3.3), and thus is thought to be a hotspot in terms of increases in heavy
45 precipitation between these two global temperature levels (Schleussner et al., 2016b; Seneviratne et al.,
46 2016) (*medium confidence*). For Southeast Asia, a 2°C warming by 2040 indicated a one-third decline in per
47 capita crop production (Nelson et al., 2010) associated with general decreases in crop yields. However, under

1 1.5°C of warming, significant risks for crop yield reduction in the region are avoided (Schleussner et al.,
2 2016b). These changes pose significant risks for poor people in both rural regions and urban areas of
3 Southeast Asia (Section 3.4.10.1), with these risks being larger at 2°C of global warming compared to 1.5°C
4 of warming (*medium confidence*).

5 6 7 3.5.4.5 Southern Europe and the Mediterranean

8 The Mediterranean is regarded as a climate change hot spot both in terms of projected stronger warming of
9 the regional land-based hot extremes compared to the mean global temperature warming (e.g., Seneviratne et
10 al., 2016) and projected substantial decreases in mean precipitation with associated substantial increases in
11 dry spells. The latter is projected to increase from 7% to 11% when comparing regional impacts at 1.5°C
12 versus 2°C of global warming, respectively (Schleussner et al., 2016b). Low river flows are projected to
13 decrease in the Mediterranean under 1.5°C of global warming (Marx et al., 2018) with associated significant
14 decreases in high flows and floods (Thober et al., 2018), largely in response to reduced precipitation. The
15 median reduction in annual runoff almost double from about 9% (likely range: 4.5–15.5%) at 1.5°C to 17%
16 (likely range: 8–25%) at 2°C (Schleussner et al., 2016b). Similar results are found by (Döll et al., 2018).
17 Overall, there is *high confidence* of strong increases in dryness and decreases in water availability in the
18 Mediterranean and southern Europe from 1.5°C to 2°C of global warming. Sea-level rise is expected to be
19 lower for 1.5°C versus 2°C, lowering risks for coastal metropolitan agglomerations. The risks (with current
20 adaptation) related to water deficit in the Mediterranean are high for a global warming of 2°C, but can be
21 substantially reduced if global warming is limited to 1.5°C (Guiot and Cramer, 2016; Schleussner et al.,
22 2016b; Donnelly et al., 2017; Section 3.3.4).

23 24 25 3.5.4.6 West Africa and the Sahel

26 West Africa and the Sahel are *likely* to experience increases in the number of hot nights and longer and more
27 frequent heat waves even if the global temperature increase is constrained to 1.5°C, with further increase at
28 2°C of global warming and beyond (e.g., Weber et al., 2018). Moreover, the daily rainfall intensity and run-
29 off is expected to increase (*low confidence*) towards 2°C and higher global warming scenarios (Weber et al.,
30 2018; Schleussner et al., 2016b), with these changes also being relatively large compared to the projected
31 changes at 1.5°C of warming. Moreover, increased risks are projected in terms of drought, particularly for
32 the pre-monsoon season (Sylla et al., 2015), with both rural and urban populations affected, and increasingly
33 so at 2°C of global warming as opposed to 1.5°C (Liu et al., 2018). Based on a World Bank (2013) study for
34 sub-Saharan Africa, a 1.5°C warming by 2030 might reduce the present maize cropping areas by 40%,
35 rendering these no longer suitable for current cultivars. Substantial negative impacts are also projected for
36 sorghum suitability in the western Sahel (Läderach et al., 2013; Sultan and Gaetani, 2016). Increase in
37 warming (2°C) by 2040 would result in further yield losses and damages to crops (i.e., maize, sorghum,
38 wheat, millet, groundnut, cassava). Schleussner et al. (2016b) consistently indicate reduced impacts on crop
39 yield for West Africa under 2°C vs 1.5°C of global warming. There is *medium confidence* that vulnerabilities
40 to water and food security in the African Sahel will be higher at 2°C compared to 1.5°C of global warming
41 (Cheung et al., 2016b; Betts et al., 2018), and at 2°C these vulnerabilities are expected to be worse (Sultan
42 and Gaetani, 2016; Lehner et al., 2017; Betts et al., 2018; Byers et al., 2018; Rosenzweig et al., 2018) (*high*
43 *evidence*). For global warming greater than 2°C, the western Sahel might experience the strongest drying and
44 experience serious food security issues (Ahmed et al., 2015; Parkes et al., 2018).

1 3.5.4.7 Southern Africa

2 The southern African region is projected to be a climate change hot spot in terms of both hot extremes
3 (Figures 3.5 and 3.6) and drying (Figure 3.12). Indeed, temperatures have been rising in the subtropical
4 regions of southern Africa at approximately twice the global rate over the last five decades (Engelbrecht et
5 al., 2015). Associated elevated warming of the regional land-based hot extremes has occurred (Section 3.3;
6 Seneviratne et al., 2016). Increases in the number of hot nights as well as longer and more frequent heat waves
7 are projected even if the global temperature increase is constrained to 1.5°C (*high confidence*), with further
8 increase at 2°C of global warming and beyond (*high confidence*) (Weber et al., 2018).

9
10 Moreover, the region is *likely* to become generally drier with reduced water availability under low mitigation
11 (Niang et al., 2014; Engelbrecht et al., 2015; Karl et al., 2015; James et al., 2017), with this particular risk
12 also prominent under 2°C of global warming and even 1.5°C of warming (Gerten et al., 2013). Risks are
13 significantly reduced, however, under 1.5°C of global warming (Schleussner et al., 2016b). There are
14 consistent and statistically significant projected increases in risks of increased meteorological drought in
15 southern Africa at 2°C vs 1.5°C of warming (*medium confidence*). Despite the general rainfall reductions
16 projected for southern Africa, daily rainfall intensities are expected to increase over much of the region
17 (*medium confidence*), and increasingly so with further amounts of global warming. There is medium
18 confidence that livestock in southern Africa will experience increased water stress under both 1.5°C and 2°C
19 of global warming, with negative economic consequences (e.g., Boone et al., 2017). The region is also
20 projected to experience reduced maize, sorghum and cocoa cropping area suitability as well as yield losses
21 under 1.5°C of warming, with further decreases towards 2°C of warming (World Bank, 2013). Generally,
22 there is *high confidence* that vulnerability to decreases in water and food availability is reduced at 1.5°C
23 versus 2°C for southern Africa (Betts et al., 2018), whilst at 2°C these are expected to be higher (Lehner et
24 al., 2017; Betts et al., 2018; Byers et al., 2018; Rosenzweig et al., 2018) (*high confidence*).

25 26 27 3.5.4.8 Tropics

28 Worldwide, the largest increases in the number of hot days are projected to occur in the tropics (Figure 3.7).
29 Moreover, the largest differences in the number of hot days for 1.5°C of global warming versus 2°C of
30 global warming are found in the tropics (Mahlstein et al., 2011). In tropical Africa, increases in the number
31 of hot nights, as well as longer and more frequent heat waves, are projected under 1.5°C of global warming,
32 with further increases under 2°C of global warming (Weber et al., 2018). Impact studies for major tropical
33 cereals reveal that yields of maize and wheat begin to decline with 1°C to 2°C of local warming in the
34 tropics. Schleussner et al. (2016b) project that constraining warming to 1.5°C rather than 2°C would avoid
35 significant risks of tropical crop yield declines in West Africa, South East Asia, and Central and South
36 America. There is *limited evidence* and thus *low confidence* that these changes may result in significant
37 population displacement from the tropics to the subtropics (e.g., Hsiang and Sobel, 2016).

38 39 40 3.5.4.9 Small islands

41 Small islands are well recognized to be very sensitive to climate change impact such as sea-level rise,
42 oceanic warming, precipitation, cyclones and coral bleaching (*high agreement, robust evidence*) (Nurse et
43 al., 2014; Ourbak and Magnan, 2017). Even at 1.5°C of global warming, the compounding impacts of
44 changes in rainfall, temperature, tropical cyclones and sea levels are likely to be significant across multiple
45 natural and human systems. There are potential benefits to Small Island Developing States (SIDS) from
46 avoided risks at 1.5°C versus 2°C, especially when coupled with adaptation efforts. In terms of sea-level rise,
47 by 2150, roughly 40,000 less people living in SIDS will be inundated in a 1.5°C world than in a 2°C world

(Rasmussen et al., 2018). Constraining global warming to 1.5°C would significantly reduce water stress (about 25%) as compared to the projected water stress at 2°C (e.g., Caribbean region, Karnauskas et al., 2018), and may enhance the ability of SIDS to adapt (Benjamin and Thomas, 2016). Up to 50% of the year is projected to be very warm in the Caribbean for 1.5°C, with a further increase by up to 70 days for 2°C versus 1.5°C (Taylor et al., 2018). By limiting warming to 1.5°C instead of 2°C in 2050, risks of coastal flooding (measured as the flood amplification factors for 100-year flood events) are reduced between 20 and 80% for SIDS (Rasmussen et al., 2018). A case study of Jamaica with lessons for other Caribbean SIDS demonstrates that the difference between 1.5°C and 2°C is likely to challenge livestock thermoregulation, resulting in persistent heat stress for livestock (Lallo et al., 2018).

3.5.4.10 Fynbos and shrub biomes

The Fynbos and succulent Karoo biomes of South Africa are threatened systems that have been assessed in AR5. Similar shrublands exist in the semi-arid regions of other continents, the Sonora-Mojave Creosotebush-White Bursage Desert Scrub ecosystem in the USA being a prime example. Impacts accrue across these systems with greater warming, with impacts at 2°C likely to be greater than those at 1.5°C (*medium confidence*). Under 2°C of global warming, regional warming in drylands will be 3.2–4°C and under 1.5°C of global warming, mean warming in drylands will still be about 3°C. The Fynbos biome in southwestern South Africa is vulnerable to the increasing impact of fires under increasing temperatures and drier winters (*high confidence*). The Fynbos biome is projected to lose about 20%, 45% and 80% of its current suitable climate area under 1°C, 2°C and 3°C of warming with respect to present-day climate (Engelbrecht and Engelbrecht, 2016), demonstrating the value of climate change mitigation in protecting this rich centre of biodiversity.

Table 3.6: Emergence and intensity of climate change hot-spots under different degrees of global warming

Region and/or Phenomena	Warming of 1.5°C or less	Warming of 1.5°C-2°C	Warming of 2°C - 3°C
Arctic sea-ice	Arctic summer sea-ice is <i>likely</i> to be maintained. Habitat losses for organisms such as polar bears, whales, seals and sea-birds Benefits for arctic fisheries	The risk of an ice free Arctic in summer is ~ 50% or higher. Habitat losses for organisms such as polar bears, whales, seals and sea-birds may be critical if summers are ice-free Benefits for arctic fisheries	Arctic is <i>very likely</i> to be ice-free in summer. Critical habitat losses for organisms such as polar bears, whales, seals and sea-birds Benefits for arctic fisheries
Arctic land regions	Cold extremes warm by a factor of 2.5-3, reaching up to 5.5 °C (<i>high confidence</i>) Biome shifts in the tundra and	Cold extremes warm by as much as 8 °C (<i>high confidence</i>) Larger intrusions of trees and shrubs in the tundra than under 1.5 °C of warming	Drastic regional warming is <i>very likely</i> A collapse in permafrost may

Region and/or Phenomena	Warming of 1.5°C or less	Warming of 1.5°C-2°C	Warming of 2°C - 3°C
	permafrost deterioration is <i>likely</i>	is <i>likely</i> ; larger but constrained losses in permafrost are <i>likely</i>	plausibly occur (<i>low confidence</i>); a drastic biome shift from tundra to boreal forest is possible (<i>low confidence</i>).
Alpine regions	Severe shifts in biomes are <i>likely</i> Reduced grassland net primary productivity	Even more severe shifts are <i>likely</i> Increased risks for reduced grassland net primary productivity	Critical losses in alpine habitats are <i>likely</i> Increased risks for significantly reduced grassland net primary productivity
Southeast Asia	Risks for increased flooding related to sea-level rise Increases in heavy precipitation events Significant risks of crop yield reductions are avoided	Higher risks for increased flooding related to sea-level rise (<i>medium confidence</i>) Stronger increases in heavy precipitation events (<i>medium confidence</i>) One third decline in per capita crop production (<i>medium confidence</i>)	Substantial increases in risks related to flooding from sea-level rise Substantial increased in heavy precipitation and high flow events Substantial reductions in crop yield
Small Islands	Land of 40,000 less people inundated by 2150 on SIDS Risks for coastal flooding reduced by 20-80% for SIDS Fresh water stress reduced by 25% Increase in the	Tens of thousands displaced due to inundation of SIDS High risks for coastal flooding Fresh water stress from projected aridity Further increase of about 70 warm days per year	Substantial and widespread impacts through inundation of SIDS, coastal flooding, fresh water stress, persistent heat stress and loss of most coral reefs very likely

Region and/or Phenomena	Warming of 1.5°C or less	Warming of 1.5°C-2°C	Warming of 2°C - 3°C
	<p>number of warm days for SIDS in the tropics</p> <p>Persistent heat stress in cattle avoided</p> <p>Loss of 70-90% of coral reefs</p>	<p>Persistent heat stress in cattle in SIDS</p> <p>Loss of most coral reefs – remaining structures weaker due to ocean acidification</p>	
Mediterranean	<p>Increase (about 7%) in dry-spells</p> <p>Reduction in runoff of about 9% (likely range: 4.5–15.5%)</p> <p>Risk of water deficit</p>	<p><i>High confidence</i> of further increases (11%) in dry spells</p> <p><i>High confidence</i> of further reductions (about 17%) in runoff (likely range 8–28%)</p> <p>Higher risks for water deficit</p>	<p>Substantial reductions in precipitation and reductions in runoff <i>very likely</i></p> <p>Very high risks for water deficit</p>
West African and the Sahel	<p>Reduced maize and sorghum production is <i>likely</i>, with suitable for maize production reduced by as much as 40%</p> <p>Increased risks for under-nutrition</p>	<p>Negative impacts on maize and sorghum production <i>likely</i> larger than at 1.5 °C</p> <p>Higher risks for undernutrition;</p>	<p>Negative impacts on crop yield may result in major regional food insecurities (<i>medium confidence</i>)</p> <p>High risks for undernutrition</p>
Southern African savannahs and drought	<p><i>Likely</i> reductions in water availability</p> <p>High risks for increased mortality from heat-waves;</p> <p>High risk for undernutrition in communities dependent on dryland agriculture and livestock</p>	<p>Even larger reductions in rainfall and water availability <i>likely</i>;</p> <p>Higher risks for increased mortality from heat-waves (<i>high confidence</i>);</p> <p>Higher risks for undernutrition in communities dependent on dryland agriculture and livestock</p>	<p>Large reductions in rainfall and water availability are <i>likely</i></p> <p>Very high risks for undernutrition in communities dependent on dryland agriculture and livestock</p>

Region and/or Phenomena	Warming of 1.5°C or less	Warming of 1.5°C-2°C	Warming of 2°C - 3°C
Tropics	Accumulated heat-wave duration up to two months (<i>high confidence</i>); 3% reduction in maize crop yield.	Accumulated heat-wave duration up to three months (<i>high confidence</i>); 7% reduction in maize crop yield.	Oppressive temperatures and accumulated heat-wave duration <i>very likely</i> to directly impact on human health, mortality and productivity Substantial reductions in crop yield <i>very likely</i>
Fynbos biome	About 30% of suitable climate area lost (<i>medium confidence</i>)	Increased losses (about 45%) of suitable climate area (<i>medium confidence</i>)	Up to 80% of suitable climate area lost (<i>medium confidence</i>)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

3.5.5 Avoiding regional tipping points by achieving more ambitious global temperature goals

Tipping points refer to critical thresholds in a system that, when exceeded, can lead to a significant change in the state of the system, often with an understanding that the change is irreversible. An understanding of the sensitivities of tipping points in the physical climate system, as well as ecosystems and human systems, is essential for understanding the risks and opportunities from mitigation. This subsection reviews tipping points across these three areas within the context of the different sensitivities to 1.5°C versus 2°C of global warming. Sensitivities to less ambitious global temperature goals are also briefly reviewed. Moreover, how integrated risks across physical, natural and human systems may accumulate to lead to the exceedance of thresholds for particular systems is also analysed. The emphasis in this section is on the identification of regional tipping points and their sensitivity to 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming – note that tipping points in the global climate system, referred to as large scale singular events, have already been discussed in Section 3.5.2. A summary of regional tipping points is provided in Table 3.7.

3.5.5.1 Arctic sea-ice

Collins et al. (2013) discuss the loss of Arctic sea ice in the context of potential tipping points. Climate models have been used to assess whether a bifurcation exists that would lead to the irreversible loss of Arctic sea ice (Armour et al., 2011; Boucher et al., 2012; Ridley et al., 2012) and to test whether summer sea ice extent can recover after it has been lost (Schroeder and Connolley, 2007; Sedláček et al., 2011; Tietsche et al., 2011). These studies do not find evidence of bifurcation and find that sea ice returns within a few years of its loss, leading Collins et al. (2013) to conclude that there is little evidence for a tipping point in the transition from perennial to seasonal ice cover. Studies do not find evidence of irreversibility or tipping points, and suggest that year-round sea ice could return with years given a suitable climate (*medium confidence*) (Schroeder and Connolley, 2007; Sedláček et al., 2011; Tietsche et al., 2011).

3.5.5.2 Tundra

Tree-growth in tundra-dominated landscapes is strongly constrained by the number of days above 0°C. A potential tipping point exists, where the number of days below 0°C decrease to the extent that tree fraction increases significantly. Tundra-dominated landscapes have warmed more than the global average over the last century (Settele et al., 2014), with associated increases in fires and permafrost degradation (Bring et al., 2016; DeBeer et al., 2016; Jiang et al., 2016; Yang et al., 2016). Both of these processes facilitate conditions for woody species establishment in tundra areas, and the eventual transition of the tundra to boreal forest. The number of investigations into how the tree-fraction may respond in the Arctic to different degrees of global warming is limited, and generally indicative that substantial increases will likely occur gradually (e.g., Lenton et al., 2008). Abrupt changes only plausible at levels of warming significantly larger than 2°C (*low confidence*) and are to occur in conjunction with a collapse in permafrost (Drijfhout et al., 2015).

3.5.5.3 Permafrost

Widespread thawing of permafrost potentially makes a large carbon store (estimated to be twice the size of the atmospheric store, Dolman et al., 2010) vulnerable to decomposition, which would lead to further increases in atmospheric carbon dioxide and methane and hence further global warming. This feedback loop between warming and the release of greenhouse gas from thawing tundra represents a potential tipping point. However, the carbon released from thawing permafrost is projected to be restricted to 0.12-0.25 Gt C a⁻¹ to the atmosphere in a 2°C world, and to 0.08-0.16 Gt C a⁻¹ for 1.5°C (Burke et al., 2006), and thus do not represent a tipping point (*medium confidence*). At higher degrees of global warming, in the order of 3°C, a different type of tipping point in permafrost may be reached. A single model projection (Drijfhout et al., 2015) suggests that higher temperatures may induce a smaller ice fraction in soils in the tundra, leading to more rapidly warming soils and a positive feedback mechanism that results in permafrost collapse (*low confidence*). The disparity between the multi-millennial timescales of soil carbon accumulation and potentially rapid decomposition in a warming climate implies that the loss of this carbon to the atmosphere is essentially irreversible (Collins et al., 2013).

3.5.5.4 Asian monsoon

It is the pressure gradient between the Indian Ocean and Asian continent that at a fundamental level determines the strength of the Asian monsoon. As land masses warm faster than the oceans, a general strengthening of this gradient, and hence monsoons, may be expected under global warming (e.g., Lenton et al., 2008). Additional factors such as changes in albedo induced by aerosols and snow-cover change may also affect temperature gradients and consequently pressure gradients and the strength of the monsoon. In fact, it has been estimated that an increase of the landmass albedo to 0.5 would represent a tipping point resulting in the collapse of the monsoon system (Lenton et al., 2008). The overall impacts of the various types of radiative forcing under different emission scenarios are more subtle, with a weakening of the monsoon north of about 25°N in East Asia and a strengthening south of this latitude projected by (Jiang and Tian, 2013) under high and modest emission scenarios. Increases in the intensity of monsoon precipitation is likely under low mitigation (AR5). Given that scenarios at 1.5°C or 2°C would include a substantially smaller radiative forcing than those assessed in the studies of Jiang and Tian (2013) there is *low confidence* regarding changes in monsoons at these low global warming levels, as well as regarding the differences between responses at 1.5°C versus 2°C levels of global warming.

1 3.5.5.5 *West African monsoon and the Sahel*

2 Earlier work has identified 3°C of global warming as a tipping point leading to a significant strengthening of
3 the West African monsoon and subsequent wettening (and greening) of the Sahel and Saharah (Lenton et al.,
4 2008). AR5 (Niang et al., 2014) as well as more recent research through the Coordinated Regional
5 Downscaling Experiment for Africa (CORDEX-AFRICA) provide a more uncertain view, however, in terms
6 of the rainfall futures of the Sahel under low mitigation futures. Even if a wetter Sahel should materialize
7 under 3°C of global warming (*low confidence*), it should be noted that there will be significant offsets in the
8 form of strong regional warming and related adverse impacts on crop yield, livestock mortality and human
9 health under such low mitigation futures (Engelbrecht et al., 2015; Sylla et al., 2016; Weber et al., 2018b)

12 3.5.5.6 *Rain forests*

13 A large portion of rainfall over the world's largest rainforests are recirculated (e.g., Lenton et al., 2008),
14 which raises the concern that deforestation may trigger a threshold in reduced forest cover leading to
15 pronounced forest dieback. For the Amazon, this deforestation threshold has been estimated to be 40%
16 (Nobre et al., 2016). Global warming of 3°C–4°C may also, independent of deforestation, represent a tipping
17 point that results in a significant dieback of the Amazon forest, with a key forcing mechanism being stronger
18 El Niño events bringing more frequent droughts to the region (Nobre et al., 2016). Increased fire
19 frequencies under global warming may interact with and accelerate deforestation, particularly during periods
20 of El Niño induced droughts (Lenton et al., 2008; Nobre et al., 2016). Global warming of 3°C is projected to
21 reduce the extent of tropical rainforest in Central America, with biomass productivity being reduced by more
22 than 50%, and a large replacement of rainforest by savanna and grassland (Lyra et al., 2017). Overall,
23 modelling studies (Huntingford et al., 2013; Nobre et al., 2016) and observational constraints (Cox et al.,
24 2013) suggest that pronounced rainforest dieback may only be triggered at 3°C–4 °C (*medium confidence*),
25 although pronounced biomass losses may occur at 1.5°C and 2°C of global warming.

28 3.5.5.7 *Boreal forests*

29 Boreal forests are likely to experience higher local warming than the global average (WGII AR5: Collins et
30 al., 2013). Increased disturbance from fire, pests and heat related mortality may affect in particular the
31 southern boundary of boreal forests (Gauthier et al., 2015) (*medium confidence*), with these impacts accruing
32 with greater warming and thus impacts at 2°C would be expected to be greater than those at 1.5°C (*medium*
33 *confidence*). A tipping point for significant dieback of the boreal forests is thought to exist, where increased
34 tree mortality will result in the creation of large regions of open woodlands and grasslands, which would
35 favour further regional warming and increased fire frequencies, thus inducing a powerful positive feedback
36 mechanism (Lenton et al., 2008; Lenton, 2012). This tipping point has been estimated to exist between 3 and
37 4°C of global warming (Lucht et al., 2006; Krieglner et al., 2009) (*low confidence*), but given the complexities
38 of the various forcing mechanisms and feedback processes this is thought to be an uncertain estimate.

41 3.5.5.8 *Heat-waves, unprecedented heat and human health*

42 Increases in ambient temperature are linearly related with hospitalizations and deaths (so there isn't a tipping
43 point per se) once specific thresholds are exceeded. It is plausible that coping strategies will not be in place
44 for many regions, with potentially significant impacts on communities with low adaptive capacity,
45 effectively representing the occurrence of a local/regional tipping point. In fact, even if global warming is
46 restricted to below 2°C, taking into consideration urban heat island effects, there could be a substantial
47 increase in the occurrence of deadly heatwaves in cities, with the impacts similar at 1.5°C and 2°C, but

1 substantially larger than under the present climate (Matthews et al., 2017). At +1.5°C, twice as many
 2 megacities as present (such as Lagos, Nigeria, and Shanghai, China) are *likely* to become heat stressed,
 3 potentially exposing more than 350 million more people to deadly heat stress by 2050. At +2°C warming,
 4 Karachi (Pakistan) and Kolkata (India) could expect annual conditions equivalent to their deadly 2015
 5 heatwaves (*medium confidence*). These statistics imply a tipping point in the extent and scale of heat-wave
 6 impacts. However, these projections do not integrate adaptation to projected warming, for instance, cooling
 7 that could be achieved with more reflective roofs and urban surfaces overall (Akbari et al., 2009; Oleson et
 8 al., 2010).

11 3.5.5.9 Agricultural systems: key staple crops

12 A large number of studies consistently indicate that maize crop yield will be negatively affected under
 13 increased global warming, with negative impacts being higher under 2°C of warming than at 1.5°C of warming
 14 (e.g., Niang et al., 2014; Schleussner et al., 2016b; J. Huang et al., 2017; Iizumi et al., 2017). Under 2°C of
 15 global warming, losses of 8-14% are projected in global maize production (Bassu et al., 2014). Under more
 16 than 2°C of global warming, regional losses are projected to be about 20% if they co-occur with reductions in
 17 rainfall (Lana et al., 2017). These changes may be classified as incremental rather than representing a tipping
 18 point. Large-scale reductions in maize crop yield including the potential for the collapse of this crop in some
 19 regions may exist under 3°C or more of global warming (*low confidence*) (e.g., Thornton et al., 2011).

22 3.5.5.10 Agricultural systems: livestock in the tropics and subtropics

23 The potential impacts of climate change on livestock (Section 3.4.6) and in particular direct impacts through
 24 increased heat-stress has been less well studied than impacts on crop yield, in particular from the perspective
 25 of critical thresholds being exceeded. A case study of Jamaica reveals that the difference in heat stress for
 26 livestock between 1.5°C and 2°C is likely to exceed the limits for normal thermoregulation and result in
 27 persistent heat stress for livestock animals (Lallo et al., 2018). It is plausible that this finding holds for
 28 livestock production in both tropical and subtropical regions more generally (*medium confidence*) (see
 29 Section 3.4.6). It is plausible that under 3°C of global warming, significant reductions in the areas suitable
 30 for livestock production occur (*low confidence*) due to strong increases in regional temperatures in the
 31 tropics and subtropics (*high confidence*). Thus, regional tipping points in the viability of livestock production
 32 may well exist, but little evidence quantifying such changes exist.

34 **Table 3.7:** Summary of enhanced risks in the exceedance of regional tipping points under different global
 35 temperature goals.

36 Tipping point	Warming of 1.5°C or less	Warming of 1.5°C-2°C	Warming of up to 3°C
Arctic sea-ice	Arctic summer sea-ice is <i>likely</i> to be maintained. Sea-ice changes reversible under suitable climate restoration	The risk of an ice free Arctic in summer is ~ 50% or higher. Sea-ice changes reversible under suitable climate restoration	Arctic is <i>very likely</i> to be ice-free in summer. Sea-ice changes reversible under suitable climate restoration
Tundra	Decrease in number of growing degree days	Further decreases in number of growing	Potential for an abrupt increase in tree-

Tipping point	Warming of 1.5°C or less	Warming of 1.5°C-2°C	Warming of up to 3°C
	below 0°C Abrupt increases in tree-cover are <i>unlikely</i>	degree days below 0°C Abrupt increased in tree cover are unlikely	fraction (<i>low confidence</i>)
Permafrost	21-37% reduction in permafrost 2 million km ² more permafrost maintained than under 2°C of global warming (<i>medium confidence</i>) 0.08-0.16 Gt C a ⁻¹ released Irreversible loss of stored carbon	35-47% reduction in permafrost 0.12-0.25 Gt C a ⁻¹ released Irreversible loss of stored carbon	Potential for permafrost collapse (<i>low confidence</i>)
Asian Monsoon	<i>Low confidence</i> in projected changes	<i>Low confidence</i> in projected changes	Increases in the intensity of monsoon precipitation <i>likely</i> .
West African monsoon and the Sahel	Uncertain changes, <i>unlikely</i> that a tipping point is reached	Uncertain changes, <i>unlikely</i> that tipping point is reached	Strengthening of monsoon and wettening and greening of Sahel and Sahara (<i>low confidence</i>) Negative associated impacts through increase in extreme temperature events
Rainforests	Reduced biomass, deforestation and fire increases pose uncertain risks to forest dieback	Larger biomass reductions than under 1.5 °C warming, deforestation and fire increases pose uncertain risk to forest dieback	Potential tipping point leading to pronounced forest dieback (<i>medium confidence</i>)
Boreal forests	Increased tree mortality at southern boundary of boreal forest (<i>medium confidence</i>)	Further increases in tree mortality at southern boundary of boreal forest (<i>medium confidence</i>)	Potential tipping point for significant dieback of boreal forest (<i>low confidence</i>)
Heat-waves, unprecedented heat	Substantial increase in occurrence of potentially	Substantial increase in potentially deadly	Substantial increase in potentially deadly

Tipping point	Warming of 1.5°C or less	Warming of 1.5°C-2°C	Warming of up to 3°C
and human health	deadly heat-waves <i>likely</i> More than 350 million more people exposed to deadly heat by 2050 under a midrange population growth scenario	heat-waves <i>likely</i> Annual occurrence of heat-waves similar to deadly 2015 heat-waves in India and Pakistan	heat-waves <i>very likely</i>
Key staple crops	Global maize crop reductions of about 10%	Larger reductions in maize crop production that under 1.5°C of about 15%	Drastic reductions in maize crop globally and in Africa (<i>high confidence</i>), of 20% or more; potential tipping point for collapse of maize crop in some regions (<i>low confidence</i>)
Livestock in the tropics and subtropics	Increased heat-stress	Onset of persistent heat-stress (<i>medium confidence</i>)	Persistent heat-stress <i>likely</i> .

1
2

1 [START BOX 3.6 HERE]

2 **Box 3.6:** Economic Damages from Climate Change

3
4 Balancing of the costs and benefits of mitigation is challenging because estimating the value of climate
5 change damages depends on multiple parameters whose appropriate values have been debated for decades
6 (for example, the appropriate value of the discount rate) or that are very difficult to quantify (for example,
7 the value of non-market impacts; the economic effects of losses in ecosystem services; and the potential for
8 adaptation, which is dependent on the rate and timing of climate change and on the socioeconomic content)
9 (see Cross-Chapter Box 5 in Chapter 2 for the definition of the social cost of carbon, and discussion of the
10 economics of 1.5°C-consistent pathways and the social cost of carbon, including the impacts of inequality on
11 the social cost of carbon).

12
13 Global economic damages of climate change are smaller under warming of 1.5°C than 2°C in 2100 (Warren
14 et al., 2018c). The mean net present value of the costs of damages from warming in 2100 for 1.5°C and 2°C
15 (including costs associated with climate change-induced market and non-market impacts, impacts due to sea
16 level rise, and impacts associated with large scale discontinuities) are \$54 and \$69 trillion, respectively,
17 relative to 1961-1990.

18
19 Values of the social cost of carbon vary when tipping points are included. The social cost of carbon in the
20 default setting of the Dynamic Integrated Climate-Economy (DICE) model increases from \$15/tCO₂ to \$116
21 (range 50-166)/tCO₂ when large-scale singularities or ‘tipping elements’ are incorporated (Y. Cai et al., 2016;
22 Lemoine and Traeger, 2016). Lemoine and Traeger (2016) included optimization calculations that minimize
23 welfare impacts resulting from the combination of climate change risks and climate change mitigation costs,
24 showing that welfare is minimized if warming is limited to 1.5°C. These calculations excluded the large
25 health co-benefits that accrue when greenhouse gas emissions are reduced (Shindell 2018; Section 3.4.7.1)

26
27 The economic damages of climate change in the USA are projected to be large (Hsiang et al., 2017; Yohe,
28 2017). Although not specifically related to 1.5°C warming, Hsiang et al. (2017) concluded that the USA
29 could lose 2.3% Gross Domestic Product (GDP) per degree of global warming. Yohe (2017) calculated
30 transient temperature trajectories from a linear relationship with contemporaneous cumulative emissions
31 under a median no-policy baseline trajectory that brings global emissions to roughly 93 GtCO₂ per year by
32 the end of the century (Fawcett et al., 2015), with 1.75°C per 1000 GtCO₂ as the median estimate (Yohe,
33 2017). Associated aggregate economic damages in decadal increments through the year 2100 are estimated
34 in terms of the percentage loss of GDP at the median, 5th percentile, and 95th percentile transient temperature
35 (Hsiang et al., 2017). The results for the baseline no-policy case indicate that economic damages along
36 median temperature change and median damages (median-median) reach 4.5% of GDP by 2100, with an
37 uncertainty range of 2.5% and 8.5% resulting from different combinations of temperature change and
38 damages. Avoided damages from achieving a 1.5°C temperature limit along the median-median case is
39 nearly 4% (range 2.0 – 7.0%) by 2100. Avoided damages from achieving a 2°C temperature limit is lower:
40 3.5% (range 1.8% - 6.5%). Avoided damages from achieving 1.5°C vs. 2°C is modest; it is about 0.35%
41 (range 0.20 – 0.65%) by 2100. The values of achieving either temperature limit do not diverge significantly
42 until 2040, when their difference tracks between 0.05% and 0.13%; the differences between the two
43 temperature targets begin to diverge substantially in the second half of the century.

44 [END BOX 3.6 HERE]

45

3.6 Implications of different 1.5°C and 2°C pathways

This section provides an overview on specific aspects of the mitigation pathways considered compatible with 1.5°C global warming. Some of these aspects are also addressed in more detail in the Cross-Chapter Boxes 7 and 8 in this Chapter.

3.6.1 Gradual vs overshoot in 1.5°C scenarios

All 1.5°C scenarios from Chapter 2 include some overshoot above 1.5°C global warming during the 21st century (Chapter 2, Cross-Chapter Box 8 in this Chapter). The level of overshoot may also depend on natural climate variability. An overview of possible outcomes of a 1.5°C-consistent mitigation scenarios for changes in physical climate at the time of overshoot and by 2100 is provided in the Cross-Chapter Box 8 on “1.5°C warmer worlds”. Cross-Chapter Box 8 also highlights the implications of overshoots.

3.6.2 Non-CO₂ implications and projected risks of mitigation pathways

3.6.2.1 Land use changes

Risks arising from Land use changes in Mitigation Pathways

In mitigation pathways, land use change is affected by many different mitigation options. First of all, mitigation of non-CO₂ emissions from agricultural production can shift agricultural production between regions via trade of agricultural commodities. Secondly, protection of carbon rich ecosystems such as tropical forests constrains area for agricultural expansion. Thirdly, also demand side mitigation measures such as less consumption of resource intensive commodities (animal products) or food waste reductions reduce pressure on land (Popp et al., 2017; Rogelj et al., 2018). Finally, Carbon Dioxide Removal (CDR) is a key component of most, but not all mitigation pathways presented in the literature to date which constrain warming to 1.5°C or 2°C. Typically, CDR measures that require land can include Bioenergy with Carbon Capture and Storage (BECCS), afforestation and reforestation (AR), soil carbon sequestration, direct air capture, biochar, and enhanced weathering (see Cross-Chapter Box 7 in this Chapter). These potential methods are assessed in Section 4.3.7.

In cost-effective Integrated Assessment Modelling (IAM) pathways recently developed to be consistent with limiting warming to 1.5°C, use of CDR in the form of BECCS and AR are also fundamental elements (Chapter 2; Popp et al., 2017; Hirsch et al., 2018; Rogelj et al., 2018; Seneviratne et al., 2018c). The land-use footprint of CDR deployment in 1.5°C-consistent pathways can be substantial (Section 2.3.4, Figure 2.11), even though IAMs predominantly rely on second generation biomass and assume future productivity increases in agriculture.

A body of literature has explored potential consequences of large scale use of CDR. In this case, the corresponding land footprint by the end of the century could be extremely large, with estimates including: up to 18% of the land surface being used (Wiltshire and Davies-Barnard, 2015); vast acceleration of the loss of primary forest and natural grassland (Williamson, 2016) leading to increased greenhouse gas emissions (P. Smith et al., 2013, Smith et al., 2015); potential loss of up to 10% of the current forested lands to biofuels (Yamagata et al., 2018). Other estimates reach 380-700 Mha/21-64% of current arable cropland (Section

1 4.3.7); while Boysen et al. (2017) find that in a scenario in which emission reductions were sufficient only to
2 limit warming to 2.5°C, use of CDR to limit warming further to 1.7°C would result in conversion of 1.1-1.5
3 Gha of land – implying enormous losses of both cropland and natural ecosystems (Boysen et al., 2017).
4 Newbold et al. (2015) find that biodiversity loss in the scenario Representative Concentration Pathway
5 (RCP)2.6 could be greater than that in RCP4.5 and RCP6.0, in which there is more climate change but less
6 land use change. Risks to biodiversity conservation and agricultural production are therefore projected to
7 result from large-scale bioenergy deployment pathways (P. Smith et al., 2013; Tavoni and Socolow, 2013).
8 One study explores an extreme mitigation strategy encouraging biofuel expansion sufficient to limit warming
9 to 1.5°C, which finds that this is more disruptive to land use and crop prices than the climate change impacts
10 of +2.0 °C world which has a larger climate signal and lower mitigation requirement (Ruane et al., 2018).
11 However, it should again be emphasized that many of the pathways explored in Chapter 2 of this report
12 follow strategies that explore how to reduce these issues. Chapter 4 provides an assessment of the land
13 footprint of various CDR technologies (Section 4.3.7).

14
15 The degree to which BECCS would have these large land-use footprints depends on the source of the
16 bioenergy used, and the scale at which BECCS is deployed. Whether there is competition with food
17 production and biodiversity depends on the governance of land use, agricultural intensification, trade,
18 demand for food (in particular meat), feed and timber, and the context of the whole supply chain (Section
19 4.3.7, Fajardy and Mac Dowell, 2017; Booth, 2018; Sterman et al., 2018).

20
21 The more recent literature reviewed in Chapter 2 explores pathways which limit warming to 2°C or below
22 and achieve a balance between sources and sinks of CO₂, using BECCS that relies on second-generation (or
23 even third generation) biofuels, or which relies on changes in diet or more generally, management of food
24 demand, or CDR options such as forest restoration (see Chapter 2, Bajželj et al., 2014). Overall this
25 literature explores how to reduce the issues of competition for land with food production and with natural
26 ecosystems (in particular forests) (see Cross-Chapter Box 1 in Chapter 1, van Vuuren et al., 2009; Haberl et
27 al., 2010, 2013; Bajželj et al., 2014; Daioglou et al., 2016; Fajardy and Mac Dowell, 2017).

28
29 Some IAMs manage this transition by effectively protecting carbon stored on land and focussing on the
30 conversion of pasture area into both forest area and bioenergy cropland. Some IAMs explored 1.5°C
31 consistent pathways with demand side measures (such as dietary changes) and efficiency gains such as
32 agricultural changes (Sections 2.3.4, 2.4.4) which lead to a greatly reduced CDR deployment and
33 consequently land use impacts (van Vuuren et al., 2018). However, in reality whether this CDR (and more
34 broadly, bioenergy in general) has large adverse impacts on environmental and societal goals depends in
35 large parts on the governance of land use (Obersteiner et al., 2016; Bertram et al., 2011; Humpenöder et al.
36 2018; Section 2.3.4).

37
38 Rates of sequestration of 3.3 GtC/ha require 970 Mha of afforestation and reforestation (Smith et al., 2015).
39 Humpenöder et al. (2014) estimates that in least cost pathways afforestation would cover 2800 Mha by the
40 end of the century to constrain warming to 2°C. Hence, the amount of land considered if least-cost
41 mitigation is implemented by afforestation and reforestation could be up to 3 to 5 times greater than that
42 required by BECCS, depending on the forest management used. However, not all of the land footprint of
43 CDR need be in competition with biodiversity protection. Where reforestation is the restoration of natural
44 ecosystems, this benefits both carbon sequestration and conservation of biodiversity and ecosystem services
45 (Section 4.3.7) and can contribute to the achievement of the Aichi targets under the Convention on
46 Biological Diversity (CBD) (Leadley et al., 2016). However, reforestation is often not defined in this way
47 (Stanturf et al., 2014, Section 4.3.8) and the ability to deliver biodiversity benefits is strongly dependent on

1 the precise nature of the reforestation, which has many different interpretations in different contexts and can
2 often include agroforestry rather than restoration of pristine ecosystems (Pistorious and Kiff, 2017).
3 However, ‘natural climate solutions’ defined as conservation, restoration, and improved land management
4 actions that increase carbon storage and/or avoid greenhouse gas emissions across global forests, wetlands,
5 grasslands, and agricultural lands is estimated to have the potential to provide 37% of cost-effective CO₂
6 mitigation needed through 2030 consistent with a >66% chance of holding warming to below 2°C (Griscom
7 et al., 2017).

8
9 Any reductions in agricultural production driven by climate change and/or land management decisions
10 related to CDR may (e.g., Nelson et al., 2014a; Dalin & Rodríguez-Iturbe, 2016) or may not (Muratori et al.,
11 2016) affect food prices. However, these studies do not consider the deployment of second-generation
12 bioenergy crops (instead of first-generation) for which the land footprint can be much smaller.
13 Irrespective of any mitigation-related issues, in order for ecosystems to adapt to climate change, land use
14 would also need to be carefully managed to allow biodiversity to disperse to areas that become newly
15 climatically suitable for it Section 3.4.1) as well as protecting the areas where the climate still remains
16 suitable in the future. This implies a need for a considerable expansion of the protected area network
17 (Warren et al., 2018a), either to protect existing natural habitat or to restore it (perhaps through reforestation,
18 see above). At the same time, adaptation to climate change in the agricultural sector (Rippke et al., 2016)
19 can require transformational as well as new approaches to land use management; whilst in order to meet the
20 rising future food demand of a growing human population, additional land is projected to be needed to be
21 brought into production, unless there are large increases in agricultural productivity (Tilman et al., 2011) yet
22 future rates of deforestation may be underestimated in the existing literature (Mahowald et al., 2017a).
23 Hence, reforestation may be associated with significant co-benefits if implemented so as to restore natural
24 ecosystems (*high confidence*).

25 26 27 3.6.2.2 Biophysical feedbacks on regional climate associated with land use changes

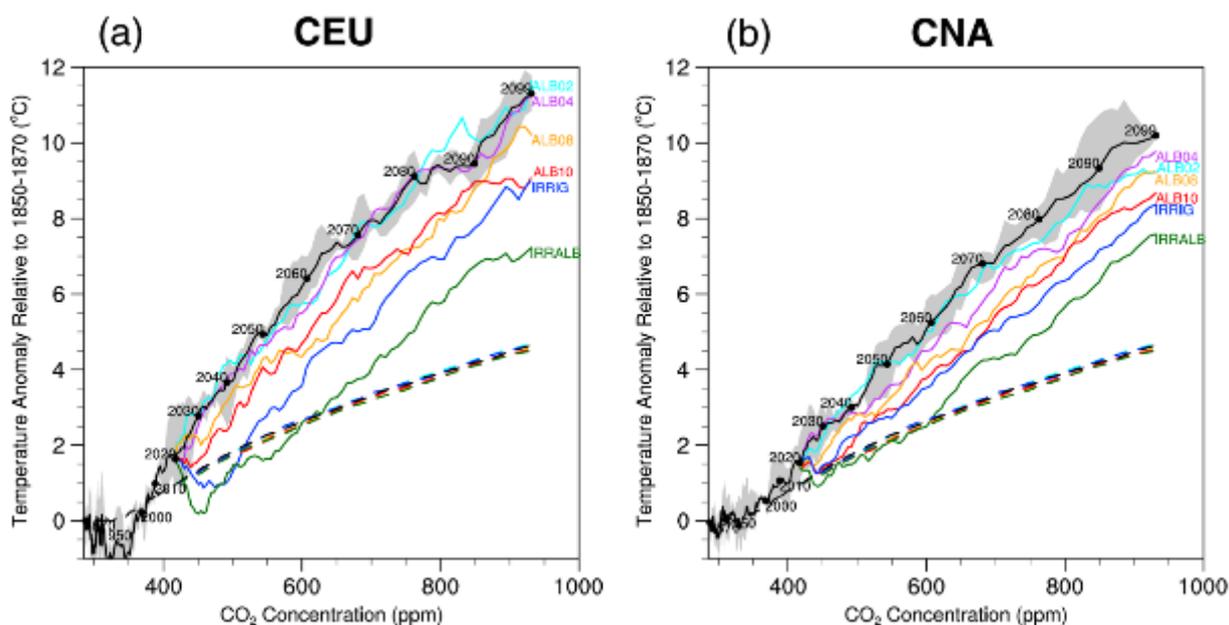
28 Changes in the biophysical characteristics of the land surface are known to have an impact on local and
29 regional climates through changes in albedo, roughness, evapotranspiration and phenology that can lead to a
30 change in temperature and precipitation. This includes changes in land use through agricultural
31 expansion/intensification (e.g., Mueller et al., 2016) or reforestation/revegetation endeavours (e.g., Feng et
32 al., 2016; Sonntag et al., 2016; Bright et al., 2017) and changes in land management (e.g., Luyssaert et al.,
33 2014; Hirsch et al., 2017) that can involve double cropping (e.g., Jeong et al., 2014; Mueller et al., 2015;
34 Seifert and Lobell, 2015), irrigation (e.g., Lobell et al, 2009; Sacks et al., 2009; Cook et al., 2011; Qian et al.,
35 2013; de Vrese et al., 2016; Pryor et al., 2016; Thiery et al., 2017), no-till farming and conservation
36 agriculture (e.g., Lobell et al., 2006; Davin et al., 2014) and wood harvest (e.g., Lawrence et al., 2012).
37 Hence, the biophysical impacts of land use changes are an important topic to assess in the context of low-
38 emissions scenarios (e.g., (van Vuuren et al., 2011b), in particular for 1.5°C warming levels (see also Cross-
39 Chapter Box 7 in this Chapter).

40
41 The magnitude of the biophysical impacts is potentially large for temperature extremes. Indeed, both changes
42 induced by modifications in moisture availability and irrigation, or by changes in surface albedo, tend to be
43 larger (i.e., stronger cooling) for hot extremes than for mean temperatures (e.g., (Seneviratne et al., 2013;
44 Davin et al., 2014; Wilhelm et al., 2015; Hirsch et al., 2017; Thiery et al., 2017). The reasons for reduced
45 moisture availability are related to a strong contribution of moisture deficits to the occurrence of hot
46 extremes in mid-latitude regions (Mueller and Seneviratne, 2012; Seneviratne et al., 2013). In the case of
47 surface albedo, cooling associated with higher albedo (e.g., in the case of no-till farming) is more effective at

1 cooling hot days because of the higher incoming solar radiation for these days (Davin et al., 2014). The
 2 overall effect of either irrigation or albedo has been found to be at the most of the order of ca. 1–2°C
 3 regionally for temperature extremes. This can be particularly important in the context of low-emissions
 4 scenarios because the overall effect is in this case of similar magnitude to the response to the greenhouse gas
 5 forcing (Hirsch et al., 2017, Figure 3.21; Seneviratne et al., 2018a).

6
 7 In addition to the biophysical feedbacks from land use change and land management on climate, there are
 8 potential consequences for particular ecosystem services. This includes climate change induced changes in
 9 crop yield (e.g., (Schlenker and Roberts, 2009; van der Velde et al., 2012; Asseng et al., 2013, 2015; Butler
 10 and Huybers, 2013; Lobell et al., 2014) which may be further exacerbated by competing demands for arable
 11 land between reforestation mitigation activities, growing crops for BECCS (Chapter 2), increasing food
 12 production to support larger populations or urban expansion (e.g., see review by Smith et al., 2010). In
 13 particular, some land management practices may have further implications for food security where some
 14 regions may have increases or decreases in yield when ceasing tillage (Pittelkow et al., 2014).

15
 16 We note that the biophysical impacts of land use in the context of mitigation pathways is an emerging
 17 research topic. This topic as well as the overall role of land use change for climate change projections and
 18 socio-economic pathways will be addressed in depth in the upcoming IPCC Special Report on Climate
 19 Change and Land due in 2019.



21
 22 **Figure 3.22:** Regional temperature scaling with carbon dioxide (CO₂) concentration (ppm) over 1850 to 2099 for two
 23 different regions as defined in the Special Report on Managing the Risks of Extreme Events and Disasters
 24 to Advance Climate Change Adaptation (SREX): Central Europe (CEU) (a) and Central North America
 25 (CNA) (b). Solid lines correspond to the regional average annual maximum daytime temperature (TX_x)
 26 anomaly and dashed lines correspond to the global mean temperature anomaly, where all temperature
 27 anomalies are relative to 1850–1870 and units are degrees Celsius. The black line in all panels denotes the
 28 3-member control ensemble mean with the grey shaded regions corresponding to the ensemble range. The
 29 colored lines correspond to the 3-member ensemble means of the experiments corresponding to albedo

1 +0.02 (cyan), albedo +0.04 (purple), albedo + 0.08 (orange), albedo +0.10 (red), irrigation on (blue), and
2 irrigation with albedo +0.10 (green). Adapted from Hirsch et al. (2017).
3
4

5 3.6.2.3 Atmospheric compounds (aerosols and methane)

6 There are multiple pathways that could be used to limit anthropogenic climate change, and the details of the
7 pathways will change the climate impacts on humans and ecosystems. Anthropogenic driven changes in
8 aerosols cause important modifications to global climate (Bindoff et al., 2013a; Boucher et al., 2013b; P. Wu
9 et al., 2013; Sarojini et al., 2016; H. Wang et al., 2016). Enforcement of strict air quality policies may lead to
10 a large decrease in cooling aerosols emissions in the next few decades. These aerosol emission reductions
11 may cause a comparable warming to the increase in greenhouse gases by mid-21st century in the low CO₂
12 pathways (Kloster et al., 2009; Navarro et al., 2017), especially in the low CO₂ pathways (Cross Chapter Box
13 1; Sections 2.2.2 and 2.3.1). Because aerosol effects on the energy budget are regional, strong regional
14 changes in precipitation changes from aerosols may occur if aerosols emissions are reduced for air quality or
15 as a co-benefit from switches to sustainable energy sources (H. Wang et al., 2016). Thus regional impacts,
16 especially on precipitation, are very sensitive to 1.5°C-consistent pathways (Z. Wang et al., 2017).
17

18 Pathways which rely strong on reductions in methane (CH₄) versus CO₂ will reduce warming in the short-
19 term because methane is such a stronger and shorter-lived greenhouse gas, but will be warmer in the long
20 term because of the much longer residence time of CO₂ (Myhre et al., 2013; Pierrehumbert, 2014). In
21 addition, the dominant loss mechanism for methane is atmospheric photooxidation. This conversion modifies
22 ozone formation and destruction in the troposphere and stratosphere, and therefore modifies the contribution
23 of ozone to radiative forcing, as well as feedbacks onto the oxidation rate of methane itself (Myhre et al.,
24 2013). Focusing on pathways and policies which both improve air quality and reduce climate impacts can
25 serve to provide multiple co-benefits (Shindell et al., 2017), and these pathways are discussed in detail in
26 Sections 4.3.7 and 5.4.1; and Cross Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5.
27

28 Atmospheric aerosols and gases can also modify the land and ocean uptake of anthropogenic carbon dioxide,
29 but some compounds enhance uptake, while others reduce uptake (Ciais et al., 2013) (Section 2.6.2). While
30 CO₂ emissions tend to encourage greater uptake of carbon by the land and the ocean (Ciais et al., 2013),
31 methane emissions can enhance ozone pollution, depending on nitrogen oxides, volatile organic compounds,
32 and other organic species concentrations, and ozone tends to reduce land productivity (Myhre et al., 2013; B.
33 Wang et al., 2017). Aside from inhibiting land vegetation productivity, ozone may also alter the CO₂, CH₄
34 and nitrogen (N₂O) exchange at the land-atmosphere interface and transform the global soil system from a
35 sink to a source of carbon (B. Wang et al., 2017). Aerosols and associated nitrogen-based compounds tend to
36 enhance the uptake of carbon dioxide in land and ocean systems through the deposition of nutrients and
37 modification of climate (Ciais et al., 2013; Mahowald et al., 2017b).
38

39 **[START BOX Cross-Chapter Box 7]**

40 **Cross-Chapter Box 7: Land-Based Carbon Dioxide Removal, in Relation to 1.5°C Warming**

41
42 **Lead Authors:** Marcos Buckeridge (Brazil), Sabine Fuss (Germany), Markku Kanninen (Finland), Joeri
43 Rogelj (Austria/Belguim), Sonia I. Seneviratne (Switzerland), Raphael Slade (United Kingdom), Rachel
44 Warren (United Kingdom).
45

46 Climate and land form a complex system characterised by multiple feedback processes and the potential for
47 non-linear responses to perturbation. Climate determines land cover and the distribution of vegetation

1 affecting above and below ground carbon stocks. At the same time, land cover influences global climate
2 through altered biogeochemical processes (e.g. atmospheric composition and nutrient flow into oceans), and
3 regional climate through changing biogeophysical processes (including albedo, hydrology, transpiration and
4 vegetation structure) (Forseth, 2010).

5
6 Greenhouse Gas (GHG) fluxes related to land use are reported in the Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land
7 Use sector (AFOLU) and comprise about 25% (about 10–12 GtCO_{2eq}yr⁻¹) of anthropogenic GHG emissions
8 (P. Smith et al., 2014). Reducing emissions from land use, and land use change are thus an important
9 component of low-emissions mitigation pathways (Clarke et al., 2014), particularly as land-use emissions
10 can be influenced by human actions such as deforestation, afforestation, fertilisation, irrigation, harvest, and
11 other aspects of cropland, grazing land and livestock management (Paustian et al., 2006; Griscom et al.,
12 2017; Houghton and Nassikas, 2018).

13
14 In the IPCC Fifth Assessment Report, the vast majority of scenarios assessed with a 66% or better chance of
15 limiting global warming to 2°C by 2100 included Carbon Dioxide Removal (CDR) – typically about 10
16 GtCO₂ per year in 2100 or about 200–400 GtCO₂ over the course of the century (Smith et al., 2015; van
17 Vuuren et al., 2016). These Integrated Assessment Model (IAM) results were predominately achieved by
18 using bioenergy with carbon capture and storage (BECCS) and/or afforestation and reforestation (AR).
19 Virtually all scenarios that either limit peak or end-of-century warming to 1.5°C also use land intensive CDR
20 technologies (Rogelj et al., 2015; Holz et al., 2017; Kriegler et al., 2017; Fuss et al., 2018; van Vuuren et al.,
21 2018). Again, afforestation and reforestation (AR) (Sections 2.3, 4.3.7); and BECCS (Sections 4.3.2., 4.3.7)
22 predominate. Other CDR options such as the application of biochar to soil, soil carbon sequestration, and
23 enhanced weathering (Section 4.3.7) are not yet widely incorporated in IAMs, but their deployment would
24 also necessitate the use of land and/or changes in land management.

25
26 IAMs provide a simplified representation of land use and, with only a few exceptions, they do not include
27 biophysical feedback processes (e.g. albedo and evapotranspiration effects) (Kreidenweis et al., 2016)
28 despite the importance of these processes for regional climate, in particular hot extremes (Seneviratne et al.,
29 2018c; section 3.6.2.2). The extent, location, and impacts of large-scale land-use change described by
30 existing IAMs can also be widely divergent depending on model structure, scenario parameters, modelling
31 objectives, and assumptions (including land availability and productivity) (Prestele et al., 2016; Alexander et
32 al., 2017; Popp et al., 2017; Seneviratne et al., 2018d). Despite these limitations, IAM scenarios effectively
33 highlight the extent and nature of potential land-use transitions implicit in limiting warming to 1.5°C .

34
35 Cross-Chapter Box 7 Table 1, presents a comparison of the five CDR options assessed in this report. This
36 illustrates that if deployed at a scale -e.g. 12 GtCO₂yr⁻¹ in 2100-, BECCS and AR would have a substantial
37 land and water footprint. Whether this footprint results in adverse impacts, for example on biodiversity or
38 food production, depends on the existence and effectiveness of measures to conserve land carbon stocks,
39 limit the expansion of agriculture at the expense of natural ecosystems, and increase agriculture productivity
40 (Bonsch et al., 2016; Obersteiner et al., 2016; Bertram et al., 2018; Humpenöder et al., 2018). In comparison,
41 the land and water footprints of enhanced weathering, soil carbon sequestration and biochar application are
42 expected to be far less per GtCO₂ sequestered. These options may offer potential co-benefits by providing an
43 additional source of nutrients or reducing N₂O emissions, but they are also associated with potential side-
44 effects. Enhanced weathering would require massive mining activity, and providing feedstock for biochar
45 would require additional land, even though a proportion of the required biomass is expected to come from
46 residues (Woolf et al., 2010; Smith, 2016). For the terrestrial CDR options permanence and saturation are
47 important considerations, making their viability and long-term contributions to carbon reduction targets

1 uncertain.

2
3 The technical, political, and social feasibility of scaling up and implementing land-intensive CDR
4 technologies (Cross-Chapter Box 3 in Chapter 1) is recognised to present considerable potential barriers to
5 future deployment (Boucher et al., 2013a; Fuss et al., 2014, 2018; Anderson and Peters, 2016; Williamson,
6 2016; Vaughan and Gough, 2016; Minx et al., 2017, 2018; Nemet et al., 2018; Strefler et al., 2018; Vaughan
7 et al., 2018). To investigate the implications of restricting CDR options should these barriers prove difficult
8 to overcome IAM studies (Section 2.3.4) have developed scenarios that limit (either implicitly or explicitly)
9 the use of BECCS and bioenergy (Krey et al., 2014; Bauer et al., 2018; Rogelj et al., 2018), or BECCS and
10 afforestation (Strefler et al., 2018). Alternative strategies to limit future reliance on CDR have also been
11 examined including increased electrification, agricultural intensification, behavioral change and dramatic
12 improvements in energy and material efficiency (Bauer et al., 2018; Grübler, 2018; van Vuuren et al., 2018).
13 Somewhat counterintuitively, scenarios that seek to limit the deployment of BECCs may result in increased
14 land use through greater deployment of bioenergy, and afforestation (Krey et al., 2014; Krause et al., 2017;
15 Bauer et al., 2018; Rogelj et al., 2018) (Chapter 2, Box 2.1). Scenarios aiming to minimize the total human
16 land footprint (including land for food, energy, and climate mitigation) also result in land use change, for
17 example by postulating that increases in agricultural efficiency and changes in diet can enable land use, for
18 example by postulating that increases in agricultural efficiency and changes in diet can enable land use
19 switching from food crop production to energy crop production without altering the overall agricultural area
20 (Grübler, 2018).

21
22 The impacts of changing land use are highly context, location and scale dependent (Robledo- Abad et al.,
23 2017). The supply of biomass for CDR (e.g. energy crops) has received particular attention. The literature
24 identifies regional examples of where the use of land to produce biofuels might be sustainably increased
25 (Jaiswal et al., 2017), where biomass markets could contribute to the provision of ecosystem services (Dale
26 et al., 2017), and where bioenergy could increase the resilience of production systems and contribute to rural
27 development (Kline et al., 2017). Yet studies of global biomass potential provide only limited insight into the
28 local feasibility of supplying large quantities of biomass on a global scale (Slade et al., 2014). Concerns
29 about large scale use of biomass for CDR include a range of potential consequences including: greatly
30 increased demand for freshwater use, increased competition for land, loss of biodiversity and/or impacts on
31 food security (Heck et al., 2018; Section 3.6.2.1). The short versus long term carbon impacts of substituting
32 biomass for fossil fuels (in large part determined by feedstock choice) also remain a source of contention
33 (Schulze et al., 2012; Jonker et al., 2014; Booth, 2018; Sterman et al., 2018).

34
35 AR can also present trade-offs between biodiversity, carbon sequestration and water use, and has a higher
36 land footprint per ton of CO₂ removed (Cunningham et al., 2015; Naudts et al., 2016; Smith et al., 2018). For
37 example, changing forest management to strategies towards faster growing species, greater residue
38 extraction, and shorter rotations may have a negative impact on biodiversity (de Jong et al., 2014). In
39 contrast, reforestation of degraded land with native trees can have substantial benefits for biodiversity
40 (Section 3.6). Despite these constraints the potential for increased carbon sequestration through improved
41 land stewardship measures is considered to be substantial (Griscom et al., 2017).

42
43 Evaluating the synergies and trade-offs between mitigation and adaptation actions, resulting land and climate
44 impacts, and the myriad issues related to land-use governance will be essential to better understand the future
45 role of CDR technologies. This will be further addressed in the IPCC Special Report on Climate Change and
46 Land (SRCCCL) due to be published in 2019.

Key messages:

Cost-effective strategies to limit peak or end-of-century warming to 1.5°C all include enhanced GHG removals in the AFOLU sector as part of their portfolio of measures (*high agreement, robust evidence*).

Large-scale deployment of land-based CDR would have far reaching implications for land and water availability (*high agreement, robust evidence*). This may impact food production, biodiversity and the provision of other ecosystem services (*high agreement, medium evidence*)

The impacts of deploying land-based CDR at scale can be reduced if a wider portfolio of CDR options is deployed, and if increased mitigation effort focusses on strongly limiting demand for land, energy and material resources including lifestyle and dietary change (*high agreement, medium evidence*).

Afforestation and reforestation may be associated with significant co-benefits if implemented appropriately, but feature large land water footprints if deployed at scale (*medium agreement, medium evidence*).

Cross-Chapter Box 7, Table 1: Comparison of land-based carbon removal options

Sources: ^a assessed ranges by Fuss et al. (2018); see Figures in Section 4.3.7 for full literature range; ^b based on 2100 estimate for mean potentials by (Smith et al., 2015). Note that biophysical impacts of land-based CDR options besides albedo changes (e.g., through changes in evapotranspiration related to irrigation or land cover/use type) are not displayed.

Option	Potentials ^a	Cost ^a	Required land ^b	Required water ^b	Impact on nutrients ^b	Impact on albedo ^b	Saturation & permanence ^a
	<i>GtCO₂ y⁻¹</i>	<i>\$ per tCO₂</i>	<i>Mha GtCO₂⁻¹</i>	<i>km³ GtC O₂⁻¹</i>	<i>Mt N, P, K y⁻¹</i>	<i>No units</i>	<i>No units</i>
<i>BECCS</i>	0.5-5	100-200	31-58	60	Variable	Variable, depends on source of biofuel (higher albedo for crops than for forests) and on land management (e.g., no-till farming for crops)	Long-term governance of storage; limits on rates of bioenergy production and carbon sequestration
<i>Afforestation & Reforestation</i>	0.5-3.6	5-50	80	92	0.5	Negative; or reduced GHG benefit where not negative	Saturation of forests; vulnerable to disturbance; post-AR forest management essential

<i>Enhanced Weathering</i>	2-4	50-200	3	0.4	0	0	Saturation of soil; residence time from months to geological time scale
<i>Biochar</i>	0.3-2	30-120	16-100	0	N:8.2, P:2.7, K:19.1	0.08–0.12	Mean residence times between decades to centuries depending on soil type, management, and environmental conditions
<i>Soil Carbon Sequestration</i>	2.3-5	0-100	0	0	N:21.8, P:5.5, K:4.1	0 ¹	Soil sinks saturate and can reverse if poor management practices were to resume

[END BOX Cross-Chapter Box 7]

3.6.3 Implications beyond the end of the century

3.6.3.1 Sea ice

Sea ice is often cited as a tipping point in the climate system (Lenton, 2012). Detailed modelling of sea ice (Schroeder and Connolley, 2007; Sedláček et al., 2011; Tietsche et al., 2011), however, suggests that summer sea ice can return within a few years after its artificial removal for climates in the late 20th and early 21st centuries. Further studies (Armour et al., 2011; Boucher et al., 2012; Ridley et al., 2012) remove sea ice by raising CO₂ concentrations and study subsequent regrowth by lowering CO₂. These studies also suggest changes in Arctic sea ice are neither irreversible nor exhibit bifurcation behavior. It is therefore plausible that the extent of Arctic sea ice may quickly re-equilibrate to end-of-century climate in the event of an overshoot scenario.

3.6.3.2 Sea level

The impacts of policy decisions related to anthropogenic climate change will have a profound impact on sea level not only for the remainder of this century but for many millennia to come (Clark et al., 2016). On these long timescales, 50 m of sea level rise are potentially possible (Clark et al., 2016). While it is *virtually certain* that sea level will continue to rise well beyond 2100, the amount of rise depends on future cumulative emissions (Church et al., 2013) as well as their profile over time (Bouttes et al., 2013; Mengel et al., 2018). Marzeion et al. (2018) find that 28–44% of present-day glacier volume is unsustainable in the present-day climate, so that it would eventually (over the course of a few centuries) melt, even if there were no further climate change. Some components of sea level rise, such as thermal expansion, are only reversible on centennial timescales (Bouttes et al., 2013; Zickfeld et al., 2013), while the contribution from ice sheets may not be reversible under any plausible future scenario (see below).

Based on the sensitivities summarized by Levermann et al. (2013), the contributions of thermal expansion (0.20–0.63 m °C⁻¹) and glaciers (0.21 m °C⁻¹ falling at higher degrees of warming mostly because of the depletion of glacier mass, with a possible total of ~0.6 m) amount to 0.5–1.2 m and 0.6–1.7 m in 1.5 and 2°C warmer worlds, respectively. The bulk of Sea Level Rise (SLR) on greater than centennial timescales will therefore be contributed by the two continental ice sheets of Greenland and Antarctica, whose existence is threatened on multi-millennial timescales.

For Greenland, where melting from the ice sheet's surface is important, a well-documented instability exists

1 where the surface of a thinning ice sheet encounters progressively warmer air temperatures that further
2 promote melt and thinning. A useful indicator associated with this instability is the threshold at which annual
3 mass loss from the ice sheet by surface melt exceeds mass gain by snowfall. Previous estimates (Gregory and
4 Huybrechts, 2006) put this threshold about 1.9°C to 5.1°C above preindustrial period. More recent analyses,
5 however, suggest that this threshold sits between 0.8°C and 3.2°C with a best estimate at 1.6°C (Robinson et
6 al., 2012). The continued decline of the ice sheet after this threshold has been passed is highly dependent on
7 future climate and varies between about 80% loss after 10,000 years to complete loss after as little as 2000
8 years (contributing ~6 m to SLR).

9
10 The Antarctic ice sheet, in contrast, loses the mass gained by snowfall as outflow and subsequent melt to the
11 ocean (either directly from the underside of floating ice shelves or indirectly by the melt of calved icebergs).
12 The long-term existence of this ice sheet is also affected by a potential instability (the Marine Ice Sheet
13 Instability, MISI), which links outflow (or mass loss) from the ice sheet to water depth at the grounding line
14 (the point at which grounded ice starts to float and becomes an ice shelf) so that retreat into deeper water (the
15 bedrock underlying much of Antarctica slopes downwards towards the centre of the ice sheet) leads to
16 further increases in outflow and promotes yet further retreat (Schoof, 2007). More recently, a variant on this
17 mechanism has been postulated in which an ice cliff forms at the grounding line which retreats rapidly
18 through fracture and iceberg calving (DeConto and Pollard, 2016). There is a growing body of evidence
19 (Golledge et al., 2015; DeConto and Pollard, 2016) that large-scale retreat may be avoided in emission
20 scenarios such as Representative Concentration Pathway (RCP)2.6 but that higher-emission RCP scenarios
21 could lead to the loss of the West Antarctic ice sheet and sectors in East Antarctica, although the duration
22 (centuries or millennia) and amount of mass loss during such as collapse is highly dependent on model
23 details and no consensus yet exists. Current thinking (Schoof, 2007) suggests that retreat may be irreversible,
24 although a rigorous test has yet to be made. In this context, overshoot scenarios, especially of higher
25 magnitude or longer duration, could be anticipated to increase the risk of such irreversible retreat.

26
27 The assessment also noted that the collapse of marine sectors of the Antarctic ice sheet could lead to Global
28 Mean Sea Level (GMSL) rise above the likely range, and that there was *medium confidence* that this
29 additional contribution ‘would not exceed several tenths of a metre during the 21st century’ (Church et al.,
30 2013).

31
32 The multi-centennial evolution of the Antarctic ice sheet is considered in papers by DeConto and Pollard
33 (2016) and Golledge et al. (2015). Both suggest that RCP2.6 is the only RCP scenario leading to long-term
34 contributions to GMSL of below 1.0 m. The long-term committed future of Antarctica (and GMSL
35 contribution at 2100) are complex and require further detailed process-based modelling, however a
36 threshold in this contribution may be present close to 1.5°C.

37 38 39 3.6.3.3 Permafrost

40 The slow rate of permafrost thaw introduces a lag between the transient degradation of near-surface
41 permafrost and contemporary climate, so that the equilibrium response is expected to be 25–38% greater
42 than the transient response simulated in climate models (Slater and Lawrence, 2013). The long-term,
43 equilibrium Arctic permafrost loss to global warming is analyzed by Chadburn et al. (2017). They use an
44 empirical relation between recent mean annual air temperatures and the area underlain by permafrost coupled
45 to CMIP5 stabilization projections to 2300 for RCP2.6 and RCP4.5. Their estimate of the sensitivity of
46 permafrost to warming is 2.9–5.0 million km² °C⁻¹ (1 standard deviation confidence interval), which suggests
47 that stabilizing climate at 1.5°C as opposed to 2°C would reduce the area of eventually permafrost loss by

1 roughly 2 million km² (stabilizing at 56–83% as opposed to 43–72% of 1960–1990 levels). This work
2 combined with the assessment of Collins et al. (2013) on the link of global warming and permafrost loss,
3 leads to the assessment that permafrost extent would be appreciably greater in a 1.5°C world compared to a
4 2°C world (*medium confidence, limited evidence*).

7 **3.7 Knowledge gaps**

8
9 Most scientific literature specific to global warming of 1.5°C is only just emerging. This has led to
10 differences in the amount of information available and gaps across the various sections of this chapter. In
11 general, the number of impact studies specifically focused on 1.5°C lags behind climate change projections in
12 general, due in part to the dependence of the former on the latter. There are also insufficient studies focusing
13 on regional changes, impacts and consequences at +1.5°C and +2°C of global warming.

14
15 The following gaps have been identified with respect to tools, methodologies and understanding in the
16 current scientific literature specific to Chapter 3. The gaps identified here are not comprehensive but
17 highlight general areas for improved understanding, especially of global warming at 1.5°C as compared to
18 2°C and higher.

21 **3.7.1 Gaps in Methods and Tools**

- 23 • Regional and global climate model simulations for low-emission scenarios such as a 1.5°C world.
- 24
- 25 • Robust probabilistic models which separate the relatively small signal between 1.5°C versus 2°C from
26 background noise, and which handle the many uncertainties associated with non-linearities,
27 innovations, overshoot, local scales, latent or lagging responses in climate.
- 28
- 29 • Projections of risks under a range of climate and development pathways required to understand how
30 development choices affect the magnitude and pattern of risks, and to provide better estimates of the
31 range of uncertainties.
- 32
- 33 • More complex and integrated socio-ecological models for predicting the response of terrestrial
34 ecosystems to climate and models which are increasingly capable of separating climate effects from
35 those associated with human activities.
- 36
- 37 • Tools for informing local and regional decision-making especially when the signal is ambiguous at 1.5°C
38 and/or reverses sign at higher levels of global warming.
- 39

41 **3.7.2 Gaps in Understanding**

43 ***Earth systems and 1.5°C:***

- 45 • The cumulative effects of multiple stresses and risks (e.g., increased storm intensity interacting with sea
46 level rise and the effect on coastal people; feedback on wetlands due to climate change and human

1 activities).

- 2
- 3 • Feedbacks associated with changes in land use/cover for low-emissions scenarios, for example,
4 feedback from changes in forest cover, food production, and biofuel production, Bio-Energy with
5 Carbon Capture and Storage (BECCS), and associated unquantified biophysical impacts.
6
 - 7 • The distinct impacts of different overshoot scenarios depending on (a) the peak temperature of the
8 overshoot, (b) the length of the overshoot period, and (c) the associated rate of change in global
9 temperature over the time period of the overshoot.

10

11 ***Physical and chemical characteristics of a 1.5°C world:***

- 12
- 13 • Critical thresholds for extreme events (e.g., drought, inundation) between 1.5°C and 2°C, for different
14 climate models and projections. All aspects of storm intensity and frequency as a function of climate
15 change, especially for 1.5°C and 2°C worlds, and the impact of changing storminess on storm surge,
16 damage and coastal flooding at regional and local scales.
17
- 18 • The timing and implications of the release of stored carbon in Arctic permafrost in a 1.5°C world and for
19 climate stabilization by the end of the century.
- 20
- 21 • Antarctic ice sheet dynamics, global sea level, and links between seasonal and year-long sea ice in both
22 polar regions.
23

24

25 **Terrestrial and freshwater systems**

- 26 • The dynamics between climate change, freshwater resources, and socioeconomic impacts for lower
27 levels of warming.
28
- 29 • How the health of vegetation is likely to change, carbon storage in plant communities and landscapes,
30 and phenomena such as the fertilization effect.
31
- 32 • The risks associated with species' maladaptation in response to climatic changes (e.g., effect of late
33 frosts), and questions associated with issues such as the consequences of species advancing their spring
34 phenology in response to warming, and the interaction between climate change, range shifts and local
35 adaptation in a 1.5°C world.
36
- 37 • The biophysical impacts of land use in the context of mitigation pathways.
38

39

40 **Ocean Systems**

- 41 • Deep sea processes and risks to deep sea habitats and ecosystems.
42
- 43 • Changes in ocean chemistry in a 1.5°C world, including how decreasing ocean oxygen content, ocean
44 acidification, and changes to activity of multiple ion species, will affect natural and human systems.
45
- 46 • How ocean circulation is changing towards a 1.5°C and 2°C world, for example, vertical mixing, deep

1 ocean processes, currents, and their impacts on weather patterns at regional to local scales.

- 2
- 3 • The impacts of changing ocean conditions at 1.5°C and 2°C warming on food webs, disease, invading
 - 4 species, coastal protection, fisheries and human well-being, especially as organisms modify their
 - 5 biogeographical ranges within a changing ocean.
 - 6
 - 7 • Specific linkages between food security and changing coastal and ocean resources.
 - 8

9 **Human systems**

- 10
- 11 • The impacts of global and regional climate change at 1.5°C on food distribution, nutrition, poverty,
 - 12 tourism, coastal infrastructure, and public health, particularly for developing nations.
 - 13
 - 14 • Health and well-being risks in the context of socio-economic and climate change at 1.5°C, especially in
 - 15 key areas such as occupational health, air quality and infectious disease.
 - 16
 - 17 • Micro-climates at urban/city scales and their associated risks for natural and human systems, within
 - 18 cities and interactions with surrounding areas. For example, current projections do not integrate
 - 19 adaptation to projected warming by taking into account cooling that could be achieved through a
 - 20 combination of revised building codes, zoning, and land use to build more reflective roofs and urban
 - 21 surfaces that reduce urban heat islands.
 - 22
 - 23 • Implications of climate change at 1.5°C on livelihoods and poverty, on rural communities, indigenous
 - 24 groups and marginalised people.
 - 25
 - 26 • The changing levels of risk in terms of extreme events (including storms and heat events), especially
 - 27 with respect to people being displaced or having to migrate away from sensitive and exposed systems
 - 28 such as small islands, low lying coasts and deltas.
 - 29
 - 30
 - 31
 - 32

1 **Cross-Chapter Box 8: 1.5°C Warmer Worlds**

2
3 **Lead Authors:** Myles R. Allen (United Kingdom), Marcos Buckeridge (Brazil), Kristie L. Ebi (United
4 States of America), Neville Ellis (Australia), Ove Hoegh-Guldberg (Australia), Richard J. Millar (United
5 Kingdom), Antony J. Payne (United Kingdom), Joeri Rogelj (Austria/Belgium), Roland Séférian (France),
6 Sonia I. Seneviratne (Switzerland), Petra Tschakert (Australia), Rachel Warren (United Kingdom).
7

8 **Contributing Authors:** Richard Wartenburger (Germany/Switzerland).
9

10 **Introduction**

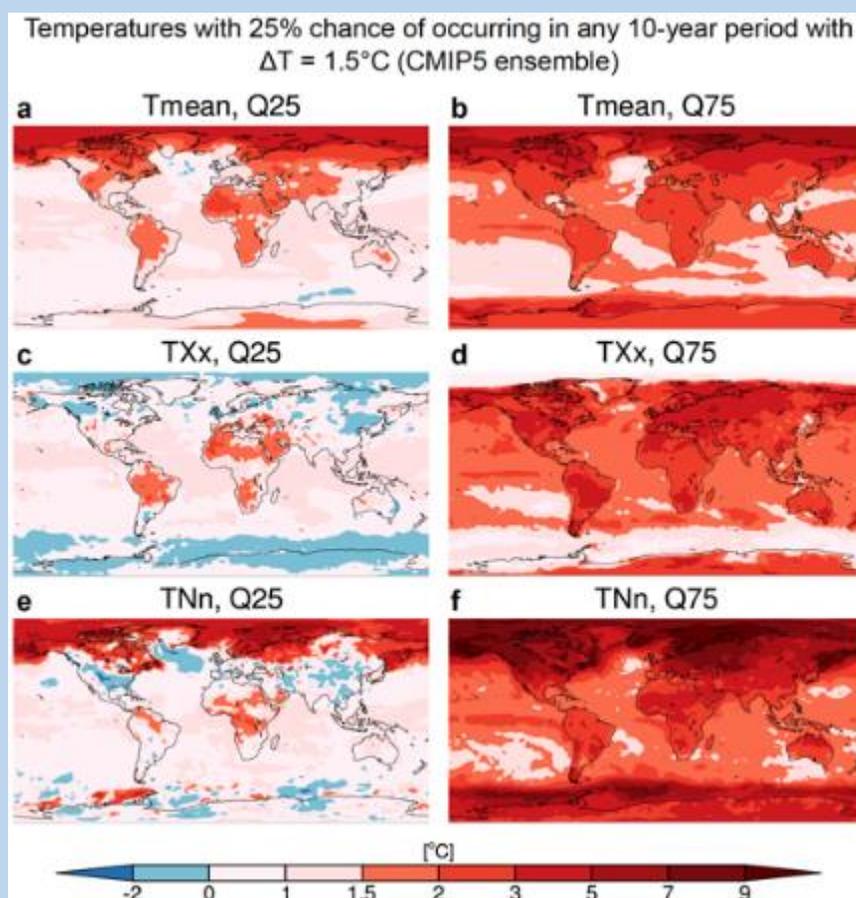
11
12 The Paris Agreement includes goals of stabilizing Global Mean Surface Temperature (GMST) well below
13 2°C and 1.5°C above preindustrial period, in the longer term. There are several aspects, however, that remain
14 open regarding what a ‘1.5°C warmer world’ could be like, in terms of mitigation (Chapter 2) and adaptation
15 (Chapter 4), as well as in terms of projected warming and associated regional climate change (Chapter 3),
16 overlaid on anticipated and differential vulnerabilities (Chapter 5). **Alternative ‘1.5°C warmer worlds’**
17 **resulting from mitigation and adaptation choices, as well as from climate variability (climate ‘noise’),**
18 **can be vastly different** as highlighted in this Cross-Chapter Box. In addition, the range of models
19 underlying 1.5°C projections can be substantial and needs factoring in.
20

21 **Key questions³:**

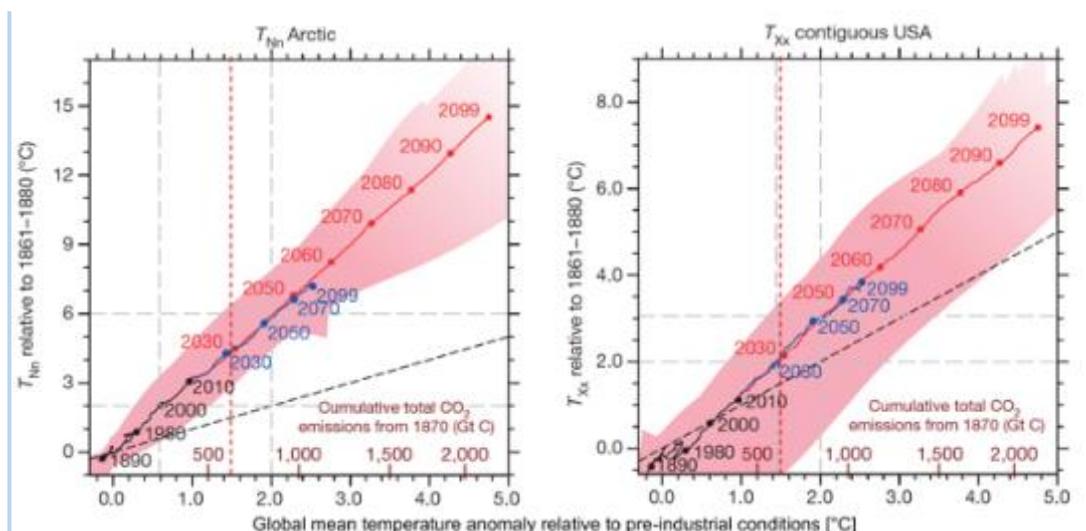
- 22
- 23 • **What is a 1.5°C global mean warming, how is it measured, and what temperature increase does it**
24 **imply for single locations and at specific times?** GMST corresponds to the globally averaged
25 temperature of the Earth derived from point-scale ground observations or computed in climate models
26 (Chapters 1 and 3). GMST is additionally defined over a given time frame, for example, averaged over a
27 month, a year, or multiple decades. Because of climate variability, a climate-based global mean
28 temperature typically needs to be defined over several decades (typically 20 or 30 years; Chapter 3,
29 Section 3.2). Hence, whether or when global temperature reaches 1.5°C depends to some extent on the
30 choice of preindustrial reference period, whether 1.5°C refers to total or human-induced warming, and
31 which variables and coverage are used to define GMST change (Chapter 1). By definition, because
32 GMST is an average in time and space, there will be locations and time periods in which 1.5°C warming
33 is exceeded, even if the global mean temperature warming is at 1.5°C. In some locations, these
34 differences can be particularly large (Cross-Chapter Box 8, Figure 1).
35
 - 36 • **What is the impact of different climate models for projected changes in climate at 1.5°C global**
37 **warming?** The range between single model simulations of projected regional changes at 1.5°C GMST
38 warming can be substantial for regional responses (Chapter 3, Section 3.3). For instance, for the warming
39 of cold temperature extremes in a 1.5°C warmer world, some model simulations project a 3°C warming
40 and others more than 6°C warming in the Arctic land areas (Cross-Chapter Box 8, Figure 2). For warm
41 temperature extremes in the contiguous United States, the range of model simulations includes colder
42 temperatures than pre-industrial (-0.3°C) and a warming of 3.5°C (Cross-Chapter Box 8, Figure 2). Some
43 regions display an even larger range (e.g., 1–6°C regional warming in hot extremes in Central Europe at
44 1.5°C warming, Chapter 3, Sections 3.3.1 and 3.3.2). This large spread is due both to modelling

³FOOTNOTE: Part of this discussion is based on Seneviratne et al. (2018e)

1 uncertainty and internal climate variability. While the range is large, it also highlights risks that can be
 2 avoided with near certainty in a 1.5°C warmer world compared to worlds at higher levels of warming
 3 (e.g., an 8°C warming in cold extremes in the Arctic is not reached at 1.5°C global warming in the multi-
 4 model ensemble, but could happen at 2°C global warming, Cross-Chapter Box 8, Figure 2). Inferred
 5 projected ranges of regional responses (mean value, minimum and maximum) for different mitigation
 6 scenarios from Chapter 2 are displayed in Cross-Chapter Box 8, Table 1.
 7



8
 9
 10 **Cross-Chapter Box 8, Figure 1: Range of projected realized temperature at 1.5°C (due to stochastic noise and**
 11 **model-based spread).** Temperature with a 25% chance of occurrence at any location within 10-year time frames
 12 corresponding to GMST anomalies of 1.5°C (Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 5 (CMIP5) multi-model
 13 ensemble). The plots display at each location the 25th percentile (Q25, left) and 75th percentile (Q75, right) values of
 14 mean temperature (Tmean), yearly maximum day-time temperature (TXx), yearly minimum night-time temperature
 15 (TNn), sampled from all time frames with GMST anomalies of 1.5°C in Representative Concentration Pathway
 16 (RCP)8.5 model simulations of the CMIP5 ensemble. From (Seneviratne et al., 2018b).
 17



Cross-Chapter Box 8, Figure 2: Spread of projected multi-model changes in minimum annual night-time temperature (TNn) in the Arctic land (left) and in maximum annual day-time temperature (TXx) in the contiguous United States as a function of mean global warming in climate simulations. The multi-model range (due to model spread and internal climate variability) is indicated in red shading (minimum and maximum value based on climate model simulations). The multi-model mean value is displayed with solid red and blue lines for two emissions pathways (blue : Representative Concentration Pathway (RCP)4.5; red : RCP8.5). The dashed red line indicates projections for a 1.5°C warmer world. The dashed black line displays the 1:1 line. [after Seneviratne et al., 2016].

- What is the impact of emissions pathways with, versus without, an overshoot?** All mitigation pathways projecting less than 1.5°C global warming over or at the end of the 21st century, include some probability of overshooting 1.5°C. These pathways include some time periods with higher warming than 1.5°C in the course of the coming decades and/or some probability of not reaching 1.5°C (Chapter 2; Section 2.2). This is inherent to the difficulty of limiting global warming to 1.5°C given that we are already very close to this warming level. The implications of overshooting are large for risks to natural and human systems, especially if the temperature at peak warming is high, because some risks may be long-lasting and irreversible, such as the loss of many ecosystems (Chapter 3, Box 3.4). The chronology of emission pathways and their implied warming is also important for the more slowly evolving parts of the Earth system, such as those associated with sea level rise. In addition, for several types of risks, the rate of change may be of most relevance (Loarie et al., 2009; LoPresti et al., 2015) with thus potentially large risks in case of a rapid rise to overshooting temperatures, even if a decrease to 1.5°C may be achieved at the end of the 21st century or later. On the other hand, if overshoot is to be minimized, the remaining equivalent CO₂ budget available for emissions has to be very small, which implies that large, immediate, and unprecedented global efforts to mitigate GHGs are required (Cross-Chapter Box 8, Table 1; Chapter 4).
- What is the probability of reaching 1.5°C global warming if emissions compatible with 1.5°C pathway are followed?** Emissions pathways in a “prospective scenario” (see Chapter 1, Section 1.2.3, and Cross-Chapter Box 1 in Chapter 1 on “Scenarios and pathways”) compatible with a 1.5°C global warming, are determined based on their probability of reaching 1.5°C by 2100 (Chapter 2, Section 2.1) given current knowledge of the climate system response. These probabilities cannot be quantified precisely, but are typically 50–66% in 1.5°C-consistent pathways (Section 1.2.3). This implies a one-in-

1 two to one-in-three probability that warming exceeds 1.5°C even under a 1.5°C-consistent pathway,
2 including some possibility of being substantially over this value (generally about 5–10% probability, see
3 Cross-Chapter Box 8, Table 1, and Seneviratne et al., 2018b). These alternative outcomes need to be
4 factored into the decision-making process. To address this issue, “adaptive” mitigation scenarios are those
5 in which emissions are continually adjusted to achieve a temperature goal (Millar et al., 2017). The set of
6 dimensions involved in mitigation options (Chapter 4) is complex and need systemic approaches to be
7 successful. Adaptive scenarios could be facilitated by the Global Stocktake mechanism established in the
8 Paris Agreement, and thereby transfer the risk of higher-than-expected warming to a risk of faster-than-
9 expected mitigation efforts. However, there are some limits to the feasibility of such approaches, because
10 some investments (e.g. in infrastructure) are long-term and also because the actual departure from an
11 aimed pathway will need to be detected against the backdrop of internal climate variability, typically over
12 several decades (Haustein et al., 2017; Seneviratne et al., 2018b). Avoiding impacts that depend on
13 atmospheric composition as well as GMST (Baker et al., 2018) would also require limits on atmospheric
14 CO₂ concentrations in the event of a lower-than-expected GMST response.

- 15
- 16 • **How can the transformation towards a 1.5°C warmer world be implemented?** This can be achieved
17 in a variety of ways such as decarbonizing the economy with an emphasis on demand reductions and
18 sustainable lifestyles, or, alternatively, with an emphasis on large-scale technological solutions, amongst
19 many other options (Chapter 2, Sections 2.3 and 2.4; Chapter 4, Sections 4.1 and 4.4.4). Different
20 portfolios of mitigation measures come with distinct synergies and trade-offs for other societal objectives.
21 Integrated solutions and approaches are required to achieve multiple societal objectives simultaneously
22 (see Chapter 4, Section 4.5.4, for a set of synergies and trade-offs).
 - 23
 - 24 • **What determines risks and opportunities in 1.5°C warmer worlds?** The risks to natural, managed,
25 and human systems in a 1.5°C warmer world will depend not only on uncertainties in the regional climate
26 that results from this level of warming, but also very strongly upon the methods that humanity uses to
27 limit warming to 1.5°C global warming. This is particularly the case for natural ecosystems and
28 agriculture (see Cross-Chapter Box 7 in this Chapter and Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2). The risks to human
29 systems will also depend on the magnitude and effectiveness of policies and measures implemented to
30 increase resilience to the risks of climate change and will depend on development choices over coming
31 decades that will influence underlying vulnerabilities and capacities of communities and institutions for
32 responding and adapting.
 - 33
 - 34 • **Which aspects are not considered, or only partly considered, in the mitigation scenarios from**
35 **Chapter 2?** These include biophysical impacts of land use, water constraints on energy infrastructure,
36 and regional implications of choices of specific scenarios for tropospheric aerosol concentrations or the
37 modulation of concentrations of short-lived climate forcers (Greenhouse Gases (Chapter 3, Section 3.6.3)).
38 Such aspects of development pathways need to be factored into comprehensive assessments of the
39 regional implications of mitigation and adaptation measures. On the other hand, some of these aspects are
40 assessed in Chapter 4 as possible options for mitigation and adaptation to a 1.5°C warmer world.
 - 41
 - 42 • **Are there commonalities to all 1.5°C warmer worlds?** Human-driven warming linked to CO₂
43 emissions is near irreversible over time frames of 1000 years or more (Matthews and Caldeira, 2008;
44 Solomon et al., 2009). The global mean temperature of the Earth responds to the cumulative amount of
45 CO₂ emissions. Hence all **1.5°C stabilization scenarios require both net CO₂ emissions and multi-gas**
46 **CO₂-forcing-equivalent emissions to be zero** at some point (Chapter 2, Section 2.2). This is also the

1 case for stabilization scenarios at higher levels of warming (e.g., at 2°C), the only difference would be the
2 time at which the net CO₂ budget is zero.
3

- 4 • **Hence, a transition to decarbonisation of energy use is necessary in all scenarios.** It should be noted
5 that **all scenarios of Chapter 2 include approaches for Carbon Dioxide Removal (CDR)** in order to
6 achieve the net-zero CO₂ emission budget. **Most of these use Carbon Capture and Storage (CCS)** in
7 addition to reforestation, to varying degrees (Chapter 4, Section 4.3.7). Some potential pathways to 1.5°C
8 warming in 2100 would minimize the need for CDR (Obersteiner et al., 2018; van Vuuren et al., 2018).
9 Taking into account the implementation of CDR, the CO₂-induced warming by 2100 is determined by the
10 difference between the total amount of CO₂ generated (that can be reduced by early decarbonisation) and
11 the total amount permanently stored out of the atmosphere, for example by geological sequestration
12 (Chapter 4, Section 4.3.7).
13
- 14 • **What are possible storylines of ‘warmer worlds’ at 1.5°C vs higher levels of warming? Cross-
15 Chapter Box 8, Table 2,** displays possible storylines based on the scenarios of Chapter 2, the impacts of
16 Chapters 3 and 5, and the options of Chapter 4. These storylines are not intended to be comprehensive of
17 all possible future outcomes. Rather, they are intended as plausible scenarios of alternative warmer
18 worlds, with two storylines that either include stabilization at 1.5°C (Scenario 1) or close to 1.5°C
19 (Scenario 2), and one missing this goal and consequently only including reductions of CO₂ emissions and
20 efforts towards stabilization at higher temperatures (Scenario 3).
21

22 **Summary:**

23
24 **There is no single ‘1.5°C warmer world’. Important aspects to consider (beside that of global
25 temperature) are the possible occurrence of an overshoot and its associated peak warming and
26 duration, how stabilization of global surface temperature at 1.5°C is achieved, how policies might be
27 able to influence the resilience of human and natural systems, and the nature of the regional and sub-
28 regional risks.**
29

30 The implications of overshooting are large for risks to natural and human systems, especially if the
31 temperature at peak warming is high, because some risks may be long-lasting and irreversible, such as the
32 loss of many ecosystems. In addition, for several types of risks, the rate of change may be of most relevance
33 with thus potentially large risks in case of a rapid rise to overshooting temperatures, even if a decrease to
34 1.5°C may be achieved at the end of the 21st century or later. If overshoot is to be minimized, the remaining
35 equivalent CO₂ budget available for emissions has to be very small, which implies that large, immediate, and
36 unprecedented global efforts to mitigate GHGs are required.
37

38 The time frame to initiate major mitigation measures is essential in order to reach a 1.5°C (or even a 2°C)
39 global stabilization of climate warming (see consistent cumulative CO₂ emissions up to peak warming,
40 Cross-Chapter Box 8, Table 1). If mitigation pathways are not rapidly activated, much more expensive and
41 complex adaptation measures would have to be taken to avoid the impacts of higher global warming on the
42 Earth system.
43

44 **Cross-Chapter Box 8, Table 1:** Different worlds resulting from 1.5°C and 2°C mitigation (prospective) pathways,
45 including 66% (probable) best-case outcome, and 5% worst-case outcome, based on Chapter 2 scenarios and Chapter 3
46 assessments of changes in regional climate. Note that the pathway characteristics estimates are based on computations

1 with the MAGICC model (Meinshausen et al., 2011) consistent with its set-up used in AR5 WGIII (Clarke et al., 2014),
 2 but are uncertain and will be subject to updates and adjustments (see Chapter 2 for details).

		B1.5_LOS (below 1.5°C with low overshoot) with 2/3 “probable best-case outcome” ^{3a}	B1.5_LOS (below 1.5°C with low overshoot) with 1/20 “worst-case outcome” ^{3b}	L20 (lower than 2°C) with 2/3 “probable best-case outcome” ^{3a}	L20 (lower than 2°C) with 1/20 “worst-case outcome” ^{3b}
General characteristics of pathway	Overshoot > 1.5°C in 21 st century ^c	Yes (51/51)	Yes (51/51)	Yes (72/72)	Yes (72/72)
	Overshoot > 2°C in 21 st century	No (0/51)	Yes (37/51)	No (72/72)	Yes (72/72)
	Cumulative CO ₂ emissions up to peak warming (relative to 2016) ^d	610–760	590–750	1150–1460	1130–1470
	Cumulative CO ₂ emissions up to 2100 (relative to 2016) ^d [GtCO ₂]	170–560		1030–1440	
	Global GHG emissions in 2030 ^d [GtCO ₂ y ⁻¹]	19–23		31–38	
	Years of global net zero CO ₂ emissions ^d	2055–2066		2082–2090	
Possible climate range at peak warming (regional+global)	Global mean temperature anomaly at peak warming	1.7°C (1.66–1.72°C)	2.05°C (2.00–2.09°C)	2.11°C (2.05–2.17°C)	2.67°C (2.59–2.76°C)
	Warming in the Arctic ^e (TNn ^f)	4.93°C (4.36, 5.52)	6.02°C (5.12, 6.89)	6.24°C (5.39, 7.21)	7.69°C (6.69, 8.93)
	Warming in the Central North America ^e (TXx ^g)	2.65°C (1.92, 3.15)	3.11°C (2.37, 3.63)	3.18°C (2.50, 3.71)	4.06°C (3.35, 4.63)
	Warming in Amazon region ^e (TXx)	2.55°C (2.23, 2.83)	3.07°C (2.74, 3.46)	3.16°C (2.84, 3.57)	4.05°C (3.62, 4.46)
	Drying in the Mediterranean region ^e	-1.11 (-2.24, -0.41)	-1.28 (-2.44, -0.51)	-1.38 (-2.58, -0.53)	-1.56 (-3.19, -0.67)
	Increase in heavy precipitation events ^e in Southern Asia ^g	9.94% (6.76, 14.00)	11.94% (7.52, 18.86)	12.68% (7.71, 22.39)	19.67% (11.56, 27.24)
Possible climate range in 2100 (regional+global)	Global mean temperature warming in 2100	1.46°C (1.41–1.51°C)	1.87°C (1.81–1.94°C)	2.06°C (1.99–2.15°C)	2.66°C (2.56–2.76°C)
	Warming in the Arctic ⁱ (TNn)	4.28°C (3.71, 4.77)	5.50°C (4.74, 6.21)	6.08°C (5.20, 6.94)	7.63°C (6.66, 8.90)
	Warming in Central North America ⁱ (TXx)	2.31°C (1.56, 2.66)	2.83°C (2.03, 3.49)	3.12°C (2.38, 3.67)	4.06°C (3.33, 4.59)
	Warming in Amazon region ⁱ (TXx)	2.22°C (2.00, 2.45)	2.76°C (2.50, 3.07)	3.10°C (2.75, 3.49)	4.03°C (3.62, 4.45)
	Drying in the Mediterranean region ⁱ	-0.95 (-1.98, -0.30)	-1.10 (-2.17, -0.51)	-1.26 (-2.43, -0.52)	-1.55 (-3.17, -0.67)
	Increase in heavy precipitation events in Southern Asia ⁱ	8.38% (4.63, 12.68)	10.34% (6.64, 16.07)	12.02% (7.41, 19.62)	19.72% (11.34, 26.95)

3
 4 **Cross-Chapter Box 8, Table 2:** Storylines of possible worlds resulting from different mitigation options. The
 5 storylines build upon Cross-Chapter Box 8, Table 1, and the assessments of Chapters 1-5. These are only a few
 6 of possible storylines; their choice is for illustrative purposes.

<p>Scenario 1 [one possible storyline among best-case scenarios]:</p> <p>Mitigation: Early move to decarbonisation, decarbonisation designed to</p>	<p>In 2020, strong participation and support for the Paris Agreement and its ambitious goals for reducing CO₂ emissions by an almost unanimous international community led to a time frame for net-zero emissions that is compatible with halting of global temperature warming to 1.5°C by 2100.</p> <p>There is strong participation in all major world regions at national, state and/or city levels. Transport is strongly decarbonized through a shift to electric vehicles, with more cars with electric than combustion engines being sold by 2025 (Chapter 2, Section 2.4.3; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.3). Several industry-sized plants for carbon capture and storage are installed and tested in the 2020s (Chapter 2, Section 2.4.2;</p>
---	---

<p>minimise land footprint, coordination and rapid action of world's nations towards 1.5°C goal by 2100</p> <p>Internal climate variability: Probable (66%) best-case outcome for global and regional climate responses.</p>	<p>Chapter 4, Sections 4.3.4 and 4.3.7). Competition for land between bioenergy cropping, food production, and biodiversity conservation is minimised by sourcing bioenergy for carbon capture and storage from agricultural wastes, algae, and kelp farms (Cross-Chapter Box 7 in Chapter 3; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2). Agriculture is intensified in countries with coordinated planning associated with a drastic decrease in food wastage (Chapter 2, Section 2.4.4; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2). This leaves many natural ecosystems relatively intact, supporting continued provision of most ecosystem services, although relocation of species toward higher latitudes and altitudes resulted in changes in local biodiversity in many regions, particularly in mountain, tropical coastal, and Arctic ecosystems (Chapter 3, Section 3.4.3). Adaptive measures such as the establishment of corridors for the movement of species and parts of ecosystems become a central practice within conservation management (Chapter 3, Section 3.4.3; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2). The movement of species presents new challenges for resource management as novel ecosystems, and pests and disease, increase (Cross-chapter Box 6 in Chapter 3). Crops are grown on marginal land and no-till agriculture deployed, and large areas are reforested with native trees (Chapter 2, Section 2.4.4; Chapter 3, Section 3.6.2; Cross-Chapter Box 7 in Chapter 3; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2). Societal preference for healthy diets reduces meat consumption and associated GHG emissions (Chapter 2, Section 2.4.4; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2; Cross-Chapter Box 6 in Chapter 3).</p> <p>By 2100, global mean temperature is on average 0.5°C warmer than it was in 2018 (Chapter 1, Section 1.2.1). Only a minor temperature overshoot occurs during the century (Chapter 2, Section 2.2). In mid-latitudes, frequent hot summers and precipitation events tend to be more intense (Chapter 3, Section 3.3). Coastal communities struggle with increased inundation associated with rising sea levels and more frequent and intense heavy rainfall (Chapter 3, Sections 3.3.2 and 3.3.9; Chapter 5, Box 5.3 and Section 5.3.2; Cross-Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2), and some respond by moving, in many cases, with consequences for urban areas. In the Tropics, in particular in mega-cities, there are frequent deadly heatwaves whose risks are reduced by proactive adaptation (Chapter 3, Sections 3.3.1 and 3.4.8; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.8), overlaid on a suite of development challenges and limits in disaster risk management (Chapter 4, Section 4.3.3; Chapter 5, Sections 5.2.1 and 5.2.2; Cross-Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5). Glaciers extent decreases in most mountainous areas (Chapter 3, Sections 3.3.5 and 3.5.4). Reduced Arctic sea ice opens up new shipping lanes and commercial corridors (Chapter 3, Section 3.3.8; Chapter 4, Box 4.3). Small Island Developing States (SIDS), Coastal and low-lying areas have faced significant changes but have largely persisted in most regions (Chapter 3; Sections 3.3.9 and 3.5.4; Box 3.5). The Mediterranean area becomes drier (Chapter 3, Section 3.3.4 and Box 3.2) and irrigation of crops expands, drawing the water table down in many areas (Chapter 3, Section 3.4.6). The Amazon is reasonably well preserved (through avoided risk of droughts (Chapter 3, Section 3.3.4 and Section 3.4.3; Chapter 4, Box 4.3) and reduced deforestation (Chapter 2, Section 2.4.4; Cross-Chapter Box 7 in Chapter 3; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2)) and the forest services are working with the pattern observed at the beginning of the 21st century (Chapter 4, Box 4.3). While some climate hazards become more frequent (Chapter 3, Section 3.3), timely adaptation measures help reduce the associated risks for most, although poor and disadvantaged groups continue to experience high climate risks to their livelihoods and wellbeing (Chapter 5, Section 5.3.1; Cross-Chapter Box 12 in chapter 5; Chapter 3, Boxes 3.4 and 3.5; Cross-Chapter Box 6 in Chapter 3). Summer sea ice has not</p>
--	--

	<p>completely disappeared from the Arctic (3.4.4.7) and coral reefs having been driven to a low level (10-30% of levels in 2018) have partially recovered after extensive dieback by 2100 (Chapter 3, Section 3.4.4.10 and Box 3.4). The Earth system, while warmer, is still recognizable compared to the 2000s and no major tipping points are reached (Chapter 3, Section 3.5.2.5). Crop yields remain relatively stable (Chapter 3, Section 3.4). Aggregate economic damage of climate change impacts is relatively small, although there are some local losses associated with extreme weather events (Chapter 3, Section 3.5; Chapter 4). Human well-being remains overall similar to that in 2020 (Chapter 5, Section 5.2.2).</p>
<p>Scenario 2 [one possible storyline among mid-case scenarios]:</p> <p>Mitigation: Delayed action (ambitious targets reached only after warmer decade in the 2020s due to internal climate variability), overshoot at 2°C, decrease towards 1.5°C afterward, with no efforts to minimize the land and water footprints of bioenergy.</p> <p>Internal climate variability: First, 10% worst-case outcome (2020s), then normal internal climate variability</p>	<p>The international community continues to largely support the Paris Agreement and agrees in 2020 on reduction targets for CO₂ emissions and time frames for net-zero emissions. However, these targets are not ambitious enough to reach stabilization at 2°C warming, let alone 1.5°C.</p> <p>In the 2020s, internal climate variability leads to higher warming than projected, in a reverse development to what happened in the so-called “hiatus” period of the 2000s. Temperatures are regularly above 1.5°C warming although radiative forcing is consistent with a warming of 1.2°C or 1.3°C. Deadly heatwaves in major cities (Chicago, Kolkata, Beijing, Karachi, São Paulo), droughts in Southern Europe, South Africa and the Amazon region, and major flooding in Asia, all intensified by the global and regional warming (Chapter 3, Sections 3.3.1, 3.3.2, 3.3.3, 3.3.4 and 3.4.8; Chapter 4, Cross-Chapter Box 11 in Chapter 4), lead to increasing levels of public unrest and political destabilization (Chapter 5, Section 5.2.1). An emergency global summit in 2025 moves to much more ambitious climate targets. Costs for rapidly phasing out fossil fuel use and infrastructure, while rapidly expanding renewables to reduce emissions, are much higher than in Scenario 1 due to a failure to support economic measures to drive the transition (Chapter 4). Disruptive technologies become crucial to face up to the adaptation measures needed (Chapter 4, Section 4.4.4).</p> <p>Temperature peaks at 2°C by the middle of the century before decreasing again due to intensive implementation of bioenergy plants with carbon capture and storage (Chapter 2), without efforts to minimize the land and water footprint of the bioenergy production (Cross-Chapter Box 7 in Chapter 3). Reaching 2°C for several decades eliminates or severely damages key ecosystems such as coral reefs and tropical forests (Chapter 3, Section 3.4). The elimination of coral reef ecosystems and the deterioration of their calcified frameworks, as well as serious losses of coastal ecosystems such as mangrove forests and seagrass beds (Chapter 3, Box 3.4, Box 3.5, 3.4.4.10, 3.4.5), leads to much reduced levels of coastal defence from storms, winds and waves increases the vulnerability and risks facing communities in tropical and sub-tropical regions with consequences for many coastal communities (Chapter 5, Cross-Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5) These impacts are being amplified by steadily rising sea levels (Chapter 3, Section 3.3.9) and intensifying storms (Section 3.4.4.3). The intensive area required for the production of bioenergy combined with increasing water stress sets pressures on food prices (Cross-Chapter Box 6 in Chapter 3), driving elevated rates of food insecurity, hunger, and poverty (Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2; Cross-Chapter Box 6 in Chapter 3; Cross-Chapter Box 11 in Chapter 4). Crop yields decline significantly in the tropics, leading to prolonged famines in some African countries (Chapter 3, Section</p>

	<p>3.4; Chapter 4 Section 4.3.2). Food trumps environment in terms of importance in most countries with the result that natural ecosystems decrease in abundance due to climate change as well as of land-use change (Cross-Chapter Box 7 in Chapter 3). The ability to implement adaptive action to prevent the loss of ecosystems is frustrated under the circumstances and is consequently minimal (Chapter 3, Section 3.4.4.10). Many natural ecosystems, in particular in the Mediterranean, are lost due to the combined effects of climate change and land use change, and extinction rates increase greatly (Chapter 3, Section 3.4 and Box 3.2).</p> <p>By 2100, temperature has decreased but is still higher than 1.5°C, and the yields of some tropical crops are recovering (Chapter 3, Section 3.4.3). Several of the remaining natural ecosystems experience irreversible climate-change related damages whilst others have been lost to land use change, with very rapid increases in the rate of species extinctions (Chapter 3, Section 3.4; Cross-Chapter Box 7 in Chapter 3; Chapter 4, Cross-Chapter Box 11 in Chapter 4). Migration, forced displacement, and loss of identity are extensive in some countries, reversing some achievements in sustainable development and human security (Chapter 5, Section 5.3.2). Aggregate economic impacts of climate change damage are small, but the loss in ecosystem services creates large economic losses (Chapter 4, Sections 4.3.2 and 4.3.3). The health and well-being of people generally decrease from 2020, while the levels of poverty and disadvantage increase very significantly (Chapter 5, Section 5.2.1).</p>
<p>Scenario 3 [one possible storyline among worst-case scenarios]:</p> <p>Mitigation: Uncoordinated action, major actions late in the 21st century, 3°C warming in 2100.</p> <p>Internal climate variability: First unusual (ca. 10%) best-case scenario for one decade, then normal internal climate variability</p>	<p>In 2020, despite past pledges, the international support for the Paris Agreement starts to wane. In the years that follow, CO₂ emissions are reduced at local and national level but efforts are limited and not always successful.</p> <p>Radiative forcing increases and, due to chance, the most extreme events tend to happen in less populated regions thus not increasing global concerns. Nonetheless, there are more frequent heatwaves in several cities and less snow in mountain resorts in the Alps, Rockies, and Andes (Chapter 3, Section 3.3). 1.5°C warming is reached by 2030, but no major changes in policies occur. Starting with an intense El Niño-La Niña phase in the 2030s, several catastrophic years occur while global temperature warming starts to approach 2°C. There are major heatwaves on all continents, with deadly consequences in tropical regions and Asian megacities, especially for those ill-equipped for protecting themselves and their communities from the effects of extreme temperatures (Chapter 3, Sections 3.3.1, 3.3.2 and 3.4.8). Droughts occur in regions bordering the Mediterranean Sea, Central North America, the Amazon region and southern Australia, some of which are due to natural variability and others to enhanced greenhouse forcing (Chapter 3, Section 3.3.4; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2; Cross-Chapter Box 11 in Chapter 4). Intense floodings occur in high-latitude and tropical regions, in particular in Asia, following increases in heavy precipitation events (Chapter 3, Section 3.3.3). Major ecosystems (coral reefs, wetlands, forests) are destroyed over that period (Chapter 3, Section 3.4) with massive disruption to local livelihoods (Chapter 5, Section 5.2.2 and Box 5.3; Cross-Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5). An unprecedented drought leads to large impacts on the Amazon rain forest (Chapter 3, Sections 3.3.4 and 3.4), which is also affected by deforestation (Chapter 2). A hurricane with intense rainfall and associated with high storm surges (Chapter 3, Section 3.3.6) destroys a large part of Miami. A 2-year drought in the Great Plains and a concomitant drought in Eastern Europe and Russia decrease global crop production (Chapter 3, Section 3.3.4), resulting in major increases in food prices and eroding food security. Poverty levels</p>

increase to a very large scale and risk and incidence of starvation increase very significantly as food stores dwindle in most countries; human health suffers (**Chapter 3, Section 3.4.6.1; Chapter 4, Sections 4.3.2 and 4.4.3; Chapter 5, Section 5.2.1**).

There are high levels of public unrest and political destabilization due to the increasing climatic pressures, resulting in some countries becoming dysfunctional (**Chapter 4, Sections 4.4.1 and 4.4.2**). The main countries responsible for the CO₂ emissions design rapidly conceived mitigation plans and try to install plants for carbon capture and storage, in some cases without sufficient prior testing (**Chapter 4, Section 4.3.6**). Massive investments in renewable energy often happen too late and are uncoordinated; energy prices soar as a result of the high demand and lack of infrastructure. In some cases, demand cannot be met, leading to further delays. Some countries propose to consider sulphate-aerosol based SRM (**Chapter 4, Section 4.3.8**), however intensive international negotiations on the topic take substantial time and are inconclusive, because of overwhelming concerns about potential impacts to monsoon rainfall and risks in case of termination (**Cross-Chapter Box 10 in Chapter 5**). Global and regional temperatures continue to strongly increase while mitigation solutions are being developed and implemented.

Global mean warming reaches 3°C by 2100 but is not yet stabilized despite major decreases in yearly CO₂ emissions, as a net-zero CO₂ emissions budget could not yet be achieved and because of the long life-time of CO₂ concentrations (**Chapters 1, 2 and 3**). The world as it was in 2020 is no longer recognizable, with decreasing life expectancy, reduced outdoor labour productivity, and lower quality of life in many regions because of too frequent heatwaves and other climate extremes (**Chapter 4, Section 4.3.3**). Droughts and water resources stress renders agriculture economically un-viable in some regions (**Chapter 3, Section 3.4; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2**) and contributes to increases in poverty (**Chapter 5, Section 5.2.1; Cross-Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5**). Progress on the sustainable development goals is largely undone and poverty rates reach new highs (**Chapter 5, Section 5.2.3**). Major conflicts take place (**Chapter 3, Section 3.4.9.6; Chapter 5, Section 5.2.1**). Almost all ecosystems experience irreversible impacts, species extinction rates are high in all regions, forest fires escalate, and biodiversity strongly decreases, resulting in extensive losses to ecosystem services. These losses exacerbate poverty and reduce quality of life (**Chapter 3, Section 3.4; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2**). Life, for many indigenous and rural groups, becomes untenable in their ancestral lands (**Chapter 4, Box 4.3; Chapter 5, Cross-Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5**). The retreat of the West Antarctic ice sheet accelerates (**Chapter 3, Sections 3.3 and 3.6**), leading to more rapid SLR (**Chapter 3, Section 3.3.9; Chapter 4, Section 4.3.2**). Several small island states give up hope to survive in their place and look to an increasingly fragmented global community for refuge (**Chapter 3, Box 3.5; Chapter 5, Cross-Chapter Box 12 in Chapter 5**). Aggregate economic damages are substantial owing to the combined effects of climate changes, political instability, and losses of ecosystem services (**Chapter 4, Sections 4.4.1 and 4.4.2; Chapter 3, Box 3.6 and Section 3.5.2.4**). The general health and well-being of people substantially decreased compared to the conditions in 2020 and continues to worsen over the following decades (**Chapter 5, Section 5.2.3**).

1
2
3

1 **Frequently Asked Questions**

2 **FAQ 3.1:** What are the impacts of 1.5°C and 2°C of warming?

3
4
5 **Summary:** *The impacts of climate change are being felt in every inhabited continent and in the oceans. But they are not spread uniformly across the globe, and different parts of the world experience impacts differently. An average warming of 1.5°C across the whole globe raises the risk of heatwaves and heavy rainfall events, amongst many other potential impacts. Limiting warming to 1.5°C rather than 2°C can help reduce these risks. But the impacts the world experiences will depend on the specific greenhouse gas emission ‘pathway’ taken. The consequences of temporarily overshooting 1.5°C and returning later in the century, for example, could be larger than if temperature stabilizes below 1.5°C. The size and duration of an overshoot will also affect future impacts.*

6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14 Human activity has warmed the world by ~1°C since pre-industrial times, and the impacts of this warming are already been felt in many parts of the world. This warming in global temperature is the average of many thousands of temperature measurements taken over the world’s land and oceans. But temperatures aren’t changing at the same speed everywhere. Warming is greatest on continents and is particularly strong in the Arctic in the cold season and mid-latitude regions in the warm season. This is due to self-amplifying mechanisms which increase resulting warming, for instance due to snow and ice melt reducing the reflectivity of solar radiation at the surface, or soil moisture drying leading to less evaporative cooling in the interior of continents. This means that some parts of the world have already experienced temperatures above 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels.

15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24 Extra warming on top of the ~1°C we have seen so far would amplify the risks and associated impacts, with implications for the world and its inhabitants. This would be the case even if the total warming is held at 1.5°C, just half a degree above where we are now, and would be further amplified at 2°C global warming. Reaching 2°C instead of 1.5°C global warming would lead to substantial warming of extreme hot days in all land regions. It would also lead to an increase in heavy rainfall events in some regions, particularly in the high latitudes of the Northern Hemisphere, potentially raising the risk of flooding. In addition, some regions are projected to become drier at 2°C vs 1.5°C global warming, for example the Mediterranean region. The impacts of any additional warming would also include stronger melting of ice sheets and glaciers, as well as increased sea level rise, which would continue long after the stabilization of atmospheric CO₂ concentrations.

25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35 Change in climate means and extremes have knock on effects for the societies and ecosystems living on the planet. Climate change is projected to be a poverty multiplier, which means that its impacts make the poor poorer and increase the total number of people living in poverty. The 0.5°C rise in global temperatures that we have experienced in the past 50 years has contributed to shifts in the distribution of plant and animal species, decreasing crop yields and leading to more frequent wildfires. Similar changes can be expected for further rises in global temperature.

36
37
38
39
40
41
42 Essentially, the lower the rise in global temperature above preindustrial levels, the lower the risks to human societies and natural ecosystems. Put another way, limiting warming to 1.5°C can be understood in terms of ‘avoided impacts’ compared to higher levels of warming. Many of the impacts of climate change assessed in this report have lower associated risks at 1.5°C compared to 2°C.

43
44
45
46 Thermal expansion of the oceans, resulting from the delayed ocean mixing, means sea level will continue to rise even if global temperature is limited to 1.5°C, but this would be lower than in a 2°C world. Ocean

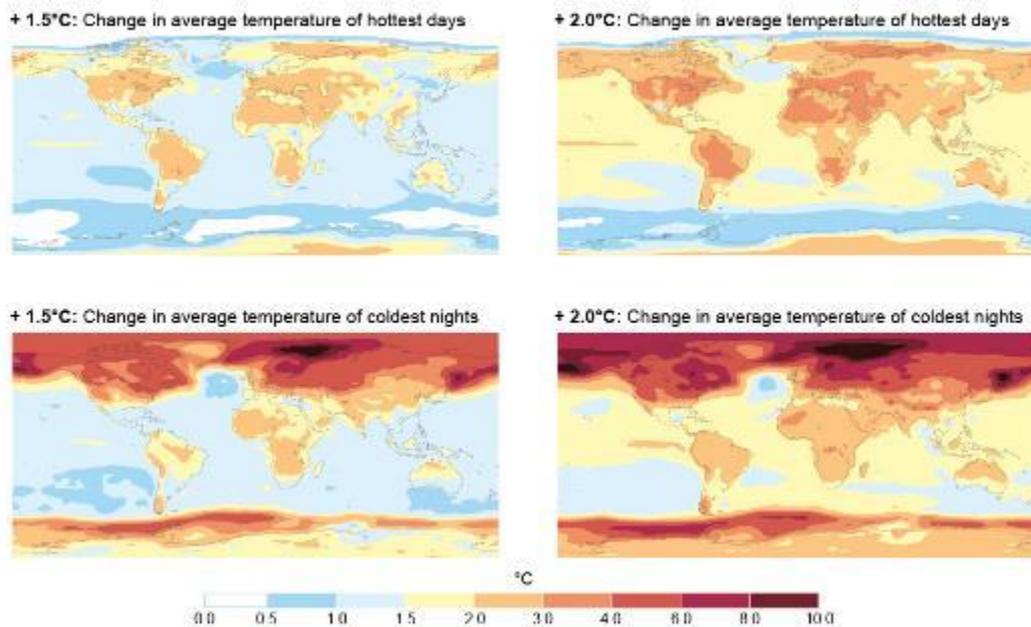
1 acidification, the process by which excess CO₂ is dissolving into oceans and making them more acidic, is
 2 expected to be less damaging in a world where CO₂ emissions are reduced and warming is stabilised at 1.5°C
 3 compared to 2°C. The prospect for coral reefs in a 1.5°C world of less damaging than that of a 2°C world,
 4 too.

5
 6 The impacts of climate change that we experience in future will also be affected by factors other than the
 7 change in temperature. The consequences of 1.5°C warming will additionally depend on the specific
 8 greenhouse gas emissions ‘pathway’ that is followed and the extent to which adaptation can reduce
 9 vulnerability. This IPCC Special Report uses a number of ‘pathways’ to explore different possibilities for
 10 limiting global warming to 1.5°C above preindustrial levels. One type of pathway sees global temperature
 11 stabilize at, or just below, 1.5°C. Another sees global temperature temporarily exceed 1.5°C before coming
 12 back down later in the century (known as an ‘overshoot’ pathway).

13
 14 Such pathways would have different associated impacts, so it is important to distinguish between them for
 15 planning adaptation and mitigation strategies. For example, impacts from an overshoot pathway could be
 16 larger than impacts from a stabilization pathway. The size and duration of an overshoot would also have
 17 consequences for the impacts the world experiences. For example, pathways that overshoot 1.5°C run a
 18 greater risk of passing through ‘tipping points’. These are thresholds beyond which certain impacts can no
 19 longer be avoided, even if temperatures are brought back down later on. An example is the collapse of the
 20 Greenland and Antarctic ice sheets on the time scale of centuries and millennia.

FAQ3.1: Impact of 1.5°C and 2.0°C global warming

Temperature rise is not uniform across the world. Some regions will experience greater increases in hot days and decreases in cold nights than others



21
 22 **FAQ 3.1, Figure 1:** Temperature change is not uniform across the globe. Projected change in average temperature of
 23 the annual hottest day (top) and the annual coldest night (bottom) with 1.5°C global warming (left)
 24 and 2°C global warming (right) compared to pre-industrial levels.
 25

1 **References**

- 2
- 3 Aalto, J., S. Harrison, and M. Luoto, 2017: Statistical modelling predicts almost complete loss of major
4 periglacial processes in Northern Europe by 2100. *Nature Communications*, 1-8,
5 doi:10.1038/s41467-017-00669-3.
- 6 Abatzoglou, J.T. and A.P. Williams, 2016: Impact of anthropogenic climate change on wildfire across
7 western US forests. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of*
8 *America*, **113(42)**, 11770-11775, doi:10.1073/pnas.1607171113.
- 9 Abebe, A. et al., 2016: Growth, yield and quality of maize with elevated atmospheric carbon dioxide and
10 temperature in north-west India. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment*, **218**, 66-72,
11 doi:10.1016/j.agee.2015.11.014.
- 12 Acharya, S.S. and M.K. Panigrahi, 2016: Eastward shift and maintenance of Arabian Sea oxygen minimum
13 zone: Understanding the paradox. *Deep-Sea Research Part I: Oceanographic Research Papers*, **115**,
14 240-252, doi:10.1016/j.dsr.2016.07.004.
- 15 Adams, C., T. Ide, J. Barnett, and A. Detges, 2018: Sampling bias in climate-conflict research. *Nature*
16 *Climate Change*, **8(3)**, 200-203, doi:10.1038/s41558-018-0068-2.
- 17 Adger, W.N. et al., 2014: Human Security. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and*
18 *Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth*
19 *Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros,
20 D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C.
21 Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White
22 (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp.
23 755-791.
- 24 AghaKouchak, A., D. Feldman, M. Hoerling, T. Huxman, and J. Lund, 2015: Water and climate: Recognize
25 anthropogenic drought. *Nature*, **524(7566)**, 409-411, doi:10.1038/524409a.
- 26 Aguilera, R., R. Marcé, and S. Sabater, 2015: Detection and attribution of global change effects on river
27 nutrient dynamics in a large Mediterranean basin. *Biogeosciences*, **12**, 4085-4098, doi:10.5194/bg-
28 12-4085-2015.
- 29 Ahlström, A., G. Schurgers, A. Arneeth, and B. Smith, 2012: Robustness and uncertainty in terrestrial
30 ecosystem carbon response to CMIP5 climate change projections. *Environmental Research Letters*,
31 **7(4)**, 44008.
- 32 Ahmed, K.F., G. Wang, M. Yu, J. Koo, and L. You, 2015: Potential impact of climate change on cereal crop
33 yield in West Africa. *Climatic Change*, **133(2)**, 321-334, doi:10.1007/s10584-015-1462-7.
- 34 Ainsworth, C.H. et al., 2011: Potential impacts of climate change on Northeast Pacific marine foodwebs and
35 fisheries. *ICES Journal of Marine Science*, **68(6)**, 1217-1229.
- 36 Akbari, H., S. Menon, and A. Rosenfeld, 2009: Global cooling: Increasing world-wide urban albedos to
37 offset CO 2. *Climatic Change*, **94(3-4)**, 275-286, doi:10.1007/s10584-008-9515-9.
- 38 Albert, S. et al., 2017: Heading for the hills: climate-driven community relocations in the Solomon Islands
39 and Alaska provide insight for a 1.5 °C future. *Regional Environmental Change*, 1-12,
40 doi:10.1007/s10113-017-1256-8.
- 41 Albright, R. et al., 2016: Ocean acidification: Linking science to management solutions using the Great
42 Barrier Reef as a case study. *Journal of Environmental Management*, **182**, 641-650.
- 43 Alexander, P. et al., 2017: Assessing uncertainties in land cover projections. *Global Change Biology*, **23(2)**,
44 767-781, doi:10.1111/gcb.13447.
- 45 Alfieri, L., F. Dottori, R. Betts, P. Salamon, and L. Feyen, 2018: Multi-Model Projections of River Flood
46 Risk in Europe under Global Warming. *Climate*, **6(1)(6)**.
- 47 Alfieri, L. et al., 2017: Global projections of river flood risk in a warmer world. *Earth's Future*, **5(2)**, 171-

- 1 182, doi:10.1002/2016EF000485.
- 2 Allen, R., A. Foggo, K. Fabricius, A. Balistreri, and J.M. Hall-Spencer, 2017: Tropical CO₂ seeps reveal the
3 impact of ocean acidification on coral reef invertebrate recruitment. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*,
4 **124(2)**, 607-613, doi:10.1016/j.marpolbul.2016.12.031.
- 5 Alongi, D.M., 2008: Mangrove forests: Resilience, protection from tsunamis, and responses to global climate
6 change. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, **76(1)**, 1-13, doi:10.1016/j.ecss.2007.08.024.
- 7 Alongi, D.M., 2015: The Impact of Climate Change on Mangrove Forests. *Current Climate Change Reports*,
8 **1(1)**, 30-39, doi:10.1007/s40641-015-0002-x.
- 9 Altieri, A.H. and K.B. Gedan, 2015: Climate change and dead zones. *Global Change Biology*, **21(4)**, 1395-
10 1406, doi:10.1111/gcb.12754.
- 11 Altieri, A.H. et al., 2017: Tropical dead zones and mass mortalities on coral reefs. *Proceedings of the*
12 *National Academy of Sciences*, **114(14)**, 3660-3665, doi:10.1073/pnas.1621517114.
- 13 Alvarez-Filip, L., N.K. Dulvy, J.A. Gill, I.M. Cote, and A.R. Watkinson, 2009: Flattening of Caribbean coral
14 reefs: region-wide declines in architectural complexity. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B:*
15 *Biological Sciences*, **276(1669)**, 3019-3025, doi:10.1098/rspb.2009.0339.
- 16 Amir, A.K., C. Linyin, M. Omid, and F. Alireza, 2014: Global warming and changes in risk of concurrent
17 climate extremes: Insights from the 2014 California drought. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **41(24)**,
18 8847-8852, doi:10.1002/2014GL062308.
- 19 Anderegg, W.R.L. et al., 2015: Tropical nighttime warming as a dominant driver of variability in the
20 terrestrial carbon sink. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of*
21 *America*, **112(51)**, 15591-15596, doi:10.1073/pnas.1521479112.
- 22 Anderson, K. and G. Peters, 2016: The trouble with negative emissions. *Science*, **354(6309)**, 182-183,
23 doi:10.1126/science.aah4567.
- 24 André, C., D. Boulet, H. Rey-Valette, and B. Rulleau, 2016: Protection by hard defence structures or
25 relocation of assets exposed to coastal risks: Contributions and drawbacks of cost-benefit analysis
26 for long-term adaptation choices to climate change. *Ocean and Coastal Management*, **134**, 173-182,
27 doi:10.1016/j.ocecoaman.2016.10.003.
- 28 André, G., B. Engel, P.B.M. Berentsen, T.V. Vellinga, and A.G.J.M. Oude Lansink, 2011: Quantifying the
29 effect of heat stress on daily milk yield and monitoring dynamic changes using an adaptive dynamic
30 model. *Journal of Dairy Science*, **94(9)**, 4502-4513, doi:10.3168/jds.2010-4139.
- 31 Anthony, K., 2016: Coral reefs under climate change and ocean acidification: challenges and opportunities
32 for management and policy. *Annu. Rev. Environ. Resour.*, **41**, 41:59-81.
- 33 Anthony, K.R.N. et al., 2015: Operationalizing resilience for adaptive coral reef management under global
34 environmental change. *Global Change Biology*, **21(1)**, 48-61, doi:10.1111/gcb.12700.
- 35 Araos, M. et al., 2016: Climate change adaptation planning in large cities: A systematic global assessment.
36 *Environmental Science and Policy*, **66**, 375-382, doi:10.1016/j.envsci.2016.06.009.
- 37 Arent, D.J. et al., 2014: Key economic sectors and services. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation,*
38 *and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the*
39 *Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R.
40 Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O.
41 Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and
42 L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY,
43 USA, pp. 659-708.
- 44 Argüeso, D., J.P. Evans, L. Fita, and K.J. Bormann, 2014: Temperature response to future urbanization and
45 climate change. *Climate Dynamics*, **42(7-8)**, 2183-2199, doi:10.1007/s00382-013-1789-6.
- 46 Argüeso, D., J.P. Evans, A.J. Pitman, A. Di Luca, and A. Luca, 2015: Effects of city expansion on heat stress
47 under climate change conditions. *PLOS ONE*, **10(2)**, e0117066, doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0117066.

- 1 Arheimer, B., C. Donnelly, and G. Lindström, 2017: Regulation of snow-fed rivers affects flow regimes
2 more than climate change. *Nature Communications*, **8(1)**, 62, doi:10.1038/s41467-017-00092-8.
- 3 Arias-Ortiz, A. et al., 2018: A marine heatwave drives massive losses from the world's largest seagrass
4 carbon stocks. *Nature Climate Change*, **8(4)**, 338-344, doi:10.1038/s41558-018-0096-y.
- 5 Arkema, K.K. et al., 2013: Coastal habitats shield people and property from sea-level rise and storms. *Nature*
6 *Climate Change*, **3(10)**, 913-918, doi:10.1038/nclimate1944.
- 7 Armour, K.C., I. Eisenman, E. Blanchard-Wrigglesworth, K.E. McCusker, and C.M. Bitz, 2011: The
8 reversibility of sea ice loss in a state-of-the-art climate model. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **38(16)**,
9 doi:10.1029/2011GL048739.
- 10 Arnell, N.W. and B. Lloyd-Hughes, 2014: The global-scale impacts of climate change on water resources
11 and flooding under new climate and socio-economic scenarios. *Climatic Change*, **122(1-2)**, 127-140,
12 doi:10.1007/s10584-013-0948-4.
- 13 Arnell, N.W., J.A. Lowe, B. Lloyd-Hughes, and T.J. Osborn, 2018: The impacts avoided with a 1.5°C
14 climate target: a global and regional assessment. *Climatic Change*, **147(1-2)**, 61-76,
15 doi:10.1007/s10584-017-2115-9.
- 16 Arnell, N.W. et al., 2016: Global-scale climate impact functions: the relationship between climate forcing
17 and impact. *Climatic Change*, **134(3)**, 475-487, doi:10.1007/s10584-013-1034-7.
- 18 Asiedu, B., J.-O. Adetola, and I. Odame Kissi, 2017a: Aquaculture in troubled climate: Farmers' perception
19 of climate change and their adaptation. *Cogent Food & Agriculture*, **3(1)**, 1296400,
20 doi:10.1080/23311932.2017.1296400.
- 21 Asiedu, B., F.K.E. Nunoo, and S. Iddrisu, 2017b: Prospects and sustainability of aquaculture development in
22 Ghana, West Africa. *Cogent Food & Agriculture*, **3(1)**, doi:10.1080/23311932.2017.1349531.
- 23 Asplund, M.E. et al., 2014: Ocean acidification and host-pathogen interactions: Blue mussels, *Mytilus edulis*,
24 encountering *Vibrio tubiashii*. *Environmental Microbiology*, **16(4)**, 1029-1039, doi:10.1111/1462-
25 2920.12307.
- 26 Asseng, S. et al., 2013: Uncertainty in simulating wheat yields under climate change. *Nature Climate*
27 *Change*, **3(9)**, 827-832, doi:10.1038/nclimate1916.
- 28 Asseng, S. et al., 2015: Rising temperatures reduce global wheat production. *Nature Climate Change*, **5(2)**,
29 143-147, doi:10.1038/nclimate2470.
- 30 Atkinson, A., V. Siegel, E.A. Pakhomov, M.J. Jessopp, and V. Loeb, 2009: A re-appraisal of the total
31 biomass and annual production of Antarctic krill. *Deep-Sea Research Part I: Oceanographic*
32 *Research Papers*, **56(5)**, 727-740, doi:10.1016/j.dsr.2008.12.007.
- 33 Auerbach, L.W. et al., 2015: Flood risk of natural and embanked landscapes on the Ganges-Brahmaputra
34 tidal delta plain. *Nature Climate Change*, **5**, 153-157.
- 35 Backhaus, A., I. Martinez-Zarzoso, and C. Muris, 2015: Do climate variations explain bilateral migration? A
36 gravity model analysis. *IZA Journal of Migration*, **4(1)**, 3, doi:10.1186/s40176-014-0026-3.
- 37 Bader, D.A. et al., 2018: Urban Climate Science. *Climate Change and Cities: Second Assessment Report of*
38 *the Urban Climate Change Research Network*, 27-60.
- 39 Bajželj, B. et al., 2014: Importance of food-demand management for climate mitigation. *Nature Climate*
40 *Change*, **4(10)**, 924-929, doi:10.1038/nclimate2353.
- 41 Baker, A.C., P.W. Glynn, and B. Riegl, 2008: Climate change and coral reef bleaching: An ecological
42 assessment of long-term impacts, recovery trends and future outlook. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf*
43 *Science*, **80(4)**, 435-471, doi:10.1016/j.ecss.2008.09.003.
- 44 Baker, H.S. et al., 2018: World, Higher CO₂ concentrations increase extreme event risk in a 1.5°C. *Nature*
45 *Climate Change* (in press).
- 46 Bakun, A., 1990: Global climate change and intensification of coastal ocean upwelling. *Science*, **247(4939)**,
47 198-201, doi:10.1126/science.247.4939.198.

- 1 Bakun, A. et al., 2015: Anticipated Effects of Climate Change on Coastal Upwelling Ecosystems. *Current*
2 *Climate Change Reports*, **1(2)**, 85-93, doi:10.1007/s40641-015-0008-4.
- 3 Baldwin, A. and E. Fornalé, 2017: Adaptive migration: pluralising the debate on climate change and
4 migration. *The Geographical Journal*, **183(4)**, 322-328, doi:10.1111/geoj.12242.
- 5 Barange, M. et al., 2014: Impacts of climate change on marine ecosystem production in societies dependent
6 on fisheries. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(3)**, 211-216, doi:10.1038/nclimate2119.
- 7 Barati, F. et al., 2008: Meiotic competence and DNA damage of porcine oocytes exposed to an elevated
8 temperature. *Theriogenology*, **69(6)**, 767-772, doi:10.1016/j.theriogenology.2007.08.038.
- 9 Barbier, E.B., 2015: Valuing the storm protection service of estuarine and coastal ecosystems. *Ecosystem*
10 *Services*, **11**, 32-38, doi:10.1016/j.ecoser.2014.06.010.
- 11 Barnett, J. et al., 2014: A local coastal adaptation pathway. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(12)**, 1103-1108,
12 doi:10.1038/nclimate2383.
- 13 Bassu, S. et al., 2014: How do various maize crop models vary in their responses to climate change factors?
14 *Global Change Biology*, **20(7)**, 2301-2320, doi:10.1111/gcb.12520.
- 15 Bates, N.R. and A.J. Peters, 2007: The contribution of atmospheric acid deposition to ocean acidification in
16 the subtropical North Atlantic Ocean. *Marine Chemistry*, **107(4)**, 547-558,
17 doi:10.1016/j.marchem.2007.08.002.
- 18 Bauer, N. et al., 2018: Global energy sector emission reductions and bioenergy use: overview of the
19 bioenergy demand phase of the EMF 33 model comparison. *Climatic Change* (in press),
20 doi:doi:10.1007/s10584-018-2226-y.
- 21 Bayraktarov, E. et al., 2016: The cost and feasibility of marine coastal restoration. *Ecological Applications*,
22 **26(4)**, 1055-1074, doi:10.1890/15-1077.
- 23 Bedarff, H. and C. Jakobeit, 2017: Climate change, migration, and displacement. The underestimated
24 disaster.. , 38.
- 25 Bednaršek, N., C.J. Harvey, I.C. Kaplan, R.A. Feely, and J. Možina, 2016: Pteropods on the edge:
26 Cumulative effects of ocean acidification, warming, and deoxygenation. *Progress in Oceanography*,
27 **145**, 1-24, doi:10.1016/j.pocean.2016.04.002.
- 28 Bednaršek, N. et al., 2012: Extensive dissolution of live pteropods in the Southern Ocean. *Nature*
29 *Geoscience*, **5(12)**, 881-885, doi:10.1038/ngeo1635.
- 30 Bednaršek, N. et al., 2014: *Limacina helicina* shell dissolution as an indicator of declining habitat suitability
31 owing to ocean acidification in the California Current Ecosystem. *Proceedings of the Royal Society*
32 *B: Biological Sciences*, **281(1785)**, 20140123-20140123, doi:10.1098/rspb.2014.0123.
- 33 Beetham, E., P.S. Kench, and S. Popinet, 2017: Future Reef Growth Can Mitigate Physical Impacts of Sea-
34 Level Rise on Atoll Islands. *Earth's Future*, **5(10)**, 1002-1014, doi:10.1002/2017EF000589.
- 35 Bell, J., 2012: Planning for Climate Change and Sea Level Rise: Queensland's New Coastal Plan.
36 *Environmental and Planning Law Journal*, **29(1)**, 61-74.
- 37 Bell, J. and M. Taylor, 2015: Building Climate-Resilient Food Systems for Pacific Islands. *WorldFish*, 72.
- 38 Bell, J.D., J.E. Johnson, and A.J. Hobday, 2011: *Vulnerability of tropical pacific fisheries and aquaculture to*
39 *climate change*. 925 pp.
- 40 Bell, J.D. et al., 2013: Mixed responses of tropical Pacific fisheries and aquaculture to climate change.
41 *Nature Climate Change*, **3(6)**, 591-599, doi:10.1038/nclimate1838.
- 42 Bell, J.D. et al., 2017: Adaptations to maintain the contributions of small-scale fisheries to food security in
43 the Pacific Islands. *Marine Policy*, doi:10.1016/j.marpol.2017.05.019.
- 44 Bender, M.A. et al., 2010: Modeled Impact of Anthropogenic Warming on the Frequency of Intense Atlantic
45 Hurricanes. *Science*, **327(5964)**, 454-458, doi:10.1126/science.1180568.
- 46 Benjamini, Y. and Y. Hochberg, 1995: Controlling the False Discovery Rate: A Practical and Powerful
47 Approach to Multiple Testing. *Journal of the Royal Statistical Society. Series B (Methodological)*,

- 1 57, 289-300, doi:10.2307/2346101.
- 2 Bertram, C. et al., 2018: Targeted policies can compensate most of the increased sustainability risks in 1.5°C
- 3 mitigation scenarios. *Environmental Research Letters* (in press).
- 4 Bettini, G., 2017: Where Next? Climate Change, Migration, and the (Bio)politics of Adaptation. *Global*
- 5 *Policy*, **8(S1)**, 33-39, doi:10.1111/1758-5899.12404.
- 6 Betts, R.A. et al., 2015: Climate and land use change impacts on global terrestrial ecosystems and river flows
- 7 in the HadGEM2-ES Earth system model using the representative concentration pathways.
- 8 *Biogeosciences*, **12(5)**, 1317-1338, doi:10.5194/bg-12-1317-2015.
- 9 Betts, R.A. et al., 2018: Changes in climate extremes, fresh water availability and vulnerability to food
- 10 insecurity projected at 1.5°C and 2°C global warming with a higher-resolution global climate model.
- 11 *Philosophical Transactions Royal Society A*, **376(2119)**,
- 12 doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1098/rsta.2016.0452.
- 13 Beyer, H.L. et al., 2018: Risk-sensitive planning for coral reef conservation under rapid climate change.
- 14 *Conservation Letters*, in press.
- 15 Bichet, A. and A. Diedhiou, 2018: West African Sahel becomes wetter during the last 30 years but dry spells
- 16 are shorter and more frequent. *Climate Research*.
- 17 Bindoff, N.L. et al., 2013a: Detection and Attribution of Climate Change: from Global to Regional. In:
- 18 *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth*
- 19 *Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K.
- 20 Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)].
- 21 pp. 867-952.
- 22 Bindoff, N.L. et al., 2013b: Detection and Attribution of Climate Change: from Global to Regional -
- 23 Supplementary Material. In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of*
- 24 *Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*
- 25 [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V.
- 26 Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. pp. 25.
- 27 Bispo, A. et al., 2017: Accounting for Carbon Stocks in Soils and Measuring GHGs Emission Fluxes from
- 28 Soils: Do We Have the Necessary Standards? *Frontiers in Environmental Science*, **5(July)**, 1-12,
- 29 doi:10.3389/fenvs.2017.00041.
- 30 Bittermann, K., S. Rahmstorf, R.E. Kopp, and A.C. Kemp, 2017: Global mean sea-level rise in a world
- 31 agreed upon in Paris Global mean sea-level rise in a world agreed upon in Paris. *Environmental*
- 32 *Research Letters*.
- 33 Blankespoor, B., S. Dasgupta, and B. Laplante, 2014: Sea-Level Rise and Coastal Wetlands. *AMBIO*, **43(8)**,
- 34 996-1005, doi:10.1007/s13280-014-0500-4.
- 35 Block, P. and K. Strzepek, 2012: Power Ahead: Meeting Ethiopia's Energy Needs Under a Changing
- 36 Climate. *Review of Development Economics*, **16(3)**, 476-488, doi:10.1111/j.1467-
- 37 9361.2012.00675.x.
- 38 Blume-Werry, G., J. Kreyling, H. Laudon, and A. Milbau, 2016: Short-term climate change manipulation
- 39 effects do not scale up to long-term legacies: effects of an absent snow cover on boreal forest plants.
- 40 *Journal of Ecology*, **104(6)**, 1638-1648, doi:10.1111/1365-2745.12636.
- 41 Boehlert, B. et al., 2015: Climate change impacts and greenhouse gas mitigation effects on US water quality.
- 42 *Journal of Advances in Modeling Earth Systems*, **7(3)**, 1326-1338, doi:10.1002/2014MS000400.
- 43 Bonal, D., B. Burban, C. Stahl, F. Wagner, and B. Hérault, 2016: The response of tropical rainforests to
- 44 drought - lessons from recent research and future prospects. *Annals of Forest Science*, **73(1)**, 27-44,
- 45 doi:10.1007/s13595-015-0522-5.
- 46 Bongaerts, P., T. Ridgway, E.M. Sampayo, and O. Hoegh-Guldberg, 2010: Assessing the 'deep reef refugia'
- 47 hypothesis: focus on Caribbean reefs. *Coral Reefs*, **29(2)**, 309-327, doi:10.1007/s00338-009-0581-x.

- 1 Bongaerts, P., C. Riginos, R. Brunner, N. Englebert, and S.R. Smith, 2017: Deep reefs are not universal
2 refuges: reseeding potential varies among coral species. *Science Advances*, **3(2)**, e1602373,
3 doi:10.1126/sciadv.1602373.
- 4 Bonsch, M. et al., 2016: Trade-offs between land and water requirements for large-scale bioenergy
5 production. *GCB Bioenergy*, **8(1)**, 11-24, doi:10.1111/gcbb.12226.
- 6 Bonte, M. and J.J.G. Zwolsman, 2010: Climate change induced salinisation of artificial lakes in the
7 Netherlands and consequences for drinking water production. *Water Research*, **44(15)**, 4411-4424,
8 doi:10.1016/j.watres.2010.06.004.
- 9 Boone, R.B., R.T. Conant, J. Sircely, P.K. Thornton, and M. Herrero, 2017: Impatti sui cambiamenti
10 climatici su determinati servizi ecosistemici di pascoli globali. *Biologia del cambiamento globale*.
- 11 Booth, M.S., 2018: Not carbon neutral: Assessing the net emissions impact of residues burned for bioenergy.
12 *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(3)**, 035001, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aaac88.
- 13 Bopp, L. et al., 2013: Multiple stressors of ocean ecosystems in the 21st century: Projections with CMIP5
14 models. *Biogeosciences*, **10(10)**, 6225-6245, doi:10.5194/bg-10-6225-2013.
- 15 Borma, L.S., C.A. Nobre, and M.F. Cardoso, 2013: 2.15 - Response of the Amazon Tropical Forests to
16 Deforestation, Climate, and Extremes, and the Occurrence of Drought and Fire. *Climate*
17 *Vulnerability*, 153-163, doi:10.1016/B978-0-12-384703-4.00228-8.
- 18 Bosello, F. and E. De Cian, 2014: Climate change, sea level rise, and coastal disasters. A review of modeling
19 practices. *Energy Economics*, **46**, 593-605, doi:10.1016/j.eneco.2013.09.002.
- 20 Boucher, O. et al., 2012: Reversibility in an Earth System model in response to CO2 concentration changes.
21 *Environmental Research Letters*, **7(2)**, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/7/2/024013.
- 22 Boucher, O. et al., 2013a: Rethinking climate engineering categorization in the context of climate change
23 mitigation and adaptation. *WIREs Climate Change*, **5(1)**, 23-35, doi:10.1002/wcc.261.
- 24 Boucher, O. et al., 2013b: Clouds and Aerosols. In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis.*
25 *Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on*
26 *Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A.
27 Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United
28 Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 573-657.
- 29 Bouttes, N., J.M. Gregory, and J.A. Lowe, 2013: The Reversibility of Sea Level Rise. *Journal of Climate*,
30 **26(8)**, 2502-2513, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00285.1.
- 31 Bouzid, M., F.J. Colón-González, T. Lung, I.R. Lake, and P.R. Hunter, 2014: Climate change and the
32 emergence of vector-borne diseases in Europe: case study of dengue fever. *BMC Public Health*,
33 **14(1)**, 781, doi:10.1186/1471-2458-14-781.
- 34 Boyd, P.W., 2015: Toward quantifying the response of the oceans' biological pump to climate change.
35 *Frontiers in Marine Science*, **2**, doi:10.3389/fmars.2015.00077.
- 36 Boyd, P.W., S. Sundby, and H.-O. Pörtner, 2014: Cross-chapter box on net primary production in the ocean.
37 In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral*
38 *Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental*
39 *Panel of Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea,
40 T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S.
41 MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge,
42 United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 133-136.
- 43 Boyd, P.W., S.T. Lennartz, D.M. Glover, and S.C. Doney, 2015: Biological ramifications of climate-change-
44 mediated oceanic multi-stressors. *Nature Climate Change*, **5(1)**, 71-79, doi:10.1038/nclimate2441.
- 45 Boysen, L. et al., 2017: The limits to global-warming mitigation by terrestrial carbon removal. *Earth's*
46 *Future*, **5(5)**, 463-474, doi:10.1002/2016EF000469.
- 47 Bozec, Y.-M.M., L. Alvarez-Filip, and P.J. Mumby, 2015: The dynamics of architectural complexity on

- 1 coral reefs under climate change. *Global Change Biology*, **21(1)**, 223-235, doi:10.1111/gcb.12698.
- 2 Bråthen, K., V. González, and N. Yoccoz, 2018: Gatekeepers to the effects of climate warming? Niche
3 construction restricts plant community changes along a temperature gradient. *Perspectives in Plant
4 Ecology, Evolution and Systematics*, **30**, 71-81, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ppees.2017.06.005.
- 5 Breitbart, D. et al., 2018: Declining oxygen in the global ocean and coastal waters. *Science*, **359(6371)**,
6 doi:10.1126/science.aam7240.
- 7 Brigham-Grette, J. et al., 2013: Pliocene Warmth, Polar Amplification, and Stepped Pleistocene Cooling
8 Recorded in NE Arctic Russia. *Science*, **340(6139)**, 1421-1427, doi:10.1126/science.1233137.
- 9 Bright, R.M. et al., 2017: Local temperature response to land cover and management change driven by non-
10 radiative processes. *Nature Climate Change*, **7(4)**, 296-302, doi:10.1038/nclimate3250.
- 11 Bring, A. et al., 2016: Arctic terrestrial hydrology: A synthesis of processes, regional effects, and research
12 challenges. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Biogeosciences*, **121(3)**, 621-649,
13 doi:10.1002/2015JG003131.
- 14 Brito, B.P., L.L. Rodriguez, J.M. Hammond, J. Pinto, and A.M. Perez, 2017: Review of the Global
15 Distribution of Foot-and-Mouth Disease Virus from 2007 to 2014. *Transboundary and Emerging
16 Diseases*, **64(2)**, 316-332, doi:10.1111/tbed.12373.
- 17 Brodie, J.E. et al., 2012: Terrestrial pollutant runoff to the Great Barrier Reef: An update of issues, priorities
18 and management responses. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, **65(4-9)**, 81-100,
19 doi:10.1016/j.marpolbul.2011.12.012.
- 20 Brown, S., R.J. Nicholls, J.A. Lowe, and J. Hinkel, 2016: Spatial variations of sea-level rise and impacts: An
21 application of DIVA. *Climatic Change*, **134(3)**, 403-416, doi:10.1007/s10584-013-0925-y.
- 22 Brown, S. et al., 2018a: Quantifying Land and People Exposed to Sea-Level Rise with No Mitigation and
23 1.5°C and 2.0°C Rise in Global Temperatures to Year 2300. *Earth's Future*, **6(3)**, 583-600,
24 doi:10.1002/2017EF000738.
- 25 Brown, S. et al., 2018b: What are the implications of sea-level rise for a 1.5, 2 and 3 °C rise in global mean
26 temperatures in the Ganges-Brahmaputra-Meghna and other vulnerable deltas? *Regional
27 Environmental Change*, 1-14, doi:https://doi.org/10.1007/s10113-018-1311-0.
- 28
- 29
- 30 Bruge, A., P. Alvarez, A. Fontán, U. Cotano, and G. Chust, 2016: Thermal Niche Tracking and Future
31 Distribution of Atlantic Mackerel Spawning in Response to Ocean Warming. *Frontiers in Marine
32 Science*, **3**, doi:10.3389/fmars.2016.00086.
- 33 Bruno, J.F. and E.R. Selig, 2007: Regional decline of coral cover in the Indo-Pacific: Timing, extent, and
34 subregional comparisons. *PLoS ONE*, **2(8)**, doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0000711.
- 35 Brzoska, M. and C. Fröhlich, 2016: Climate change, migration and violent conflict: vulnerabilities, pathways
36 and adaptation strategies. *Migration and Development*, **5(2)**, 190-210,
37 doi:10.1080/21632324.2015.1022973.
- 38 Buhaug, H., 2015: Climate-conflict research: some reflections on the way forward. *Wiley Interdisciplinary
39 Reviews: Climate Change*, **6(3)**, 269-275, doi:10.1002/wcc.336.
- 40 Buhaug, H., 2016: Climate Change and Conflict: Taking Stock. *Peace Economics, Peace Science and Public
41 Policy*, **22(4)**, doi:10.1515/peps-2016-0034.
- 42 Buhaug, H. et al., 2014: One effect to rule them all? A comment on climate and conflict. *Climatic Change*,
43 **127(3-4)**, 391-397, doi:10.1007/s10584-014-1266-1.
- 44 Burge, C.A. et al., 2014: Climate Change Influences on Marine Infectious Diseases: Implications for
45 Management and Society. *Annual Review of Marine Science*, **6(1)**, 249-277, doi:10.1146/annurev-
46 marine-010213-135029.
- 47 Burke, E.J. et al., 2017: Quantifying uncertainties of permafrost carbon-climate feedbacks. *Biogeosciences*,

- 1 **14(12)**, 3051-3066, doi:10.5194/bg-14-3051-2017.
- 2 Burke, L., K. Reytar, M. Spalding, and A. Perry, 2011: *Reefs at risk: Revisited*. 115 pp.
- 3 Burke, M., S.M. Hsiang, and E. Miguel, 2015a: Climate and Conflict. *Annual Review of Economics*, **7(1)**,
- 4 577-617, doi:10.1146/annurev-economics-080614-115430.
- 5 Burke, M., S.M. Hsiang, and E. Miguel, 2015b: Global non-linear effect of temperature on economic
- 6 production. *Nature*, **527(7577)**, 235-239, doi:10.1038/nature15725.
- 7 Burke, M., M. Davis, and N. Diffenbaugh, 2018: Large potential reduction in economic damages under UN
- 8 mitigation targets. *Nature* (in press).
- 9 Burrows, K. and P. Kinney, 2016: Exploring the Climate Change, Migration and Conflict Nexus.
- 10 *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, **13(4)**, 443,
- 11 doi:10.3390/ijerph13040443.
- 12 Burrows, M.T. et al., 2014: Geographical limits to species-range shifts are suggested by climate velocity.
- 13 *Nature*, **507(7493)**, 492-495, doi:10.1038/nature12976.
- 14 Butler, E.E. and P. Huybers, 2013: Adaptation of US maize to temperature variations. *Nature Climate*
- 15 *Change*, **3(1)**, 68-72, doi:10.1038/nclimate1585.
- 16 Buurman, J. and V. Babovic, 2016: Adaptation Pathways and Real Options Analysis: An approach to deep
- 17 uncertainty in climate change adaptation policies. *Policy and Society*, **35(2)**, 137-150,
- 18 doi:10.1016/j.polsoc.2016.05.002.
- 19 Byers, E. et al., 2018: Global exposure and vulnerability to multi-sector development and climate change
- 20 hotspots. *Environmental Research Letters* (in press).
- 21 Cacciapaglia, C. and R. van Woesik, 2015: Reef-coral refugia in a rapidly changing ocean. *Global Change*
- 22 *Biology*, **21(6)**, 2272-2282, doi:10.1111/gcb.12851.
- 23 Caesar, L., S. Rahmstorf, A. Robinson, G. Feulner, and V. Saba, 2018: Observed fingerprint of a weakening
- 24 Atlantic Ocean overturning circulation. *Nature*, **556(7700)**, 191-196, doi:10.1038/s41586-018-0006-
- 25 5.
- 26 Cai, R., S. Feng, M. Oppenheimer, and M. Pytlikova, 2016: Climate variability and international migration:
- 27 The importance of the agricultural linkage. *Journal of Environmental Economics and Management*,
- 28 **79**, 135-151, doi:10.1016/j.jeem.2016.06.005.
- 29 Cai, W. et al., 2012: More extreme swings of the South Pacific convergence zone due to greenhouse
- 30 warming. *Nature*, **488**, 365.
- 31 Cai, W. et al., 2015: Increased frequency of extreme La Niña events under greenhouse warming. *Nature*
- 32 *Climate Change*, **5**, 132, doi:10.1038/nclimate2492.
- 33 Cai, W.-J. et al., 2011: Acidification of subsurface coastal waters enhanced by eutrophication. *Nature*
- 34 *Geoscience*, **4(11)**, 766-770, doi:10.1038/ngeo1297.
- 35 Cai, Y., T.M. Lenton, and T.S. Lontzek, 2016: Risk of multiple interacting tipping points should encourage
- 36 rapid CO2 emission reduction. *Nature Climate Change*, **6(5)**, 520-525, doi:10.1038/nclimate2964.
- 37 Caldeira, K., 2013: Coral Bleaching: Coral 'refugia' amid heating seas. *Nature Climate Change*, **3(5)**, 444-
- 38 445, doi:10.1038/nclimate1888.
- 39 Callaway, R. et al., 2012: Review of climate change impacts on marine aquaculture in the UK and Ireland.
- 40 *Aquatic Conservation: Marine and Freshwater Ecosystems*, **22(3)**, 389-421, doi:10.1002/aqc.2247.
- 41 Camargo, S.J., 2013: Global and Regional Aspects of Tropical Cyclone Activity in the CMIP5 Models.
- 42 *Journal of Climate*, **26(24)**, 9880-9902, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00549.1.
- 43 Campbell, J. and O. Warrick, 2014: *Climate change and migration issues in the Pacific*. United Nations
- 44 Economic and Social Commission for Asia and the Pacific Pacific Office, 34 pp.
- 45 Cao, L. and K. Caldeira, 2010: Atmospheric carbon dioxide removal: long-term consequences and
- 46 commitment. *Environmental Research Letters*, **5(2)**, 024011, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/5/2/024011.
- 47 Cao, L., K. Caldeira, and A.K. Jain, 2007: Effects of carbon dioxide and climate change on ocean

- 1 acidification and carbonate mineral saturation. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **34(5)**,
2 doi:10.1029/2006GL028605.
- 3 Capo, E. et al., 2017: Tracking a century of changes in microbial eukaryotic diversity in lakes driven by
4 nutrient enrichment and climate warming. *Environmental Microbiology*, **19(7)**, 2873-2892,
5 doi:10.1111/1462-2920.13815.
- 6 Capron, E., A. Govin, R. Feng, B.L. Otto-Bliesner, and E.W. Wolff, 2017: Critical evaluation of climate
7 syntheses to benchmark CMIP6/PMIP4 127 ka Last Interglacial simulations in the high-latitude
8 regions. *Quaternary Science Reviews*, **168**, 137-150,
9 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.quascirev.2017.04.019.
- 10 Carleton, T., S.M. Hsiang, and M. Burke, 2016: Conflict in a changing climate. *The European Physical
11 Journal Special Topics*, **225(3)**, 489-511, doi:10.1140/epjst/e2015-50100-5.
- 12 Carleton, T.A. and S.M. Hsiang, 2016: Social and economic impacts of climate. *Science*, **353(6304)**,
13 aad9837, doi:10.1126/science.aad9837.
- 14 Carstensen, J., J.H. Andersen, B.G. Gustafsson, and D.J. Conley, 2014: Deoxygenation of the Baltic Sea
15 during the last century. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of
16 America*, **111(15)**, 5628-33, doi:10.1073/pnas.1323156111.
- 17 Carter Johnson, W., B. Werner, and G.R. Guntenspergen, 2016: Non-linear responses of glaciated prairie
18 wetlands to climate warming. *Climatic Change*, **134(1-2)**, 209-223, doi:10.1007/s10584-015-1534-8.
- 19 Carvalho, D., A. Rocha, M. Gómez-Gesteira, and C. Silva Santos, 2017: Potential impacts of climate change
20 on European wind energy resource under the CMIP5 future climate projections. *Renewable Energy*,
21 **101**, 29-40, doi:10.1016/j.renene.2016.08.036.
- 22 Castillo, N., L.M. Saavedra, C.A. Vargas, C. Gallardo-Escárate, and C. Détrée, 2017: Ocean acidification
23 and pathogen exposure modulate the immune response of the edible mussel *Mytilus chilensis*. *Fish
24 and Shellfish Immunology*, **70**, 149-155, doi:10.1016/j.fsi.2017.08.047.
- 25 Cazenave, A. and G. Cozannet, 2014: Sea level rise and its coastal impacts. *Earth's Future*, **2(2)**, 15-34,
26 doi:10.1002/2013EF000188.
- 27 Cazenave, A. et al., 2014: The rate of sea-level rise. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(5)**, 358-361,
28 doi:10.1038/nclimate2159.
- 29 Ceccarelli, S. and J.E. Rabinovich, 2015: Global Climate Change Effects on Venezuela's Vulnerability to
30 Chagas Disease is Linked to the Geographic Distribution of Five Triatomine Species. *Journal of
31 Medical Entomology*, **52(6)**, 1333-1343, doi:10.1093/jme/tjv119.
- 32 Chadburn, S.E. et al., 2017: An observation-based constraint on permafrost loss as a function of global
33 warming. *Nature Climate Change*, 1-6, doi:10.1038/nclimate3262.
- 34 Challinor, A.J. et al., 2014: A meta-analysis of crop yield under climate change and adaptation. *Nature
35 Climate Change*, **4(4)**, 287-291, doi:10.1038/nclimate2153.
- 36 Chapman, A. and S. Darby, 2016: Evaluating sustainable adaptation strategies for vulnerable mega-deltas
37 using system dynamics modelling: Rice agriculture in the Mekong Delta's An Giang Province,
38 Vietnam. *Science of the Total Environment*, **559**, 326-338, doi:10.1016/j.scitotenv.2016.02.162.
- 39 Chapman, A.D., S.E. Darby, H.M. Hông, E.L. Tompkins, and T.P.D. Van, 2016: Adaptation and
40 development trade-offs: fluvial sediment deposition and the sustainability of rice-cropping in An
41 Giang Province, Mekong Delta. *Climatic Change*, **137(3-4)**, 1-16, doi:10.1007/s10584-016-1684-3.
- 42 Cheal, A.J., M.A. MacNeil, M.J. Emslie, and H. Sweatman, 2017: The threat to coral reefs from more
43 intense cyclones under climate change. *Global Change Biology*, **23(4)**, 1511-1524,
44 doi:10.1111/gcb.13593.
- 45 Chen, B. et al., 2014: The impact of climate change and anthropogenic activities on alpine grassland over the
46 Qinghai-Tibet Plateau. *Agricultural and Forest Meteorology*, **189**, 11-18,
47 doi:10.1016/j.agrformet.2014.01.002.

- 1 Chen, C., G.S. Zhou, and L. Zhou, 2014: Impacts of climate change on rice yield in china from 1961 to 2010
2 based on provincial data. *Journal of Integrative Agriculture*, **13(7)**, 1555-1564, doi:10.1016/S2095-
3 3119(14)60816-9.
- 4 Chen, J. et al., 2017: Assessing changes of river discharge under global warming of 1.5 °C and 2 °C in the
5 upper reaches of the Yangtze River Basin: Approach by using multiple- GCMs and hydrological
6 models. *Quaternary International*, **453**, 1-11, doi:10.1016/j.quaint.2017.01.017.
- 7 Cheung, W.W.L., R. Watson, and D. Pauly, 2013: Signature of ocean warming in global fisheries catch.
8 *Nature*, **497(7449)**, 365-368, doi:10.1038/nature12156.
- 9 Cheung, W.W.L., G. Reygondeau, and T.L. Frölicher, 2016a: Large benefits to marine fisheries of meeting
10 the 1.5°C global warming target. *Science*, **354(6319)**, 1591-1594, doi:10.1126/science.aag2331.
- 11 Cheung, W.W.L. et al., 2009: Projecting global marine biodiversity impacts under climate change scenarios.
12 *Fish and Fisheries*, **10(3)**, 235-251, doi:10.1111/j.1467-2979.2008.00315.x.
- 13 Cheung, W.W.L. et al., 2010: Large-scale redistribution of maximum fisheries catch potential in the global
14 ocean under climate change. *Global Change Biology*, **16(1)**, 24-35, doi:10.1111/j.1365-
15 2486.2009.01995.x.
- 16 Cheung, W.W.L. et al., 2016b: Structural uncertainty in projecting global fisheries catches under climate
17 change. *Ecological Modelling*, **325**, 57-66, doi:10.1016/j.ecolmodel.2015.12.018.
- 18 Chiew, F.H.S. et al., 2014: Observed hydrologic non-stationarity in far south-eastern Australia: Implications
19 for modelling and prediction. *Stochastic Environmental Research and Risk Assessment*, **28(1)**, 3-15,
20 doi:10.1007/s00477-013-0755-5.
- 21 Chilkoti, V., T. Bolisetti, and R. Balachandar, 2017: Climate change impact assessment on hydropower
22 generation using multi-model climate ensemble. *Renewable Energy*, **109**, 510-517,
23 doi:10.1016/j.renene.2017.02.041.
- 24 Cho, S.J. and B.A. McCarl, 2017: Climate change influences on crop mix shifts in the United States.
25 *Scientific Reports*, **7**, 40845, doi:10.1038/srep40845.
- 26 Chollett, I., P.J. Mumby, and J. Cortés, 2010: Upwelling areas do not guarantee refuge for coral reefs in a
27 warming ocean. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, **416**, 47-56, doi:10.2307/24875251.
- 28 Chollett, I., P.J. Mumby, and I.M. Chollett Pj., 2013: Reefs of last resort: Locating and assessing thermal
29 refugia in the wider Caribbean. *Biological Conservation*, **167(2013)**, 179-186,
30 doi:10.1016/j.biocon.2013.08.010.
- 31 Chollett, I., S. Enr?quez, and P.J. Mumby, 2014: Redefining Thermal Regimes to Design Reserves for Coral
32 Reefs in the Face of Climate Change. *PLOS ONE*, **9(10)**, e110634,
33 doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0110634.
- 34 Christensen, J.H. et al., 2007: Regional Climate Projections. In: *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science*
35 *Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental*
36 *Panel on Climate Change* [Solomon, S., D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt,
37 M. Tignor, and H.L. Miller (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and
38 New York, NY, USA, pp. 847-940.
- 39 Christensen, J.H. et al., 2013: Climate Phenomena and their Relevance for Future Regional Climate Change.
40 In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth*
41 *Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K.
42 Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)].
43 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.
- 44 Christiansen, S.M., 2016: Introduction. In: *Climate Conflicts - A Case of International Environmental and*
45 *Humanitarian Law*. Springer International Publishing, Cham, pp. 1-17.
- 46 Chung, E.S., H.-K. Cheong, J.-H. Park, J.-H. Kim, and H. Han, 2017: Current and Projected Burden of
47 Disease From High Ambient Temperature in Korea. *Epidemiology*, **28**, S98-S105.

- 1 Church, J. et al., 2013: Sea level change. *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of*
2 *Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*,
3 1137-1216, doi:10.1017/CB09781107415315.026.
- 4 Chust, G. et al., 2014a: Biomass changes and trophic amplification of plankton in a warmer ocean. *Global*
5 *Change Biology*, **20(7)**, 2124-2139, doi:10.1111/gcb.12562.
- 6 Chust, G. et al., 2014b: Are Calanus spp. shifting poleward in the North Atlantic? A habitat modelling
7 approach. *ICES Journal of Marine Science*, **71(2)**, 241-253, doi:10.1093/icesjms/fst147.
- 8 Ciais, P. et al., 2013: Carbon and other biogeochemical cycles. In: *Climate Change 2013 the Physical*
9 *Science Basis: Working Group I Contribution to the Fifth Assessment Report of the*
10 *Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K.
11 Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University
12 Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 465-570.
- 13 Cinner, J.E. et al., 2012: Vulnerability of coastal communities to key impacts of climate change on coral reef
14 fisheries. *Global Environmental Change*, **22(1)**, 12-20, doi:10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2011.09.018.
- 15 Cinner, J.E. et al., 2016: A framework for understanding climate change impacts on coral reef social-
16 ecological systems. *Regional Environmental Change*, **16(4)**, 1133-1146, doi:10.1007/s10113-015-
17 0832-z.
- 18 Ciscar, J.C. (ed.), 2014: *Climate impacts in Europe - The JRC PESETA II project*. EUR - Scientific and
19 Technical Research, Publications Office of the European Union.
- 20 Clark, P.U. et al., 2016: Consequences of twenty-first-century policy for multi-millennial climate and sea-
21 level change. *Nature Climate Change*, **6(4)**, 360-369, doi:10.1038/NCLIMATE2923.
- 22 Clarke, L.E. et al., 2014: Assessing Transformation Pathways. In: *Climate Change 2014: Mitigation of*
23 *Climate Change. Contribution of Working Group III to the Fifth Assessment Report of the*
24 *Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Edenhofer, O., R. Pichs-Madruga, Y. Sokona, E.
25 Farahani, S. Kadner, K. Seyboth, A. Adler, I. Baum, S. Brunner, P. Eickemeier, B. Kriemann, J.
26 Savolainen, S. Schlömer, C. von Stechow, T. Zwickel, and J.C. Minx (eds.)]. Cambridge University
27 Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 413-510.
- 28 Clausen, K.K. and P. Clausen, 2014: Forecasting future drowning of coastal waterbird habitats reveals a
29 major conservation concern. *Biological Conservation*, **171**, 177-185,
30 doi:10.1016/j.biocon.2014.01.033.
- 31 Clements, J.C. and T. Chopin, 2017: Ocean acidification and marine aquaculture in North America: Potential
32 impacts and mitigation strategies. *Reviews in Aquaculture*, **9(4)**, 326341, doi:10.1111/raq.12140.
- 33 Clements, J.C., D. Bourque, J. McLaughlin, M. Stephenson, and L.A. Comeau, 2017: Extreme ocean
34 acidification reduces the susceptibility of eastern oyster shells to a polydroid parasite. *Journal of*
35 *Fish Diseases*, **40(11)**, 1573-1585, doi:10.1111/jfd.12626.
- 36 Collier, R.J. and K.G. Gebremedhin, 2015: Thermal Biology of Domestic Animals. *Annual Review of*
37 *Animal Biosciences*, **3(1)**, 513-532, doi:10.1146/annurev-animal-022114-110659.
- 38 Collins, M. et al., 2013: Long-term Climate Change: Projections, Commitments and Irreversibility. In:
39 *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth*
40 *Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K.
41 Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)].
42 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1029-
43 1136.
- 44 Colón-González, F.J., C. Fezzi, I.R. Lake, P.R. Hunter, and Y. Sukthana, 2013: The Effects of Weather and
45 Climate Change on Dengue. *PLoS Neglected Tropical Diseases*, **7(11)**, e2503,
46 doi:10.1371/journal.pntd.0002503.
- 47 Coniglio, N.D. and G. Pesce, 2015: Climate variability and international migration: an empirical analysis.

- 1 *Environment and Development Economics*, **20(04)**, 434-468, doi:10.1017/S1355770X14000722.
- 2 Conlon, K., A. Monaghan, M. Hayden, and O. Wilhelmi, 2016: Potential impacts of future warming and land
3 use changes on intra-urban heat exposure in Houston, Texas. *PLOS ONE*, **11(2)**, e0148890,
4 doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0148890.
- 5 Constable, A.L., 2017: Climate change and migration in the Pacific: options for Tuvalu and the Marshall
6 Islands. *Regional Environmental Change*, **17(4)**, 1029-1038, doi:10.1007/s10113-016-1004-5.
- 7 Cook, B.I., M.J. Puma, and N.Y. Krakauer, 2011: Irrigation induced surface cooling in the context of modern
8 and increased greenhouse gas forcing. *Climate Dynamics*, **37(7-8)**, 1587-1600, doi:10.1007/s00382-
9 010-0932-x.
- 10 Cook, B.I., K.J. Anchukaitis, R. Touchan, D.M. Meko, and E.R. Cook, 2016: Spatiotemporal drought
11 variability in the Mediterranean over the last 900 years. *Journal of Geophysical Research:
12 Atmospheres*, **121(5)**, 2060-2074, doi:10.1002/2015JD023929.
- 13 Cooper, E.J., 2014: Warmer Shorter Winters Disrupt Arctic Terrestrial Ecosystems. *Annual Review of
14 Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics*, **45**, 271-295, doi:10.1146/annurev-ecolsys-120213-091620.
- 15 Cooper, J.A.G., M.C. O'Connor, and S. McIvor, 2016: Coastal defences versus coastal ecosystems: A
16 regional appraisal. *Marine Policy*, doi:10.1016/j.marpol.2016.02.021.
- 17 Costanza, R. et al., 2014: Changes in the global value of ecosystem services. *Global Environmental Change*,
18 **26(1)**, 152-158, doi:10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2014.04.002.
- 19 Coumou, D. and A. Robinson, 2013: Historic and future increase in the global land area affected by monthly
20 heat extremes. *Environmental Research Letters*, **8(3)**, 034018, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/8/3/034018.
- 21 Cousino, L.K., R.H. Becker, and K.A. Zmijewski, 2015: Modeling the effects of climate change on water,
22 sediment, and nutrient yields from the Maumee River watershed. *Journal of Hydrology: Regional
23 Studies*, **4**, 762-775, doi:10.1016/j.ejrh.2015.06.017.
- 24 Cowtan, K. and R.G. Way, 2014: Coverage bias in the HadCRUT4 temperature series and its impact on
25 recent temperature trends. *Quarterly Journal of the Royal Meteorological Society*, **140(683)**, 1935-
26 1944, doi:10.1002/qj.2297.
- 27 Cox, P.M., R.A. Betts, C.D. Jones, S.A. Spall, and I.J. Totterdell, 2000: Acceleration of global warming due
28 to carbon-cycle feedbacks in a coupled climate model. *Nature*, **408**, 184, doi:10.1038/35041539.
- 29 Cox, P.M. et al., 2013: Sensitivity of tropical carbon to climate change constrained by carbon dioxide
30 variability. *Nature*, **494**, 341, doi:10.1038/nature11882.
- 31 Craine, J.M., A.J. Elmore, K.C. Olson, and D. Tolleson, 2010: Climate change and cattle nutritional stress.
32 *Global Change Biology*, **16(10)**, 2901-2911, doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2009.02060.x.
- 33 Cramer, W. et al., 2014: Detection and Attribution of Observed Impacts. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts,
34 Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group
35 II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B.,
36 V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, and M.D. Mastrandrea (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press,
37 Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 979-1037.
- 38 Crosby, S.C. et al., 2016: Salt marsh persistence is threatened by predicted sea-level rise. *Estuarine, Coastal
39 and Shelf Science*, **181**, 93-99, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecss.2016.08.018.
- 40 Crowther, T. et al., 2016: Quantifying global soil carbon losses in response to warming. *Nature*, **540**, 104-
41 108.
- 42 Croxall, J.P., 1992: Southern-Ocean Environmental-Changes - Effects on Seabird, Seal and Whale
43 Populations. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B-Biological
44 Sciences*, **338(1285)**, 319-328, doi:DOI 10.1098/rstb.1992.0152.
- 45 Cui, L., Z. Ge, L. Yuan, and L. Zhang, 2015: Vulnerability assessment of the coastal wetlands in the Yangtze
46 Estuary, China to sea-level rise. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, **156(Supplement C)**, 42-51,
47 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecss.2014.06.015.

- 1 Cunningham, S.C. et al., 2015: Balancing the environmental benefits of reforestation in agricultural regions.
2 *Perspectives in Plant Ecology, Evolution and Systematics*, **17(4)**, 301-317,
3 doi:10.1016/j.ppees.2015.06.001.
- 4 Dai, A., 2016: Historical and Future Changes in Streamflow and Continental Runoff. In: *Terrestrial Water*
5 *Cycle and Climate Change* [Tang, Q. and T. Oki (eds.)]. John Wiley & Sons, Inc. pp. 17-37.
- 6 Daioglou, V. et al., 2016: Projections of the availability and cost of residues from agriculture and forestry.
7 *GCB Bioenergy*, **8(2)**, 456-470, doi:10.1111/gcbb.12285.
- 8 Dale, V.H. et al., 2017: Status and prospects for renewable energy using wood pellets from the southeastern
9 United States. *GCB Bioenergy*, **9(8)**, 1296-1305, doi:10.1111/gcbb.12445.
- 10 Daliakopoulos, I.N. et al., 2017: Yield Response of Mediterranean Rangelands under a Changing Climate.
11 *Land Degradation & Development*, **28(7)**, 1962-1972, doi:10.1002/ldr.2717.
- 12 Dalpadado, P. et al., 2014: Productivity in the Barents Sea - Response to recent climate variability. *PLoS*
13 *ONE*, **9(5)**, e95273, doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0095273.
- 14 d'Amour, C.B., L. Wenz, M. Kalkuhl, J.C. Steckel, and F. Creutzig, 2016: Teleconnected food supply
15 shocks. *Environmental Research Letters*, **11(3)**, 35007.
- 16 Dargie, G.C. et al., 2017: Age, extent and carbon storage of the central Congo Basin peatland complex.
17 *Nature*, **542(7639)**, 86-90, doi:10.1038/nature21048.
- 18 Dasgupta, P. et al., 2014: Rural areas. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability.*
19 *Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment*
20 *Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken,
21 K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B.
22 Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)].
23 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 613-657.
- 24 David, C. et al., 2017: Community structure of under-ice fauna in relation to winter sea-ice habitat properties
25 from the Weddell Sea. *Polar Biology*, **40(2)**, 247-261, doi:10.1007/s00300-016-1948-4.
- 26 Davin, E.L., S.I. Seneviratne, P. Ciais, A. Olioso, and T. Wang, 2014: Preferential cooling of hot extremes
27 from cropland albedo management. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United*
28 *States of America*, **111(27)**, 9757-9761, doi:10.1073/pnas.1317323111.
- 29 de Jong, J. et al., 2014: *Consequences of an increased extraction of forest biofuel in Sweden - A synthesis*
30 *from the biofuel research programme 2007-2011, supported by Swedish Energy Agency. Summary of*
31 *the synthesis report*. ER 2014:09, Swedish Energy Agency, Eskilstuna, Sweden, 37 pp.
- 32 de Queiroz, A.R., L.M. Marangon Lima, J.W. Marangon Lima, B.C. da Silva, and L.A. Scianni, 2016:
33 Climate change impacts in the energy supply of the Brazilian hydro-dominant power system.
34 *Renewable Energy*, **99**, 379-389, doi:10.1016/j.renene.2016.07.022.
- 35 De Rensis, F., I. García-Ispierto, and F. López-Gatius, 2015: Seasonal Heat Stress: Clinical Implications and
36 Hormone Treatments for the Fertility of Dairy Cows. *Theriogenology*, **84**.
- 37 de Sherbinin, A., 2014: Climate change hotspots mapping: what have we learned? *Climatic Change*, **123(1)**,
38 23-37, doi:10.1007/s10584-013-0900-7.
- 39 De Souza, A.P., J.-C. Cocuron, A.C. Garcia, A.P. Alonso, and M.S. Buckeridge, 2015: Changes in Whole-
40 Plant Metabolism during the Grain-Filling Stage in Sorghum Grown under Elevated CO₂ and
41 Drought. *Plant Physiology*, **169(3)**, 1755 LP - 1765.
- 42 de Vernal, A., R. Gersonde, H. Goosse, M.-S. Seidenkrantz, and E.W. Wolff, 2013: Sea ice in the
43 paleoclimate system: the challenge of reconstructing sea ice from proxies - an introduction.
44 *Quaternary Science Reviews*, **79**, 1-8, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.quascirev.2013.08.009.
- 45 de Vrese, P., S. Hagemann, and M. Claussen, 2016: Asian irrigation, African rain: Remote impacts of
46 irrigation. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **43(8)**, 3737-3745, doi:10.1002/2016GL068146.
- 47 De'ath, G., K.E. Fabricius, H. Sweatman, and M. Puotinen, 2012: The 27-year decline of coral cover on the

- 1 Great Barrier Reef and its causes. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United*
2 *States of America*, **109(44)**, 17995-9, doi:10.1073/pnas.1208909109.
- 3 DeBeer, C.M., H.S. Wheatler, S.K. Carey, and K.P. Chun, 2016: Recent climatic, cryospheric, and
4 hydrological changes over the interior of western Canada: a review and synthesis. *Hydrology and*
5 *Earth System Sciences*, **20(4)**, 1573-1598, doi:10.5194/hess-20-1573-2016.
- 6 DeConto, R.M. and D. Pollard, 2016: Contribution of Antarctica to past and future sea-level rise. *Nature*,
7 **531(7596)**, 591-7, doi:10.1038/nature17145.
- 8 Déqué, M. et al., 2017: A multi-model climate response over tropical Africa at +2°C. *Climate Services*, **7**,
9 87-95, doi:10.1016/j.cliser.2016.06.002.
- 10 Deryng, D., D. Conway, N. Ramankutty, J. Price, and R. Warren, 2014: Global crop yield response to
11 extreme heat stress under multiple climate change futures. *Environmental Research Letters*, **9(3)**,
12 034011, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/9/3/034011.
- 13 Deutsch, C., A. Ferrel, B. Seibel, H.-O. Pörtner, and R.B. Huey, 2015: Climate change tightens a metabolic
14 constraint on marine habitats. *Science*, **348(6239)**, 1132-1135, doi:10.1126/science.aaa1605.
- 15 Di Lorenzo, E., 2015: Climate science: The future of coastal ocean upwelling. *Nature*, **518(7539)**, 310-311,
16 doi:10.1038/518310a.
- 17 Di Nitto, D. et al., 2014: Mangroves facing climate change: Landward migration potential in response to
18 projected scenarios of sea level rise. *Biogeosciences*, **11(3)**, 857-871, doi:10.5194/bg-11-857-2014.
- 19 Diaz, R.J. and R. Rosenberg, 2008: Spreading Dead Zones and Consequences for Marine Ecosystems.
20 *Science*, **321(5891)**, 926-929, doi:10.1126/science.1156401.
- 21 Diedhiou, A. et al., 2018: Changes in climate extremes over West and Central Africa at 1.5°C and 2°C global
22 warming. *Environmental Research Letters* (in press).
- 23 Dieleman, C.M., Z. Lindo, J.W. McLaughlin, A.E. Craig, and B.A. Branfireun, 2016: Climate change effects
24 on peatland decomposition and porewater dissolved organic carbon biogeochemistry.
25 *Biogeochemistry*, **128(3)**, 385-396, doi:10.1007/s10533-016-0214-8.
- 26 Dionisio, K.L. et al., 2017: Characterizing the impact of projected changes in climate and air quality on
27 human exposures to ozone. *Journal of Exposure Science And Environmental Epidemiology*, **27**, 260,
28 doi:10.1038/jes.2016.81.
- 29 Do, H.X., S. Westra, and M. Leonard, 2017: A global-scale investigation of trends in annual maximum
30 streamflow. *Journal of Hydrology*, **552**, 28-43, doi:10.1016/J.JHYDROL.2017.06.015.
- 31 Döll, P. et al., 2018: Risks for the global freshwater system at 1.5 °C and 2 °C global warming.
32 *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(4)**, 044038, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aab792.
- 33 Dolman, A.J. et al., 2010: A Carbon Cycle Science Update Since IPCC AR4. *Ambio*, **39(5-6)**, 402-412,
34 doi:10.1007/s13280-010-0083-7.
- 35 Doney, S., L. Bopp, and M. Long, 2014: Historical and Future Trends in Ocean Climate and
36 Biogeochemistry. *Oceanography*, **27(1)**, 108-119, doi:10.5670/oceanog.2014.14.
- 37 Donk, P., E. Uytven, P. Willems, and M.A. Taylor, 2018: Assessment of the potential implications of a
38 1.5°C versus higher global temperature rise for the Afobaka hydropower scheme in Suriname.
39 *Regional Environmental Change*, doi:10.1007/s10113-018-1339-1.
- 40 Donnelly, C. et al., 2017: Impacts of climate change on European hydrology at 1.5, 2 and 3 degrees mean
41 global warming above preindustrial level. *Climatic Change*, **143(1-2)**, 13-26, doi:10.1007/s10584-
42 017-1971-7.
- 43 Donner, S.D., 2009: Coping with commitment: Projected thermal stress on coral reefs under different future
44 scenarios. *PLoS ONE*, **4(6)**, doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0005712.
- 45 Donner, S.D., W.J. Skirving, C.M. Little, M. Oppenheimer, and O. Hoegh-Gulberg, 2005: Global assessment
46 of coral bleaching and required rates of adaptation under climate change. *Global Change Biology*,
47 **11(12)**, 2251-2265, doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2005.01073.x.

- 1 Dosio, A., 2017: Projection of temperature and heat waves for Africa with an ensemble of CORDEX
2 Regional Climate Models. *Climate Dynamics*, **49(1)**, 493-519, doi:10.1007/s00382-016-3355-5.
- 3 Dosio, A. and E.M. Fischer, 2018: Will half a degree make a difference? Robust projections of indices of
4 mean and extreme climate in Europe under 1.5°C, 2°C, and 3°C global warming. *Geophys. Res.
5 Lett.*, **45**, 935.
- 6 Dosio, A., L. Mentaschi, E.M. Fischer, and K. Wyser, 2018: Extreme heat waves under 1.5°C and 2°C
7 global warming. *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(5)**, 54006.
- 8 Dove, S.G. et al., 2013: Future reef decalcification under a business-as-usual CO2 emission scenario.
9 *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, **110(38)**, 15342-
10 15347, doi:10.1073/pnas.1302701110.
- 11 Dowsett, H. et al., 2016: The PRISM4 (mid-Piacenzian) paleoenvironmental reconstruction. *Climate of the
12 Past*, **12(7)**, 1519-1538, doi:10.5194/cp-12-1519-2016.
- 13 Doyon, B., D. Belanger, and P. Gosselin, 2008: The potential impact of climate change on annual and
14 seasonal mortality for three cities in Québec, Canada. *International Journal of Health Geographics*,
15 **7**, 23, doi:10.1186/1476-072x-7-23.
- 16 Draper, F.C. et al., 2014: The distribution and amount of carbon in the largest peatland complex in
17 Amazonia. *Environmental Research Letters*, **9(12)**, 124017, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/9/12/124017.
- 18 Drijfhout, S. et al., 2015: Catalogue of abrupt shifts in Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change climate
19 models. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, **112(43)**,
20 E5777-E5786, doi:10.1073/pnas.1511451112.
- 21 Drouet, A.S. et al., 2013: Grounding line transient response in marine ice sheet models. *The Cryosphere*,
22 **7(2)**, 395-406, doi:10.5194/tc-7-395-2013.
- 23 Duarte, C.M. et al., 2013: Is Ocean Acidification an Open-Ocean Syndrome? Understanding Anthropogenic
24 Impacts on Seawater pH. *Estuaries and Coasts*, **36(2)**, 221-236, doi:10.1007/s12237-013-9594-3.
- 25 Duke, N.C. et al., 2017: Large-scale dieback of mangroves in Australia's Gulf of Carpentaria: A severe
26 ecosystem response, coincidental with an unusually extreme weather event. *Marine and Freshwater
27 Research*, **68(10)**, 1816-1829, doi:10.1071/MF16322.
- 28 Dunne, J.P., R.J. Stouffer, and J.G. John, 2013: Reductions in labour capacity from heat stress under climate
29 warming. *Nature Climate Change*, **3(4)**, 1-4, doi:10.1038/nclimate1827.
- 30 Duputié, A., A. Rutschmann, O. Ronce, and I. Chuine, 2015: Phenological plasticity will not help all species
31 adapt to climate change. *Global Change Biology*, **21(8)**, 3062-3073, doi:10.1111/gcb.12914.
- 32 Durack, P.J., S.E. Wijffels, and R.J. Matear, 2012: Ocean Salinities Reveal Strong Global Water Cycle
33 Intensification During 1950 to 2000. *Science*, **336(6080)**, 455-458, doi:10.1126/science.1212222.
- 34 Durand, G. and F. Pattyn, 2015: Reducing uncertainties in projections of Antarctic ice mass loss. *The
35 Cryosphere*, **9(6)**, 2043-2055, doi:10.5194/tc-9-2043-2015.
- 36 Durand, J.-L. et al., 2017: How accurately do maize crop models simulate the interactions of atmospheric
37 CO2 concentration levels with limited water supply on water use and yield? *European Journal of
38 Agronomy*, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eja.2017.01.002.
- 39 Dutton, A. et al., 2015: Sea-level rise due to polar ice-sheet mass loss during past warm periods. *Science*,
40 **349(6244)**, doi:10.1126/science.aaa4019.
- 41 Ebi, K.L., N.H. Ogden, J.C. Semenza, and A. Woodward, 2017: Detecting and Attributing Health Burdens to
42 Climate Change. *Environmental Health Perspectives*, **125(8)**, 085004, doi:10.1289/EHP1509.
- 43 Ebi, K.L. et al., 2018: Health risks of warming of 1.5°C, 2°C, and higher, above pre-industrial temperatures.
44 *Environmental Research Letters* (in press), doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aac4bd.
- 45 Ekstrom, J.A. et al., 2015: Vulnerability and adaptation of US shellfisheries to ocean acidification. *Nature
46 Climate Change*, **5(3)**, 207-214, doi:10.1038/nclimate2508.
- 47 Elliff, C.I. and I.R. Silva, 2017: Coral reefs as the first line of defense: Shoreline protection in face of climate

- 1 change. *Marine Environmental Research*, **127**, 148-154, doi:10.1016/j.marenvres.2017.03.007.
- 2 Elliott, J. et al., 2014: Constraints and potentials of future irrigation water availability on agricultural
3 production under climate change. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **111(9)**, 3239-
4 3244, doi:10.1073/pnas.1222474110.
- 5 Ellison, D. et al., 2017: Trees, forests and water: Cool insights for a hot world. *Global Environmental*
6 *Change*, **43**, 51-61, doi:10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2017.01.002.
- 7 Ellison, J.C., 2014: Climate Change Adaptation: Management Options for Mangrove Areas. *Mangrove*
8 *Ecosystems of Asia: Status, Challenges and Management Strategies*, 391-413, doi:10.1007/978-1-
9 4614-8582-7_18.
- 10 Ellsworth, D.S. et al., 2017: Elevated CO₂ does not increase eucalypt forest productivity on a low-
11 phosphorus soil. *Nature Climate Change*, **7**, 279, doi:10.1038/nclimate3235.
- 12 Elsner, J.B., J.P. Kossin, and T.H. Jagger, 2008: The increasing intensity of the strongest tropical cyclones.
13 *Nature*, **455(7209)**, 92-95, doi:10.1038/nature07234.
- 14 Emanuel, K., 2005: Increasing destructiveness of tropical cyclones over the past 30 years. *Nature*, **436**, 686,
15 doi:10.1038/nature03906.
- 16 Emanuel, K., 2017: A fast intensity simulator for tropical cyclone risk analysis. *Natural Hazards*, **88(2)**, 779-
17 796, doi:10.1007/s11069-017-2890-7.
- 18 Endres, S., L. Galgani, U. Riebesell, K.G. Schulz, and A. Engel, 2014: Stimulated bacterial growth under
19 elevated pCO₂: Results from an off-shore mesocosm study. *PLoS ONE*, **9(6)**,
20 doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0099228.
- 21 Engelbrecht, C.J. and F.A. Engelbrecht, 2016: Shifts in Köppen-Geiger climate zones over southern Africa
22 in relation to key global temperature goals. *Theoretical and Applied Climatology*, **123**.
- 23 Engelbrecht, F.A., J.L. McGregor, and C.J. Engelbrecht, 2009: Dynamics of the Conformal-Cubic
24 Atmospheric Model projected climate-change signal over southern Africa. *International Journal of*
25 *Climatology*, **29(7)**, 1013-1033, doi:10.1002/joc.1742.
- 26 Engelbrecht, F.A. et al., 2015: Projections of rapidly rising surface temperatures over Africa under low
27 mitigation. *Environmental Research Letters*, **10(8)**, 085004, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/10/8/085004.
- 28 Fabricius, K.E. et al., 2011: Losers and winners in coral reefs acclimatized to elevated carbon dioxide
29 concentrations. *Nature Climate Change*, **1(3)**, 165-169, doi:10.1038/nclimate1122.
- 30 Fajardy, M. and N. Mac Dowell, 2017: Can BECCS deliver sustainable and resource efficient negative
31 emissions? *Energy & Environmental Science*, **10(6)**, 1389-1426, doi:10.1039/c7ee00465f.
- 32 Fang, J.K.H., C.H.L. Schönberg, M.A. Mello-Athayde, O. Hoegh-Guldberg, and S. Dove, 2014: Effects of
33 ocean warming and acidification on the energy budget of an excavating sponge. *Global Change*
34 *Biology*, **20(4)**, 1043-1054, doi:10.1111/gcb.12369.
- 35 Fang, J.K.H. et al., 2013: Sponge biomass and bioerosion rates increase under ocean warming and
36 acidification. *Global Change Biology*, **19(12)**, 3581-3591, doi:10.1111/gcb.12334.
- 37 FAO, 2016: *The State of World Fisheries and Aquaculture 2016. Contributing to food security and nutrition*
38 *for all*. Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations (FAO), Rome, Italy, 200 pp.
- 39 FAO, IFAD, UNICEF, WFP, and WHO, 2017: *The state of food security and nutrition in the world. Building*
40 *resilience for peace and food security*. Food and Agricultural Organization of the United Nations
41 (FAO), Rome, Italy, 117 pp.
- 42 Farbotko, C. and H. Lazrus, 2012: The first climate refugees? Contesting global narratives of climate change
43 in Tuvalu. *Global Environmental Change*, **22(2)**, 382-390,
44 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2011.11.014.
- 45 Fasullo, J.T., R.S. Nerem, and B. Hamlington, 2016: Is the detection of accelerated sea level rise imminent?
46 *Scientific Reports*, **6(August)**, 1-7, doi:10.1038/srep31245.
- 47 Fawcett, A.A. et al., 2015: Can Paris pledges avert severe climate change? *Science*, **350(6265)**, 1168-1169,

- 1 doi:10.1126/science.aad5761.
- 2 Faye, B. et al., 2018: Impacts of 1.5 versus 2.0 °C on cereal yields in the West African Sudan Savanna.
- 3 *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(3)**, 34014.
- 4 Feely, R.A., C.L. Sabine, J.M. Hernandez-Ayon, D. Ianson, and B. Hales, 2008: Evidence for Upwelling of
- 5 Corrosive "Acidified" Water onto the Continental Shelf. *Science*, **320(5882)**, 1490-1492,
- 6 doi:10.1126/science.1155676.
- 7 Feely, R.A. et al., 2016: Chemical and biological impacts of ocean acidification along the west coast of
- 8 North America. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, **183**, 260-270, doi:10.1016/j.ecss.2016.08.043.
- 9 Feller, I.C., D.A. Friess, K.W. Krauss, and R.R. Lewis, 2017: The state of the world's mangroves in the 21st
- 10 century under climate change. *Hydrobiologia*, **803(1)**, doi:10.1007/s10750-017-3331-z.
- 11 Feng, X. et al., 2016: Revegetation in China's Loess Plateau is approaching sustainable water resource limits.
- 12 *Nature Climate Change*, **6(11)**, 1019-1022, doi:10.1038/nclimate3092.
- 13 Ferrario, F. et al., 2014: The effectiveness of coral reefs for coastal hazard risk reduction and adaptation.
- 14 *Nature Communications*, **5**, 3794, doi:10.1038/ncomms4794.
- 15 Fine, M., H. Gildor, and A. Genin, 2013: A coral reef refuge in the Red Sea. *Global Change Biology*, **19(12)**,
- 16 3640-3647, doi:10.1111/gcb.12356.
- 17 Fischer, D., S.M. Thomas, F. Niemitz, B. Reineking, and C. Beierkuhnlein, 2011: Projection of climatic
- 18 suitability for *Aedes albopictus* Skuse (Culicidae) in Europe under climate change conditions.
- 19 *Global and Planetary Change*, **78(1-2)**, 54-64, doi:10.1016/j.gloplacha.2011.05.008.
- 20 Fischer, D. et al., 2013: Climate change effects on Chikungunya transmission in Europe: geospatial analysis
- 21 of vector's climatic suitability and virus' temperature requirements. *International Journal of Health*
- 22 *Geographics*, **12(1)**, 51, doi:10.1186/1476-072X-12-51.
- 23 Fischer, E.M. and R. Knutti, 2015: Anthropogenic contribution to global occurrence of heavy-precipitation
- 24 and high-temperature extremes. *Nature Climate Change*, **5(6)**, 560-564, doi:10.1038/nclimate2617.
- 25 Fischer, E.M., J. Sedláček, E. Hawkins, and R. Knutti, 2014: Models agree on forced response pattern of
- 26 precipitation and temperature extremes. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **41(23)**, 8554-8562,
- 27 doi:10.1002/2014GL062018.
- 28 Fischer, H. et al., 2018: Paleoclimate constraints on a future warmer world. *Science* (in press).
- 29 Ford, J.D., 2012: Indigenous health and climate change. *American Journal of Public Health*, **102(7)**, 1260-
- 30 1266, doi:10.2105/AJPH.2012.300752.
- 31 Ford, J.D., G. McDowell, and T. Pearce, 2015: The adaptation challenge in the Arctic. *Nature Climate*
- 32 *Change*, **5(12)**, 1046-1053, doi:10.1038/nclimate2723.
- 33 Forseth, I., 2010: Terrestrial Biomes. *Nature Education Knowledge*, **3(10)**, 11.
- 34 Fossheim, M. et al., 2015: Recent warming leads to a rapid borealization of fish communities in the Arctic.
- 35 *Nature Climate Change*, **5(7)**, 673-677, doi:10.1038/nclimate2647.
- 36 Fox, N.J. et al., 2011: Predicting Impacts of Climate Change on *Fasciola hepatica* Risk. *PLoS ONE*, **6(1)**,
- 37 e16126, doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0016126.
- 38 Frank, D.C. et al., 2010: Ensemble reconstruction constraints on the global carbon cycle sensitivity to
- 39 climate. *Nature*, **463**, 527.
- 40 Fricko, O. et al., 2016: Energy sector water use implications of a 2 °C climate policy. *Environmental*
- 41 *Research Letters*, **11(3)**, 034011, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/11/3/034011.
- 42 Frieler, K. et al., 2013: Limiting global warming to 2C is unlikely to save most coral reefs. *Nature Climate*
- 43 *Change*, **3(2)**, 165-170, doi:10.1038/nclimate1674.
- 44 Frieler, K., 2015: Consistent evidence of increasing Antarctic accumulation with warming. *Nature*
- 45 *Climate Change*, **5(4)**, 348-352.
- 46 Frieler, K. et al., 2017: Assessing the impacts of 1.5°C global warming - simulation protocol of the Inter-
- 47 Sectoral Impact Model Intercomparison Project (ISIMIP2b). *Geoscientific Model Development*, **10**,

- 1 4321-4345, doi:10.5194/gmd-10-4321-2017.
- 2 Friend, A.D. et al., 2014: Carbon residence time dominates uncertainty in terrestrial vegetation responses to
3 future climate and atmospheric CO₂. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **111(9)**,
4 3280-3285, doi:10.1073/pnas.1222477110.
- 5 Fronzek, S., T.R. Carter, and M. Luoto, 2011: Evaluating sources of uncertainty in modelling the impact of
6 probabilistic climate change on sub-arctic tundra. *Natural Hazards and Earth System Science*,
7 **11(11)**, 2981-2995, doi:10.5194/nhess-11-2981-2011.
- 8 Frost, A.J. et al., 2011: A comparison of multi-site daily rainfall downscaling techniques under Australian
9 conditions. *Journal of Hydrology*, **408(1)**, 1-18, doi:10.1016/j.jhydrol.2011.06.021.
- 10 Fu, X. and J. Song, 2017: Assessing the economic costs of sea level rise and benefits of coastal protection: A
11 spatiotemporal approach. *Sustainability*, **9(8)**, doi:10.3390/su9081495.
- 12 Fuerst, J.J., H. Goelzer, and P. Huybrechts, 2015: Ice-dynamic projections of the Greenland ice sheet in
13 response to atmospheric and oceanic warming. *The Cryosphere*, **9(3)**, 1039-1062, doi:10.5194/tc-9-
14 1039-2015.
- 15 Fuss, S. et al., 2014: Betting on negative emissions. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(10)**, 850-853,
16 doi:10.1038/nclimate2392.
- 17 Fuss, S. et al., 2018: Negative emissions - Part 2: Costs, potentials and side effects. *Environmental Research
18 Letters* (in press).
- 19 Gagne, M.-E., J.C. Fyfe, N.P. Gillett, I. Polyakov, and G.M. Flato, 2017: Aerosol-driven increase in Arctic
20 sea ice over the middle of the twentieth century. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **44(14)**, 7338-7346,
21 doi:10.1002/2016GL071941.
- 22 Galaasen, E.V. et al., 2014: Rapid Reductions in North Atlantic Deep Water During the Peak of the Last
23 Interglacial Period. *Science*, **343(6175)**, 1129-1132, doi:10.1126/science.1248667.
- 24 Gang, C. et al., 2015: Projecting the dynamics of terrestrial net primary productivity in response to future
25 climate change under the RCP2.6 scenario. *Environmental Earth Sciences*, **74(7)**, 5949-5959,
26 doi:10.1007/s12665-015-4618-x.
- 27 García Molinos, J. et al., 2015: Climate velocity and the future global redistribution of marine biodiversity.
28 *Nature Climate Change*, **6(1)**, 83-88, doi:10.1038/nclimate2769.
- 29 Gardner, T.A., I.M. Côté, J.A. Gill, A. Grant, and A.R. Watkinson, 2005: Hurricanes and caribbean coral
30 reefs: Impacts, recovery patterns, and role in long-term decline. *Ecology*, **86(1)**, 174-184,
31 doi:10.1890/04-0141.
- 32 Garland, R.M. et al., 2015: Regional Projections of Extreme Apparent Temperature Days in Africa and the
33 Related Potential Risk to Human Health. *International Journal of Environmental Research and
34 Public Health*, **12(10)**, 12577-12604, doi:10.3390/ijerph121012577.
- 35 Garrabou, J. et al., 2009: Mass mortality in Northwestern Mediterranean rocky benthic communities: Effects
36 of the 2003 heat wave. *Global Change Biology*, **15(5)**, 1090-1103, doi:10.1111/j.1365-
37 2486.2008.01823.x.
- 38 Garrard, S.L. et al., 2014: Indirect effects may buffer negative responses of seagrass invertebrate
39 communities to ocean acidification. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, **461**, 31-
40 38, doi:10.1016/j.jembe.2014.07.011.
- 41 Gasparrini, A. et al., 2015: Mortality risk attributable to high and low ambient temperature: A multicountry
42 observational study. *The Lancet*, **386(9991)**, 369-375, doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(14)62114-0.
- 43 Gass, P., H. Hove, and P. Jo-Ellen, 2011: *Review of Current and Planned Adaptation Action: East and
44 Southeast Asia*. 230 pp.
- 45 Gattuso, J.-P. et al., 2015: Contrasting futures for ocean and society from different anthropogenic CO₂
46 emissions scenarios. *Science*, **349(6243)**, aac4722, doi:10.1126/science.aac4722.
- 47 Gattuso, J.-P. et al., 2014: Cross-chapter box on ocean acidification. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts,*

- 1 *Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group*
2 *II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel of Climate Change* [Field, C.B.,
3 V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O.
4 Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and
5 L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY,
6 USA, pp. 129-131.
- 7 Gauthier, S., P. Bernier, T. Kuuluvainen, A.Z. Shvidenko, and D.G. Schepaschenko, 2015: Boreal forest
8 health and global change. *Science*, **349(6250)**, 819-822, doi:10.1126/science.aaa9092.
- 9 Geisler, C. and B. Currens, 2017: Impediments to inland resettlement under conditions of accelerated sea
10 level rise. *Land Use Policy*, **66**, 322-330.
- 11 Georgescu, M., M. Moustou, A. Mahalov, and J. Dudhia, 2012: Summer-time climate impacts of projected
12 megapolitan expansion in Arizona. *Nature Climate Change*, **3(1)**, 37-41, doi:10.1038/nclimate1656.
- 13 Gerten, D., S. Rost, W. von Bloh, and W. Lucht, 2008: Causes of change in 20th century global river
14 discharge. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **35(20)**, L20405, doi:10.1029/2008GL035258.
- 15 Gerten, D. et al., 2013: Asynchronous exposure to global warming: freshwater resources and terrestrial
16 ecosystems. *Environmental Research Letters*, **8(3)**, 034032, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/8/3/034032.
- 17 Gharbaoui, D. and J. Blocher, 2016: The Reason Land Matters: Relocation as Adaptation to Climate Change
18 in Fiji Islands. *Migration, Risk Management and Climate Change: Evidence and Policy Responses*,
19 149-173, doi:10.1007/978-3-319-42922-9_8.
- 20 Ghosh, J., 2010: The unnatural coupling: Food and global finance. *Journal of Agrarian Change*, **10(1)**, 72-
21 86, doi:10.1111/j.1471-0366.2009.00249.x.
- 22 Giardino, A., K. Nederhoff, and M. Vousdukas, 2018: Coastal hazard risk assessment for small islands:
23 assessing the impact of climate change and disaster reduction measures on Ebeye (Marshall Islands).
24 *Regional Environmental Change*, 1-12, doi:DOI: 10.1007/s10113-018-1353-3.
- 25 Goddard, P.B., C.O. Dufour, J. Yin, S.M. Griffies, and M. Winton, 2017: CO2-Induced Ocean Warming of
26 the Antarctic Continental Shelf in an Eddying Global Climate Model. *Journal of Geophysical*
27 *Research - Oceans*, **122(10)**, 8079-8101, doi:10.1002/2017JC012849.
- 28 Goll, D.S. et al., 2012: Nutrient limitation reduces land carbon uptake in simulations with a model of
29 combined carbon, nitrogen and phosphorus cycling. *Biogeosciences*, **9(9)**, 3547-3569,
30 doi:10.5194/bg-9-3547-2012.
- 31 Golledge, N.R. et al., 2015: The multi-millennial Antarctic commitment to future sea-level rise. *Nature*,
32 **526(7573)**, 421-425, doi:10.1038/nature15706.
- 33 González, C., A. Paz, and C. Ferro, 2014: Predicted altitudinal shifts and reduced spatial distribution of
34 *Leishmania infantum* vector species under climate change scenarios in Colombia. *Acta Tropica*, **129**,
35 83-90, doi:10.1016/j.actatropica.2013.08.014.
- 36 Good, P., C. Jones, J. Lowe, R. Betts, and N. Gedney, 2013: Comparing Tropical Forest Projections from
37 Two Generations of Hadley Centre Earth System Models, HadGEM2-ES and HadCM3LC. *Journal*
38 *of Climate*, **26(2)**, 495-511, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-11-00366.1.
- 39 Good, P. et al., 2011: Quantifying Environmental Drivers of Future Tropical Forest Extent. *Journal of*
40 *Climate*, **24(5)**, 1337-1349, doi:10.1175/2010JCLI3865.1.
- 41 Goodwin, P., I.D. Haigh, E.J. Rohling, and A. Slangen, 2017: A new approach to projecting 21st century
42 sea-level changes and extremes. *Earth's Future*, **5(2)**, 240-253, doi:10.1002/2016EF000508.
- 43 Goodwin, P., S. Brown, I.D. Haigh, R.J. Nicholls, and J.M. Matter, 2018: Adjusting Mitigation Pathways to
44 Stabilize Climate at 1.5°C and 2.0°C Rise in Global Temperatures to Year 2300. *Earth's Future*,
45 **6(3)**, 601-615, doi:10.1002/2017EF000732.
- 46 Gosling, S.N. and N.W. Arnell, 2016: A global assessment of the impact of climate change on water scarcity.
47 *Climatic Change*, **134(3)**, 371-385, doi:10.1007/s10584-013-0853-x.

- 1 Gosling, S.N. et al., 2017: A comparison of changes in river runoff from multiple global and catchment-scale
2 hydrological models under global warming scenarios of 1°C, 2°C and 3°C. *Climatic Change*, **141(3)**,
3 577-595, doi:10.1007/s10584-016-1773-3.
- 4 Graham, N.A.J., 2014: Habitat complexity: Coral structural loss leads to fisheries declines. *Current Biology*,
5 **24(9)**, R359-R361, doi:10.1016/j.cub.2014.03.069.
- 6 Graham, N.A.J., S. Jennings, M.A. MacNeil, D. Mouillot, and S.K. Wilson, 2015: Predicting climate-driven
7 regime shifts versus rebound potential in coral reefs. *Nature*, **518(7537)**, 1-17,
8 doi:10.1038/nature14140.
- 9 Graux, A.-I., G. Bellocchi, R. Lardy, and J.-F. Soussana, 2013: Ensemble modelling of climate change risks
10 and opportunities for managed grasslands in France. *Agricultural and Forest Meteorology*, **170**, 114-
11 131, doi:10.1016/j.agrformet.2012.06.010.
- 12 Green, A.L. et al., 2014: Designing Marine Reserves for Fisheries Management, Biodiversity Conservation,
13 and Climate Change Adaptation. *Coastal Management*, **42(2)**, 143-159,
14 doi:10.1080/08920753.2014.877763.
- 15 Gregory, J.M. and P. Huybrechts, 2006: Ice-sheet contributions to future sea-level change. *Philosophical*
16 *Transactions of the Royal Society of London A: Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences*,
17 **364(1844)**, 1709-1731, doi:10.1098/rsta.2006.1796.
- 18 Gregory, P.J. and B. Marshall, 2012: Attribution of climate change: a methodology to estimate the potential
19 contribution to increases in potato yield in Scotland since 1960. *Global Change Biology*, **18(4)**,
20 1372-1388, doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2011.02601.x.
- 21 Greve, P. and S.I. Seneviratne, 2015: Assessment of future changes in water availability and aridity.
22 *Geophysical Research Letters*, **42(13)**, 5493-5499, doi:10.1002/2015GL064127.
- 23 Greve, P., L. Gudmundsson, and S.I. Seneviratne, 2018: Regional scaling of annual mean precipitation and
24 water availability with global temperature change. *Earth System Dynamics*, **9(1)**, 227-240,
25 doi:10.5194/esd-9-227-2018.
- 26 Greve, P. et al., 2014: Global assessment of trends in wetting and drying over land. *Nature Geoscience*,
27 **7(10)**, 716-721, doi:10.1038/ngeo2247.
- 28 Grillakis, M.G., A.G. Koutroulis, K.D. Seiradakis, and I.K. Tsanis, 2016: Implications of 2 °C global
29 warming in European summer tourism. *Climate Services*, **1**, 30-38, doi:10.1016/j.cliser.2016.01.002.
- 30 Grillakis, M.G., A.G. Koutroulis, I.N. Daliakopoulos, and I.K. Tsanis, 2017: A method to preserve trends in
31 quantile mapping bias correction of climate modeled temperature. *Earth System Dynamics*, **8**, 889-
32 900, doi:10.5194/esd-8-889-2017.
- 33 Griscorn, B.W. et al., 2017: Natural climate solutions. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences of*
34 *the United States of America*, **114(44)**, 11645-11650, doi:10.1073/pnas.1710465114.
- 35 Grossman-Clarke, S., S. Schubert, and D. Fenner, 2017: Urban effects on summertime air temperature in
36 Germany under climate change. *International Journal of Climatology*, **37(2)**, 905-917,
37 doi:10.1002/joc.4748.
- 38 Grübler, A., 2018: A Global Scenario of Low Energy Demand for Sustainable Development below 1.5°C
39 without Negative Emission Technologies. (*in press*).
- 40 Gu, G. and R.F. Adler, 2013: Interdecadal variability/long-term changes in global precipitation patterns
41 during the past three decades: global warming and/or pacific decadal variability? *Climate Dynamics*,
42 **40(11-12)**, 3009-3022, doi:10.1007/s00382-012-1443-8.
- 43 Gu, G. and R.F. Adler, 2015: Spatial patterns of global precipitation change and variability during 1901-
44 2010. *Journal of Climate*, **28(11)**, 4431-4453, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-14-00201.1.
- 45 Gudmundsson, L. and S.I. Seneviratne, 2016: Anthropogenic climate change affects meteorological drought
46 risk in Europe. *Environmental Research Letters*, **11(4)**, 044005, doi:10.1088/1748-
47 9326/11/4/044005.

- 1 Gudmundsson, L., S.I. Seneviratne, and X. Zhang, 2017: Anthropogenic climate change detected in
2 European renewable freshwater resources. *Nature Climate Change*, **7**, 813.
- 3 Guiot, J. and W. Cramer, 2016: Climate change: The 2015 Paris Agreement thresholds and Mediterranean
4 basin ecosystems. *Science*, **354(6311)**, 4528-4532, doi:10.1126/science.aah5015.
- 5 Guis, H. et al., 2012: Modelling the effects of past and future climate on the risk of bluetongue emergence in
6 Europe. *Journal of The Royal Society Interface*, **9(67)**, 339-350, doi:10.1098/rsif.2011.0255.
- 7 Guo, Y. et al., 2016: Projecting future temperature-related mortality in three largest Australian cities.
8 *Environmental Pollution*, **208(January 2016)**, 66-73, doi:10.1016/j.envpol.2015.09.041.
- 9 Gupta, H., S.-J. Kao, and M. Dai, 2012: The role of mega dams in reducing sediment fluxes: A case study of
10 large Asian rivers. *Journal of Hydrology*, **464-465(Supplement C)**, 447-458,
11 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jhydrol.2012.07.038.
- 12 Gustafson, S., A. Joehl Cadena, and P. Hartman, 2016: Adaptation planning in the Lower Mekong Basin:
13 merging scientific data with local perspective to improve community resilience to climate change.
14 *Climate and Development*, 1-15, doi:10.1080/17565529.2016.1223593.
- 15 Gustafson, S. et al., 2017: Merging science into community adaptation planning processes: a cross-site
16 comparison of four distinct areas of the Lower Mekong Basin. *Climatic Change*,
17 doi:10.1007/s10584-016-1887-7.
- 18 Gutiérrez, J.L. et al., 2012: Physical Ecosystem Engineers and the Functioning of Estuaries and Coasts.
19 *Treatise on Estuarine and Coastal Science*, **7**, 53-81, doi:10.1016/B978-0-12-374711-2.00705-1.
- 20 Haberl, H., T. Beringer, S.C. Bhattacharya, K.-H. Erb, and M. Hoogwijk, 2010: The global technical
21 potential of bio-energy in 2050 considering sustainability constraints. *Current Opinion in*
22 *Environmental Sustainability*, **2(5)**, 394-403, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cosust.2010.10.007.
- 23 Haberl, H. et al., 2013: Bioenergy: how much can we expect for 2050? *Environmental Research Letters*,
24 **8(3)**, 31004.
- 25 Habibi Mohraz, M., A. Ghahri, M. Karimi, and F. Golbabaei, 2016: The Past and Future Trends of Heat
26 Stress Based On Wet Bulb Globe Temperature Index in Outdoor Environment of Tehran City, Iran.
27 *Iranian Journal of Public Health*, **45(6)**, 787-794.
- 28 Hadden, D. and A. Grelle, 2016: Changing temperature response of respiration turns boreal forest from
29 carbon sink into carbon source. *Agricultural and Forest Meteorology*,
30 doi:10.1016/j.agrformet.2016.03.020.
- 31 Hajat, S., S. Vardoulakis, C. Heaviside, and B. Eggen, 2014: Climate change effects on human health:
32 Projections of temperature-related mortality for the UK during the 2020s, 2050s and 2080s. *Journal*
33 *of Epidemiology and Community Health*, **68(7)**, 641-648, doi:10.1136/jech-2013-202449.
- 34 Hales, S., S. Kovats, S. Lloyd, and D. Campbell-Lendrum (eds.), 2014: *Quantitative risk assessment of the*
35 *effects of climate change on selected causes of death, 2030s and 2050s*. World Health Organization
36 (WHO), Geneva, Switzerland, 115 pp.
- 37 Hall, J. et al., 2014: Understanding flood regime changes in Europe: a state-of-the-art assessment. *Hydrology*
38 *and Earth System Sciences*, **18(7)**, 2735-2772, doi:10.5194/hess-18-2735-2014.
- 39 Hallegatte, S. and J. Rozenberg, 2017: Climate change through a poverty lens. *Nature Climate Change*, **7(4)**,
40 250-256, doi:10.1038/nclimate3253.
- 41 Hallegatte, S., C. Green, R. J. Nicholls, and J. Corfee-Morlot, 2013: Future flood losses in major coastal
42 cities. *Nature Climate Change*, **3**, 802-806.
- 43 Hallegatte, S. et al., 2016: Shock Waves: Managing the Impacts of Climate Change on Poverty. , 227.
- 44 Hall-Spencer, J.M. et al., 2008: Volcanic carbon dioxide vents show ecosystem effects of ocean
45 acidification. *Nature*, **454(7200)**, 96-99, doi:10.1038/nature07051.
- 46 Halpern, B.S. et al., 2015: Spatial and temporal changes in cumulative human impacts on the world's ocean.
47 *Nature Communications*, **6**, 7615, doi:10.1038/ncomms8615.

- 1 Hamukuaya, H., M. O'Toole, and P. Woodhead, 1998: Observations of severe hypoxia and offshore
2 displacement of Cape hake over the Namibian shelf in 1994. *South African Journal of Marine*
3 *Science*, **19**, 57-59, doi:10.2989/025776198784126809.
- 4 Hanasaki, N. et al., 2013: A global water scarcity assessment under Shared Socio-economic Pathways - Part
5 2: Water availability and scarcity. *Hydrology and Earth System Sciences*, **17(7)**, 2393-2413,
6 doi:10.5194/hess-17-2393-2013.
- 7 Handisyde, N., T.C. Telfer, and L.G. Ross, 2016: Vulnerability of aquaculture-related livelihoods to
8 changing climate at the global scale. *Fish and Fisheries*, **18(3)**, 466-488, doi:10.1111/faf.12186.
- 9 Hanna, E.G., T. Kjellstrom, C. Bennett, and K. Dear, 2011: Climate Change and Rising Heat: Population
10 Health Implications for Working People in Australia. *Asia-Pacific Journal of Public Health*, **23(2)**,
11 14s-26s, doi:10.1177/1010539510391457.
- 12 Hansen, G. and D. Stone, 2016: Assessing the observed impact of anthropogenic climate change. *Nature*
13 *Climate Change*, **6(5)**, 532-537, doi:10.1038/nclimate2896.
- 14 Hansen, J., R. Ruedy, M. Sato, and K. Lo, 2010: Global surface temperature change. *Reviews of Geophysics*,
15 **48(4)**, RG4004, doi:10.1029/2010RG000345.
- 16 Hanson, S. et al., 2011: A global ranking of port cities with high exposure to climate extremes. *Climatic*
17 *Change*, **104(1)**, 89-111, doi:10.1007/s10584-010-9977-4.
- 18 Harrington, L.J. and F.E.L. Otto, 2018: Changing population dynamics and uneven temperature emergence
19 combine to exacerbate regional exposure to heat extremes under 1.5 °C and 2 °C of warming.
20 *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(3)**, 34011.
- 21 Hartmann, D.L. et al., 2013: Observations: Atmosphere and Surface. In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical*
22 *Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the*
23 *Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K.
24 Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University
25 Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 159-254.
- 26 Harvey, C.A. et al., 2014: Climate-Smart Landscapes: Opportunities and Challenges for Integrating
27 Adaptation and Mitigation in Tropical Agriculture. *Conservation Letters*, **7(2)**, 77-90,
28 doi:10.1111/conl.12066.
- 29 Hasegawa, T., S. Fujimori, K. Takahashi, T. Yokohata, and T. Masui, 2016: Economic implications of
30 climate change impacts on human health through undernourishment. *Climatic Change*, **136(2)**, 189-
31 202, doi:10.1007/s10584-016-1606-4.
- 32 Hasegawa, T. et al., 2014: Climate Change Impact and Adaptation Assessment on Food Consumption
33 Utilizing a New Scenario Framework. *Environmental Science & Technology*, **48(1)**, 438-445,
34 doi:10.1021/es4034149.
- 35 Hashimoto, H. et al., 2013: Structural Uncertainty in Model-Simulated Trends of Global Gross Primary
36 Production. *Remote Sensing*, **5(3)**, 1258-1273, doi:10.3390/rs5031258.
- 37 Hatfield, J.L. et al., 2011: Climate Impacts on Agriculture: Implications for Crop Production. *Agronomy*
38 *Journal*, **103(2)**, 351, doi:10.2134/agronj2010.0303.
- 39 Hauer, M.E., J.M. Evans, and D.R. Mishra, 2016: Millions projected to be at risk from sea-level rise in the
40 continental United States. *Nature Climate Change*, **6(7)**, 691-695, doi:10.1038/nclimate2961.
- 41 Hauri, C., T. Friedrich, and A. Timmermann, 2016: Abrupt onset and prolongation of aragonite
42 undersaturation events in the Southern Ocean. *Nature Climate Change*, **6(2)**, 172-176,
43 doi:10.1038/nclimate2844.
- 44 Haustein, K. et al., 2017: A real-time Global Warming Index. *Scientific Reports*, **7(1)**, 15417,
45 doi:10.1038/s41598-017-14828-5.
- 46 Haywood, A.M., H.J. Dowsett, and A.M. Dolan, 2016: Integrating geological archives and climate models
47 for the mid-Pliocene warm period. *Nature Communications*, **7**, 10646.

- 1 He, Q. and G. Zhou, 2016: Climate-associated distribution of summer maize in China from 1961 to 2010.
2 *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment*, **232**, 326-335, doi:10.1016/j.agee.2016.08.020.
- 3 Heal, M.R. et al., 2013: Health burdens of surface ozone in the UK for a range of future scenarios.
4 *Environment International*, **61**, 36-44, doi:10.1016/j.envint.2013.09.010.
- 5 Heck, V., D. Gerten, W. Lucht, and A. Popp, 2018: Biomass-based negative emissions difficult to reconcile
6 with planetary boundaries. *Nature Climate Change*, **8(2)**, 151-155, doi:10.1038/s41558-017-0064-y.
- 7 Herbert, E.R. et al., 2015: A global perspective on wetland salinization: ecological consequences of a
8 growing threat to freshwater wetlands. *Ecosphere*, **6(10)**, doi:10.1890/ES14-00534.1.
- 9 Hewitt, A.J. et al., 2016: Sources of Uncertainty in Future Projections of the Carbon Cycle. *Journal of*
10 *Climate*, **29(20)**, 7203-7213, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-16-0161.1.
- 11 Hidalgo, H.G. et al., 2009: Detection and Attribution of Streamflow Timing Changes to Climate Change in
12 the Western United States. *Journal of Climate*, **22(13)**, 3838-3855, doi:10.1175/2009JCLI2470.1.
- 13 HLPE, 2011: *Price volatility and food security*. High Level Panel of Experts on Food Security and Nutrition.
- 14 Hill, T.D. and S.C. Anisfeld, 2015: Coastal wetland response to sea level rise in Connecticut and New York.
15 *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, **163**, 185-193, doi:10.1016/j.ecss.2015.06.004.
- 16 Hinkel, J. et al., 2014: Coastal flood damage and adaptation costs under 21st century sea-level rise.
17 *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, **111(9)**, 3292-7,
18 doi:10.1073/pnas.1222469111.
- 19 Hirsch, A.L., M. Wilhelm, E.L. Davin, W. Thiery, and S.I. Seneviratne, 2017: Can climate-effective land
20 management reduce regional warming? *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, **122(4)**,
21 2269-2288, doi:10.1002/2016JD026125.
- 22 Hirsch, A.L. et al., 2018: Biogeophysical impacts of land use change on climate extremes in low emissions
23 scenarios: Results from HAPPI-Land. *Earth's Future*.
- 24 Hoang, L.P. et al., 2016: Mekong River flow and hydrological extremes under climate change. *Hydrology*
25 *and Earth System Sciences*, **20(7)**, 3027-3041, doi:10.5194/hess-20-3027-2016.
- 26 Hoang, L.P. et al., 2018: Managing flood risks in the Mekong Delta: How to address emerging challenges
27 under climate change and socioeconomic developments. *Ambio*, doi:10.1007/s13280-017-1009-4.
- 28 Hobbs, J.P.A. and C.A. McDonald, 2010: Increased seawater temperature and decreased dissolved oxygen
29 triggers fish kill at the Cocos (Keeling) Islands, Indian Ocean. *Journal of Fish Biology*, **77(6)**, 1219-
30 1229, doi:10.1111/j.1095-8649.2010.02726.x.
- 31 Hobbs, W.R. et al., 2016: A review of recent changes in Southern Ocean sea ice, their drivers and forcings.
32 *Global and Planetary Change*, **143**, 228-250, doi:10.1016/j.gloplacha.2016.06.008.
- 33 Hoegh-Guldberg, O., 1999: Climate change, coral bleaching and the future of the world's coral reefs. *Marine*
34 *and Freshwater Research*, **50(8)**, 839, doi:10.1071/MF99078.
- 35 Hoegh-Guldberg, O., 2012: The adaptation of coral reefs to climate change: Is the Red Queen being
36 outpaced? *Scientia Marina*, **76(2)**, 403-408, doi:10.3989/scimar.03660.29A.
- 37 Hoegh-Guldberg, O., 2014a: Coral reef sustainability through adaptation: Glimmer of hope or persistent
38 mirage? *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, **7**, 127-133,
39 doi:10.1016/j.cosust.2014.01.005.
- 40 Hoegh-Guldberg, O., 2014b: Coral reefs in the Anthropocene: persistence or the end of the line? *Geological*
41 *Society, London, Special Publications*, **395(1)**, 167-183, doi:10.1144/SP395.17.
- 42 Hoegh-Guldberg, O., E.S. Poloczanska, W. Skirving, and S. Dove, 2017: Coral Reef Ecosystems under
43 Climate Change and Ocean Acidification. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, **4**,
44 doi:10.3389/fmars.2017.00158.
- 45 Hoegh-Guldberg, O., E. Kennedy, H.L. Beyer, C. McClennen, and H.P. Possingham, 2018: Securing a long-
46 term future for coral reefs. *Trends in Ecology & Evolution* (in press).
- 47 Hoegh-Guldberg, O. et al., 2007: Coral Reefs Under Rapid Climate Change and Ocean Acidification.

- 1 *Science*, **318(5857)**, 1737-1742.
- 2 Hoegh-Guldberg, O. et al., 2014: The Ocean. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and*
3 *Vulnerability. Part B: Regional Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment*
4 *Report of the Intergovernmental Panel of Climate Change* [Barros, V.R., C.B. Field, D.J. Dokken,
5 M.D. Mastrandrea, K.J. Mach, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B.
6 Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)].
7 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, United
8 Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1655-1731.
- 9 Hoegh-Guldberg, O. et al., 2015: *Reviving the Ocean Economy: the case for action - 2015*. WWF
10 International, Gland, Switzerland, 60 pp.
- 11 Hoffman, J.S., P.U. Clark, A.C. Parnell, and F. He, 2017: Regional and global sea-surface temperatures
12 during the last interglaciation. *Science*, **355(6322)**, 276-279, doi:10.1126/science.aai8464.
- 13 Holding, S. and D.M. Allen, 2015: Wave overwash impact on small islands: Generalised observations of
14 freshwater lens response and recovery for multiple hydrogeological settings. *Journal of Hydrology*,
15 **529(Part 3)**, 1324-1335, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jhydrol.2015.08.052.
- 16 Holding, S. et al., 2016: Groundwater vulnerability on small islands. *Nature Climate Change*, **6**, 1100,
17 doi:10.1038/nclimate3128.
- 18 Holland, G. and C.L. Bruyère, 2014: Recent intense hurricane response to global climate change. *Climate*
19 *Dynamics*, **42(3-4)**, 617-627, doi:10.1007/s00382-013-1713-0.
- 20 Holland, M.M., C.M. Bitz, and B. Tremblay, 2006: Future abrupt reductions in the summer Arctic sea ice.
21 *Geophysical Research Letters*, **33(23)**, doi:10.1029/2006GL028024.
- 22 Hollowed, A.B. and S. Sundby, 2014: Change is coming to the northern oceans. *Science*, **344(6188)**, 1084-
23 1085, doi:10.1126/science.1251166.
- 24 Hollowed, A.B. et al., 2013: Projected impacts of climate change on marine fish and fisheries. *ICES Journal*
25 *of Marine Science*, **70(510)**, 1023-1037, doi:10.1093/icesjms/fst081.
- 26 Holmgren, K. et al., 2016: Mediterranean Holocene climate, environment and human societies. *Quaternary*
27 *Science Reviews*, **136**, 1-4, doi:10.1016/j.quascirev.2015.12.014.
- 28 Holstein, D.M., C.B. Paris, A.C. Vaz, and T.B. Smith, 2016: Modeling vertical coral connectivity and
29 mesophotic refugia. *Coral Reefs*, **35(1)**, 23-37, doi:10.1007/s00338-015-1339-2.
- 30 Holz, C., L. Siegel, E.B. Johnston, A.D. Jones, and J. Sterman, 2017: Ratcheting Ambition to Limit
31 Warming to 1.5°C - Trade-offs Between Emission Reductions and Carbon Dioxide Removal.
32 *Environmental Research Letters*.
- 33 Honda, Y. et al., 2014: Heat-related mortality risk model for climate change impact projection.
34 *Environmental Health and Preventive Medicine*, **19(1)**, 56-63, doi:10.1007/s12199-013-0354-6.
- 35 Hong, J. and W.S. Kim, 2015: Weather impacts on electric power load: partial phase synchronization
36 analysis. *Meteorological Applications*, **22(4)**, 811-816, doi:10.1002/met.1535.
- 37 Hönisch, B. et al., 2012: The geological record of ocean acidification. *Science*, **335(6072)**, 1058-1063,
38 doi:10.1126/science.1208277.
- 39 Horta E Costa, B. et al., 2014: Tropicalization of fish assemblages in temperate biogeographic transition
40 zones. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, **504**, 241-252, doi:10.3354/meps10749.
- 41 Hosking, J.S. et al., 2018: Changes in European wind energy generation potential within a 1.5°C warmer
42 world. *Environmental Research Letters* (in press).
- 43 Hossain, M.S., L. Hein, F.I. Rip, and J.A. Dearing, 2015: Integrating ecosystem services and climate change
44 responses in coastal wetlands development plans for Bangladesh. *Mitigation and Adaptation*
45 *Strategies for Global Change*, **20(2)**, 241-261, doi:10.1007/s11027-013-9489-4.
- 46 Hosseini, N., J. Johnston, and K.-E. Lindenschmidt, 2017: Impacts of Climate Change on the Water Quality
47 of a Regulated Prairie River. *Water*, **9(3)**, 199, doi:10.3390/w9030199.

- 1 Houghton, R.A. and A.A. Nassikas, 2018: Negative emissions from stopping deforestation and forest
2 degradation, globally. *Global Change Biology*, **24(1)**, 350-359, doi:10.1111/gcb.13876.
- 3 Hsiang, S. et al., 2017: Estimating economic damage from climate change in the United States. *Science*,
4 **356(6345)**, doi:10.1126/science.aal4369.
- 5 Hsiang, S.M. and M. Burke, 2014: Climate, conflict, and social stability: what does the evidence say?
6 *Climatic Change*, **123(1)**, 39-55, doi:10.1007/s10584-013-0868-3.
- 7 Hsiang, S.M. and A.H. Sobel, 2016: Potentially Extreme Population Displacement and Concentration in the
8 Tropics Under Non-Extreme Warming. *Scientific Reports*, **6**, 25697, doi:10.1038/srep25697.
- 9 Hsiang, S.M., M. Burke, and E. Miguel, 2013: Quantifying the influence of climate on human conflict.
10 *Science*, **341(6151)**, 1235367, doi:10.1126/science.1235367.
- 11 Huang, C.R., A.G. Barnett, X.M. Wang, and S.L. Tong, 2012: The impact of temperature on years of life lost
12 in Brisbane, Australia. *Nature Climate Change*, **2(4)**, 265-270, doi:10.1038/nclimate1369.
- 13 Huang, J., H. Yu, A. Dai, Y. Wei, and L. Kang, 2017: Drylands face potential threat under 2 °C global
14 warming target. *Nature Climate Change*, **7(6)**, 417-422, doi:10.1038/nclimate3275.
- 15 Huang, M. et al., 2017: Velocity of change in vegetation productivity over northern high latitudes. *Nature*
16 *Ecology & Evolution*, **1(November)**, 1649-1654, doi:10.1038/s41559-017-0328-y.
- 17 Hughes, D.J. and B.E. Narayanaswamy, 2013: Impacts of climate change on deep-sea habitats. In: *MCCIP*
18 *Science Review*. Marine Climate Change Impacts Partnership (MCCIP), pp. 204-210.
- 19 Hughes, T.P., J.T. Kerry, and T. Simpson, 2018: Large-scale bleaching of corals on the Great Barrier Reef.
20 *Ecology*, **99(2)**, 501, doi:10.1002/ecy.2092.
- 21 Hughes, T.P. et al., 2017a: Coral reefs in the Anthropocene. *Nature*, **546(7656)**, 82-90,
22 doi:10.1038/nature22901.
- 23 Hughes, T.P. et al., 2017b: Global warming and recurrent mass bleaching of corals. *Nature*, **543(7645)**, 373-
24 377, doi:10.1038/nature21707.
- 25 Humpenöder, F. et al., 2014: Investigating afforestation and bioenergy CCS as climate change mitigation
26 strategies. *Environmental Research Letters*, **9(6)**, 064029, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/9/6/064029.
- 27 Humpenöder, F. et al., 2018: Large-scale bioenergy production: how to resolve sustainability trade-offs?
28 *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(2)**, 24011.
- 29 Huntingford, C. et al., 2013: Simulated resilience of tropical rainforests to CO₂-induced climate change.
30 *Nature Geoscience*, **6**, 268, doi:10.1038/ngeo1741.
- 31 Hutyra, L.R. et al., 2005: Climatic variability and vegetation vulnerability in Amazônia. *Geophysical*
32 *Research Letters*, **32(24)**, n/a--n/a, doi:10.1029/2005GL024981.
- 33 Huynen, M.M.T.E. and P. Martens, 2015: Climate Change Effects on Heat- and Cold-Related Mortality in
34 the Netherlands: A Scenario-Based Integrated Environmental Health Impact Assessment.
35 *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, **12(10)**, 13295-13320,
36 doi:10.3390/ijerph121013295.
- 37 ICEM, 2013: *USAID Mekong ARCC Climate Change Impact and Adaptation: Summary Prepared for the*
38 *United States Agency for International Development by ICEM - International Centre for*
39 *Environmental Management*. 61 pp.
- 40 Iida, Y. et al., 2015: Trends in pCO₂ and sea-air CO₂ flux over the global open oceans for the last two
41 decades. *Journal of Oceanography*, **71(6)**, 637-661, doi:10.1007/s10872-015-0306-4.
- 42 Iizumi, T. et al., 2017: Responses of crop yield growth to global temperature and socioeconomic changes.
43 *Scientific Reports*, **7(1)**, 7800, doi:10.1038/s41598-017-08214-4.
- 44 IPCC, 2000: Special Report on Emissions Scenarios: A Special Report of Working Group III of the
45 Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. [Nakicenovic, N. and R. Swart (eds.)]. Cambridge
46 University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 612 pp.
- 47 IPCC, 2007: Climate Change 2007: Synthesis Report. Contribution of Working Groups I, II, III to the Fourth

- 1 Assessment Report of the International Panel on Climate Change.. [Core Writing Team, R.K.
2 Pachauri, and A. Reisinger (eds.)]. IPCC, Geneva, Switzerland, 104 pp.
- 3 IPCC, 2012: Managing the Risks of Extreme Events and Disasters to Advance Climate Change Adaptation.
4 A Special Report of Working Groups I and II of IPCC Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change.
5 [Field, C.B., V. Barros, T.F. Stocker, D. Qin, D.J. Dokken, K.L. Ebi, M.D. Mastrandrea, K.J. Mach,
6 G.-K. Plattner, S.K. Allen, M. Tignor, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press,
7 Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, USA, 594 pp.
- 8 IPCC, 2013: Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Working Group I Contribution to the Fifth
9 Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-
10 K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley
11 (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 1535
12 pp.
- 13 IPCC, 2014a: Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral
14 Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental
15 Panel on Climate Change [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J.. [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros,
16 D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C.
17 Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White
18 (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 1132
19 pp.
- 20 IPCC, 2014b: Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part B: Regional Aspects.
21 Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on
22 Climate Change [Barros, V.R., C.B. Field, D.J. Dokken, M.D. Mastrandrea. [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros,
23 D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C.
24 Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White
25 (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 688
26 pp.
- 27 Ishida, H. et al., 2014: Global-scale projection and its sensitivity analysis of the health burden attributable to
28 childhood undernutrition under the latest scenario framework for climate change research.
29 *Environmental Research Letters*, **9(6)**, 064014, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/9/6/064014.
- 30 Islam, M.R. and M. Shamsuddoha, 2017: Socioeconomic consequences of climate induced human
31 displacement and migration in Bangladesh. *International Sociology*, **32(3)**, 277-298,
32 doi:10.1177/0268580917693173.
- 33 IUCN, 2017: Red List of threatened species. <http://www.iucnredlist.org> (Accessed: 21 August 2015).
- 34 Izaurrealde, R.C. et al., 2011: Climate Impacts on Agriculture: Implications for Forage and Rangeland
35 Production. *Agronomy Journal*, **103(2)**, 371, doi:10.2134/agronj2010.0304.
- 36 Jacinto, G.S., 2011: Fish Kill in the Philippines - Déjà Vu. *Science Diliman*, **23(December)**, 1-3.
- 37 Jackson, J.E. et al., 2010: Public health impacts of climate change in Washington State: projected mortality
38 risks due to heat events and air pollution. *Climatic Change*, **102(1-2)**, 159-186, doi:10.1007/s10584-
39 010-9852-3.
- 40 Jackson, L.P., A. Grinsted, and S. Jevrejeva, 2018: 21st Century Sea-Level Rise in Line with the Paris
41 Accord. *Earth's Future*, **6(2)**, 213-229, doi:10.1002/2017EF000688.
- 42 Jacob, D. and S. Solman, 2017: IMPACT2C - An introduction. *Climate Services*, **7(Supplement C)**, 1-2,
43 doi:<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cliser.2017.07.006>.
- 44 Jacob, D. et al., 2014: EURO-CORDEX: new high-resolution climate change projections for European
45 impact research. *Regional Environmental Change*, **14(2)**, 563-578, doi:10.1007/s10113-013-0499-2.
- 46 Jacob, D. et al., 2018: Climate Impacts in Europe Under +1.5°C Global Warming. *Earth's Future*, **6(2)**, 264-
47 285, doi:10.1002/2017EF000710.

- 1 Jacobs, S.S., A. Jenkins, C.F. Giulivi, and P. Dutrieux, 2011: Stronger ocean circulation and increased
2 melting under Pine Island Glacier ice shelf. *Nature Geoscience*, **4(8)**, 519-523,
3 doi:10.1038/NCEO1188.
- 4 Jaggard, K.W., A. Qi, and M.A. Semenov, 2007: The impact of climate change on sugarbeet yield in the UK:
5 1976-2004. *The Journal of Agricultural Science*, **145(04)**, 367, doi:10.1017/S0021859607006922.
- 6 Jahn, A., 2018: Reduced probability of ice-free summers for 1.5°C compared to 2°C warming. *Nature*
7 *Climate Change* (in press).
- 8 Jahn, A., J.E. Kay, M.M. Holland, and D.M. Hall, 2016: How predictable is the timing of a summer ice-free
9 Arctic? *Geophysical Research Letters*, **43(17)**, 9113-9120, doi:10.1002/2016GL070067.
- 10 Jaiswal, D. et al., 2017: Brazilian sugarcane ethanol as an expandable green alternative to crude oil use.
11 *Nature Climate Change*, **7(11)**, 788-792, doi:10.1038/nclimate3410.
- 12 Jamero, L., M. Onuki, M. Esteban, and N. Tan, 2018: Community-based adaptation in low-lying islands in
13 the Philippines: Challenges and lessons learned. *Regional Environmental Change*, 1-12.
- 14 Jamero, M.L. et al., 2017: Small-island communities in the Philippines prefer local measures to relocation in
15 response to sea-level rise. *Nature Climate Change*, **7**.
- 16 James, R., R. Washington, C.-F. Schleussner, J. Rogelj, and D. Conway, 2017: Characterizing half-a-degree
17 difference: a review of methods for identifying regional climate responses to global warming targets.
18 *Wiley Interdisciplinary Reviews: Climate Change*, **8(2)**, e457, doi:10.1002/wcc.457.
- 19 Jean-Baptiste, N. et al., 2018: Housing and Informal Settlements. In: *Climate Change and Cities: Second*
20 *Assessment Report of the Urban Climate Change Research Network* [Rosenzweig, C., W.D. Solecki,
21 P. Romero-Lankao, S. Mehrotra, S. Dhakal, and S.E. Ali Ibrahim (eds.)]. Cambridge University
22 Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, USA, pp. 399-431.
- 23 Jeong, S.-J. et al., 2014: Effects of double cropping on summer climate of the North China Plain and
24 neighbouring regions. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(7)**, 615-619, doi:10.1038/nclimate2266.
- 25 Jevrejeva, S., L.P. Jackson, R.E.M. Riva, A. Grinsted, and J.C. Moore, 2016: Coastal sea level rise with
26 warming above 2 °C. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of*
27 *America*, **113(47)**, 13342-13347, doi:10.1073/pnas.1605312113.
- 28 Jiang, D.B. and Z.P. Tian, 2013: East Asian monsoon change for the 21st century: Results of CMIP3 and
29 CMIP5 models. *Chinese Science Bulletin*, **58(12)**, 1427-1435, doi:10.1007/s11434-012-5533-0.
- 30 Jiang, L. and B.C.O. Neill, 2017: Global urbanization projections for the Shared Socioeconomic Pathways.
31 *Global Environmental Change*, **42**, 193-199, doi:10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2015.03.008.
- 32 Jiang, Y. et al., 2016: Importance of soil thermal regime in terrestrial ecosystem carbon dynamics in the
33 circumpolar north. *Global and Planetary Change*, **142**, 28-40, doi:10.1016/j.gloplacha.2016.04.011.
- 34 Jiao, M., G. Zhou, and Z. Chen (eds.), 2014: *Blue book of agriculture for addressing climate change:*
35 *Assessment report of climatic change impacts on agriculture in China (No.1)*. Social Sciences
36 Academic Press, Beijing.
- 37 Jiao, M., G. Zhou, and Z. Zhang (eds.), 2016: *Blue book of agriculture for addressing climate change:*
38 *Assessment report of agro-meteorological disasters and yield losses in China (No.2)*. Social
39 Sciences Academic Press, Beijing.
- 40 Jiménez Cisneros, B.E. et al., 2014: Freshwater Resources. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation,*
41 *and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the*
42 *Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R.
43 Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O.
44 Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and
45 L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY,
46 USA, pp. 229-269.
- 47 Johnson, W.C. and K.A. Poiani, 2016: Climate Change Effects on Prairie Pothole Wetlands: Findings from a

- 1 Twenty-five Year Numerical Modeling Project. *Wetlands*, **36(2)**, 273-285, doi:10.1007/s13157-016-
2 0790-3.
- 3 Jones, A., 2017: *Global Climate Change and Coastal Tourism - Recognizing Problems, Managing Solutions*
4 *and Future Expectations*. CABI Publishers, 360 pp.
- 5 Jones, C. and L.M. Carvalho, 2013: Climate change in the South American monsoon system: Present climate
6 and CMIP5 projections. *Journal of Climate*, **26(17)**, 6660-6678, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00412.1.
- 7 Jones, C., J. Lowe, S. Liddicoat, and R. Betts, 2009: Committed terrestrial ecosystem changes due to climate
8 change. *Nature Geoscience*, **2**, 484, doi:10.1038/ngeo555.
- 9 Jones, C. et al., 2013: Twenty-First-Century Compatible CO₂ Emissions and Airborne Fraction Simulated by
10 CMIP5 Earth System Models under Four Representative Concentration Pathways. *Journal of*
11 *Climate*, **26(13)**, 4398-4413, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00554.1.
- 12 Jones, C.D. et al., 2016: Simulating the Earth system response to negative emissions. *Environmental*
13 *Research Letters*, **11(9)**, 095012, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/11/9/095012.
- 14 Jonker, J.G.G., M. Junginger, and A. Faaij, 2014: Carbon payback period and carbon offset parity point of
15 wood pellet production in the South-eastern United States. *GCB Bioenergy*, **6(4)**, 371-389,
16 doi:10.1111/gcbb.12056.
- 17 Joughin, I., B.E. Smith, and B. Medley, 2014: Marine Ice Sheet Collapse Potentially Under Way for the
18 Thwaites Glacier Basin, West Antarctica. *Science*, **344(6185)**, 735-738,
19 doi:10.1126/science.1249055.
- 20 Kaiser, K. et al., 2014: Detection and attribution of lake-level dynamics in north-eastern central Europe in
21 recent decades. *Regional Environmental Change*, **14(4)**, 1587-1600, doi:10.1007/s10113-014-0600-
22 5.
- 23 Kamahori, H., N. Yamazaki, N. Mannoji, and K. Takahashi, 2006: Variability in Intense Tropical Cyclone
24 Days in the Western North Pacific. *SOLA*, **2**, 104-107, doi:10.2151/sola.2006-027.
- 25 Kamei, M., K. Hanaki, and K. Kurisu, 2016: Tokyo's long-term socioeconomic pathways: Towards a
26 sustainable future. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, **27**, 73-82, doi:10.1016/j.scs.2016.07.002.
- 27 Kämpf, J. and P. Chapman, 2016: The Functioning of Coastal Upwelling Systems. In: *Upwelling Systems of*
28 *the World*. pp. 31-65.
- 29 Kang, N.-Y. and J.B. Elsner, 2015: Trade-off between intensity and frequency of global tropical cyclones.
30 *Nature Climate Change*, **5(7)**, 661-664, doi:10.1038/nclimate2646.
- 31 Kaniewski, D., J.J.J. Guiot, and E. Van Campo, 2015: Drought and societal collapse 3200 years ago in the
32 Eastern Mediterranean: A review. *Wiley Interdisciplinary Reviews: Climate Change*, **6(4)**, 369-382,
33 doi:10.1002/wcc.345.
- 34 Kannan, K.P., S.M. Dev, and A.N. Sharma, 2000: Concerns on Food Security. *Economic And Political*
35 *Weekly*, **35(45)**, 3919-3922.
- 36 Karl, T.R. et al., 2015: Possible artifacts of data biases in the recent global surface warming hiatus. *Science*,
37 **348(6242)**.
- 38 Karnauskas, K.B., J.P. Donnelly, and K.J. Anchukaitis, 2016: Future freshwater stress for island populations.
39 *Nature Climate Change*, **6**, 720, doi:10.1038/nclimate2987.
- 40 Karnauskas, K.B. et al., 2018: Freshwater Stress on Small Island Developing States: Population Projections
41 and Aridity Changes at 1.5°C and 2°C. *Regional Environmental Change*, 1-10,
42 doi:https://doi.org/10.1007/s10113-018-1331-9.
- 43 Karstensen, J. et al., 2015: Open ocean dead zones in the tropical North Atlantic Ocean. *Biogeosciences*,
44 **12(8)**, 2597-2605, doi:10.5194/bg-12-2597-2015.
- 45 Kawaguchi, S. et al., 2013: Risk maps for Antarctic krill under projected Southern Ocean acidification.
46 *Nature Climate Change*, **3(9)**, 843-847, doi:10.1038/nclimate1937.
- 47 Kelley, C.P., S. Mohtadi, M.A. Cane, R. Seager, and Y. Kushnir, 2015: Climate change in the Fertile

- 1 Crescent and implications of the recent Syrian drought. *Proceedings of the National Academy of*
2 *Sciences of the United States of America*, **112(11)**, 3241–6, doi:10.1073/pnas.1421533112.
- 3 Kelly, K.A., K. Drushka, L.A. Thompson, D. Le Bars, and E.L. McDonagh, 2016: Impact of slowdown of
4 Atlantic overturning circulation on heat and freshwater transports. *Geophysical Research Letters*,
5 **43(14)**, 7625–7631, doi:10.1002/2016GL069789.
- 6 Kench, P., D. Thompson, M. Ford, H. Ogawa, and R. Mclean, 2015: Coral islands defy sea-level rise over
7 the past century: Records from a central Pacific atoll. *Geology*, **43(6)**, 515–518.
- 8 Kench, P.S., M.R. Ford, and S.D. Owen, 2018: Patterns of island change and persistence offer alternate
9 adaptation pathways for atoll nations. *Nature Communications*, **9(1)**, 605, doi:10.1038/s41467-018-
10 02954-1.
- 11 Kendrovski, V. et al., 2017: Quantifying Projected Heat Mortality Impacts under 21st-Century Warming
12 Conditions for Selected European Countries. *International Journal of Environmental Research and*
13 *Public Health*, **14(7)**, 729, doi:10.3390/ijerph14070729.
- 14 Kennedy, E. et al., 2013: Avoiding Coral Reef Functional Collapse Requires Local and Global Action.
15 *Current Biology*, **23(10)**, 912–918, doi:10.1016/j.cub.2013.04.020.
- 16 Kent, C. et al., 2017: Using climate model simulations to assess the current climate risk to maize production.
17 *Environmental Research Letters*, **12(5)**, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aa6cb9.
- 18 Keppel, G. and J. Kavousi, 2015: Effective climate change refugia for coral reefs. *Global Change Biology*,
19 **21(8)**, 2829–2830, doi:10.1111/gcb.12936.
- 20 Kersting, D.K., E. Cebrian, J. Verdura, and E. Ballesteros, 2017: A new cladocora caespitosa population
21 with unique ecological traits. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, **18(1)**, 38–42, doi:10.12681/mms.1955.
- 22 Kharin, V. et al., 2018: Risks from climate extremes change differently from 1.5°C to 2.0°C depending on
23 rarity. *Earth's Future*, doi:10.1002/2018EF000813.
- 24 Khouakhi, A. and G. Villarini, 2017: Attribution of annual maximum sea levels to tropical cyclones at the
25 global scale. *International Journal of Climatology*, **37(1)**, 540–547, doi:10.1002/joc.4704.
- 26 Khouakhi, A., G. Villarini, and G.A. Vecchi, 2017: Contribution of Tropical Cyclones to Rainfall at the
27 Global Scale. *Journal of Climate*, **30(1)**, 359–372, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-16-0298.1.
- 28 Kim, H.–Y., J. Ko, S. Kang, and J. Tenhunen, 2013: Impacts of climate change on paddy rice yield in a
29 temperate climate. *Global Change Biology*, **19(2)**, 548–562, doi:10.1111/gcb.12047.
- 30 Kim, Y. et al., 2017: A perspective on climate-resilient development and national adaptation planning based
31 on USAID's experience. *Climate and Development*, **9(2)**, 141–151,
32 doi:10.1080/17565529.2015.1124037.
- 33 King, A.D., D.J. Karoly, and B.J. Henley, 2017: Australian climate extremes at 1.5 °C and 2 °C of global
34 warming. *Nature Climate Change*, **7(6)**, 412–416, doi:10.1038/nclimate3296.
- 35 King, A.D., M.G. Donat, S.C. Lewis, B.J. Henley, and D. M., 2018: Reduced Heat Exposure by Limiting
36 Global Warming to 1.5°C. *Nature Climate Change*.
- 37 Kinoshita, Y., M. Tanoue, S. Watanabe, and Y. Hirabayashi, 2018: Quantifying the effect of autonomous
38 adaptation to global river flood projections: Application to future flood risk assessments.
39 *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(1)**, 014006, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aa9401.
- 40 Kipling, R.P. et al., 2016: Modeling European ruminant production systems: Facing the challenges of
41 climate change. *Agricultural Systems*, **147(Supplement C)**, 24–37,
42 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agsy.2016.05.007.
- 43 Kirtman, B. et al., 2013: Near-term Climate Change: Projections and Predictability. In: *Climate Change*
44 *2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report*
45 *of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.–K. Plattner, M.
46 Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge
47 University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 953–1028.

- 1 Kirwan, M. and P. Megonigal, 2013: Tidal wetland stability in the face of human impacts and sea-level rise.
2 *Nature*, **504**, 53-60.
- 3 Kittinger, J.N., 2013: Human Dimensions of Small-Scale and Traditional Fisheries in the Asia-Pacific
4 Region. *Pacific Science*, **67(3)**, 315-325, doi:10.2984/67.3.1.
- 5 Kittinger, J.N. et al., 2013: Emerging frontiers in social-ecological systems research for sustainability of
6 small-scale fisheries. *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, **5(3-4)**, 352-357,
7 doi:10.1016/j.cosust.2013.06.008.
- 8 Kjellstrom, T., B. Lemke, and M. Otto, 2013: Mapping Occupational Heat Exposure and Effects in South-
9 East Asia: Ongoing Time Trends 1980-2011 and Future Estimates to 2050. *Industrial Health*, **51(1)**,
10 56-67, doi:10.2486/indhealth.2012-0174.
- 11 Kjellstrom, T., C. Freyberg, B. Lemke, M. Otto, and D. Briggs, 2017: Estimating population heat exposure
12 and impacts on working people in conjunction with climate change. *International Journal of*
13 *Biometeorology*, doi:10.1007/s00484-017-1407-0.
- 14 Kline, D.I. et al., 2012: A short-term in situ CO2 enrichment experiment on Heron Island (GBR). *Scientific*
15 *Reports*, **2**, 413, doi:10.1038/srep00413.
- 16 Kline, K.L. et al., 2017: Reconciling food security and bioenergy: priorities for action. *GCB Bioenergy*, **9(3)**,
17 557-576, doi:10.1111/gcbb.12366.
- 18 Kling, H., P. Stanzel, and M. Preishuber, 2014: Impact modelling of water resources development and
19 climate scenarios on Zambezi River discharge. *Journal of Hydrology: Regional Studies*, **1**, 17-43,
20 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ejrh.2014.05.002.
- 21 Kloster, S. et al., 2009: A GCM study of future climate response to aerosol pollution reductions. *Climate*
22 *Dynamics*, **34(7-8)**, 1177-1194, doi:10.1007/s00382-009-0573-0.
- 23 Klotzbach, P., 2006: Trends in global tropical cyclone activity over the past twenty years (1986-2005).
24 *Geophysical Research Letters*, **33(10)**, doi:10.1029/2006GL025881.
- 25 Klotzbach, P.J. and C.W. Landsea, 2015: Extremely Intense Hurricanes: Revisiting Webster et al. (2005)
26 after 10 Years. *Journal of Climate*, **28(19)**, 7621-7629, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-15-0188.1.
- 27 Klutse, N.A.B. et al., 2018: Potential Impact of 1.5oC and 2oC global warming on extreme rainfall over
28 West Africa. *Environmental Research Letters*.
- 29 Knapp, J.R., G.L. Laur, P.A. Vadas, W.P. Weiss, and J.M. Tricarico, 2014: Enteric methane in dairy cattle
30 production: Quantifying the opportunities and impact of reducing emissions. *Journal of Dairy*
31 *Science*, **97(6)**, 3231-3261, doi:10.3168/jds.2013-7234.
- 32 Knutson, T.R. et al., 2010: Tropical cyclones and climate change. *Nature Geoscience*, **3(3)**, 157-163,
33 doi:10.1038/ngeo779.
- 34 Knutson, T.R. et al., 2013: Dynamical Downscaling Projections of Twenty-First-Century Atlantic Hurricane
35 Activity: CMIP3 and CMIP5 Model-Based Scenarios. *Journal of Climate*, **26(17)**, 6591-6617,
36 doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00539.1.
- 37 Knutson, T.R. et al., 2015: Global Projections of Intense Tropical Cyclone Activity for the Late Twenty-First
38 Century from Dynamical Downscaling of CMIP5/RCP4.5 Scenarios. *Journal of Climate*, **28(18)**,
39 7203-7224, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-15-0129.1.
- 40 Knutti, R. and J. Sedláček, 2012: Robustness and uncertainties in the new CMIP5 climate model projections.
41 *Nature Climate Change*, **3(4)**, 369-373, doi:10.1038/nclimate1716.
- 42 Kopp, R. et al., 2016: Temperature-driven global sea-level variability in the Common Era. *Proceedings of*
43 *the National Academy of Sciences*, **113(11)**, 1434-1441.
- 44 Kopp, R.E., F.J. Simons, J.X. Mitrovica, A.C. Maloof, and M. Oppenheimer, 2013: A probabilistic
45 assessment of sea level variations within the last interglacial stage. *Geophysical Journal*
46 *International*, **193(2)**, 711-716, doi:10.1093/gji/ggt029.
- 47 Kopp, R.E. et al., 2014: Probabilistic 21st and 22nd century sea-level projections at a global network of tide-

- 1 gauge sites. *Earth's Future*, **2(8)**, 383-406, doi:10.1002/2014EF000239.
- 2 Kossin, J.P. et al., 2013: Trend Analysis with a New Global Record of Tropical Cyclone Intensity. *Journal of*
3 *Climate*, **26(24)**, 9960-9976, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-13-00262.1.
- 4 Koutroulis, A.G., I.K. Tsanis, I.N. Daliakopoulos, and D. Jacob, 2013: Impact of climate change on water
5 resources status: A case study for Crete Island, Greece. *Journal of Hydrology*, **479**, 146-158,
6 doi:10.1016/j.jhydrol.2012.11.055.
- 7 Koven, C.D. et al., 2015: Controls on terrestrial carbon feedbacks by productivity versus turnover in the
8 CMIP5 Earth System Models. *Biogeosciences*, **12(17)**, 5211-5228, doi:10.5194/bg-12-5211-2015.
- 9 Krause, A. et al., 2017: Global consequences of afforestation and bioenergy cultivation on ecosystem service
10 indicators. *Biogeosciences Discussions*, 1-42, doi:10.5194/bg-2017-160.
- 11 Kreidenweis, U. et al., 2016: Afforestation to mitigate climate change: impacts on food prices under
12 consideration of albedo effects. *Environmental Research Letters*, **11(8)**, 85001.
- 13 Krey, V., G. Luderer, L. Clarke, and E. Kriegler, 2014: Getting from here to there -- energy technology
14 transformation pathways in the EMF27 scenarios. *Climatic Change*, **123(3)**, 369-382,
15 doi:10.1007/s10584-013-0947-5.
- 16 Krey, V. et al., 2012: Urban and rural energy use and carbon dioxide emissions in Asia. *Energy Economics*,
17 **34**, S272-S283, doi:10.1016/j.eneco.2012.04.013.
- 18 Kriegler, E., J.W. Hall, H. Held, R. Dawson, and H.J. Schellnhuber, 2009: Imprecise probability assessment
19 of tipping points in the climate system. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **106(13)**,
20 5041-5046, doi:10.1073/pnas.0809117106.
- 21 Kriegler, E. et al., 2017: Fossil-fueled development (SSP5): An energy and resource intensive scenario for
22 the 21st century. *Global Environmental Change*, **42(Supplement C)**, 297-315,
23 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2016.05.015.
- 24 Kroeker, K.J. et al., 2013: Impacts of ocean acidification on marine organisms: Quantifying sensitivities and
25 interaction with warming. *Global Change Biology*, **19(6)**, 1884-1896, doi:10.1111/gcb.12179.
- 26 Kroon, F.J., P. Thorburn, B. Schaffelke, and S. Whitten, 2016: Towards protecting the Great Barrier Reef
27 from land-based pollution. *Global Change Biology*, **22(6)**, 1985-2002, doi:10.1111/gcb.13262.
- 28 Krumhansl, K.A. et al., 2016: Global patterns of kelp forest change over the past half-century. *Proceedings*
29 *of the National Academy of Sciences*, **113(48)**, 13785-13790, doi:10.1073/pnas.1606102113.
- 30 Kumar, L. and S. Taylor, 2015: Exposure of coastal built assets in the South Pacific to climate risks. *Nature*
31 *Climate Change*, **5**, 992, doi:10.1038/nclimate2702.
- 32 Kummu, M. et al., 2016: The world's road to water scarcity: shortage and stress in the 20th century and
33 pathways towards sustainability. *Scientific Reports*, **6(1)**, 38495, doi:10.1038/srep38495.
- 34 Kusaka, H., A. Suzuki-Parker, T. Aoyagi, S.A. Adachi, and Y. Yamagata, 2016: Assessment of RCM and
35 urban scenarios uncertainties in the climate projections for August in the 2050s in Tokyo. *Climatic*
36 *Change*, **137(3-4)**, 427-438, doi:10.1007/s10584-016-1693-2.
- 37 Lachkar, Z., M. Lévy, and S. Smith, 2018: Intensification and deepening of the Arabian Sea oxygen
38 minimum zone in response to increase in Indian monsoon wind intensity. *Biogeosciences*, **15(1)**,
39 159-186, doi:10.5194/bg-15-159-2018.
- 40 Lacoue-Labarthe, T. et al., 2016: Impacts of ocean acidification in a warming Mediterranean Sea: An
41 overview. *Regional Studies in Marine Science*, **5**, 1-11, doi:10.1016/j.rsma.2015.12.005.
- 42 Läderach, P., A. Martinez-Valle, G. Schroth, and N. Castro, 2013: Predicting the future climatic suitability
43 for cocoa farming of the world's leading producer countries, Ghana and Côte d'Ivoire. *Climatic*
44 *Change*, **119(3)**, 841-854, doi:10.1007/s10584-013-0774-8.
- 45 Lal, R., 2014: Soil Carbon Management and Climate Change. In: *Soil Carbon* [Hartemink, A.E. and K.
46 McSweeney (eds.)]. Progress in Soil Science, Springer International Publishing, pp. 339-361.
- 47 Lallo, C. et al., 2018: Characterizing Heat Stress on Livestock using the Temperature Humidity Index (THI)

- 1 - Prospects for a warmer Caribbean. *Regional Environmental Change* (in press).
- 2 Lam, V.W.Y., W.W.L. Cheung, and U.R. Sumaila, 2014: Marine capture fisheries in the Arctic: Winners or
3 losers under climate change and ocean acidification? *Fish and Fisheries*, **17**, 335-357,
4 doi:10.1111/faf.12106.
- 5 Lam, V.W.Y., W.W.L. Cheung, W. Swartz, and U.R. Sumaila, 2012: Climate change impacts on fisheries in
6 West Africa: implications for economic, food and nutritional security. *African Journal of Marine
7 Science*, **34(1)**, 103-117, doi:10.2989/1814232X.2012.673294.
- 8 Lam, V.W.Y., W.W.L. Cheung, G. Reygondeau, and U.R. Sumaila, 2016: Projected change in global
9 fisheries revenues under climate change. *Scientific Reports*, **6(1)**, 32607, doi:10.1038/srep32607.
- 10 Lana, M.A. et al., 2017: Yield stability and lower susceptibility to abiotic stresses of improved open-
11 pollinated and hybrid maize cultivars. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, **37(4)**, 30,
12 doi:10.1007/s13593-017-0442-x.
- 13 Landsea, C.W., B.A. Harper, K. Hoarau, and J.A. Knaff, 2006: Can We Detect Trends in Extreme Tropical
14 Cyclones? *Science*, **313(5786)**, 452 LP - 454.
- 15 Larsen, J.N. et al., 2014: Polar regions. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability.
16 Part B: Regional Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the
17 Intergovernmental Panel of Climate Change* [Barros, V.R., C.B. Field, D.J. Dokken, M.D.
18 Mastrandrea, K.J. Mach, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma,
19 E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge
20 University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1567-1612.
- 21 Lawrence, P.J. et al., 2012: Simulating the biogeochemical and biogeophysical impacts of transient land
22 cover change and wood harvest in the Community Climate System Model (CCSM4) from 1850 to
23 2100. *Journal of Climate*, **25(9)**, 3071-3095, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-11-00256.1.
- 24 Le Cozannet, G., M. Garcin, M. Yates, D. Idier, and B. Meyssignac, 2014: Approaches to evaluate the recent
25 impacts of sea-level rise on shoreline changes. *Earth-Science Reviews*, **138**, 47-60,
26 doi:10.1016/j.earscirev.2014.08.005.
- 27 Le Dang, H., E. Li, J. Bruwer, and I. Nuberg, 2014: Farmers' perceptions of climate variability and barriers
28 to adaptation: lessons learned from an exploratory study in Vietnam. *Mitigation and adaptation
29 strategies for global change*, **19(5)**, 531-548.
- 30 Leadley, P. et al., 2016: *Relationships between the Aichi Targets and land-based climate mitigation.*
31 Convention on Biological Diversity (CBD), 26 pp.
- 32 Lebel, L., C.T. Hoanh, C. Krittasudthacheewa, and R. Daniel, 2014: *Climate risks, regional integration and
33 sustainability in the Mekong region.* Strategic Information and Research Development Centre and
34 SUMERNET Stockholm Environment Institute - Asia, Selangor, Malaysia and Bangkok, Thailand,
35 417 pp.
- 36 Lee, J., 2016: *Valuation of Ocean Acidification Effects on Shellfish Fisheries and Aquaculture.* DP 132,
37 Centre for Financial and Management Studies (CeFiMS), School of Oriental and African Studies
38 (SOAS), University of London, London, UK, 14 pp.
- 39 Lee, J.Y., S. Hyun Lee, S.-C. Hong, and H. Kim, 2017: Projecting future summer mortality due to ambient
40 ozone concentration and temperature changes. *Atmospheric Environment*, **156**, 88-94.
- 41 Lee, M.A., A.P. Davis, M.G.G. Chagunda, and P. Manning, 2017: Forage quality declines with rising
42 temperatures, with implications for livestock production and methane emissions. *Biogeosciences*,
43 **14(6)**, 1403-1417, doi:10.5194/bg-14-1403-2017.
- 44 Lee, S.-M. and S.-K. Min, 2018: Heat Stress Changes over East Asia under 1.5° and 2.0°C Global Warming
45 Targets. *Journal of Climate*, **31(7)**, 2819-2831, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-17-0449.1.
- 46 Lehner, F. et al., 2017: Projected drought risk in 1.5°C and 2°C warmer climates. *Geophysical Research
47 Letters*, **44(14)**, 7419-7428, doi:10.1002/2017GL074117.

- 1 Lehodey, P., I. Senina, S. Nicol, and J. Hampton, 2015: Modelling the impact of climate change on South
2 Pacific albacore tuna. *Deep Sea Research Part II: Topical Studies in Oceanography*, **113**, 246-259,
3 doi:10.1016/j.dsr2.2014.10.028.
- 4 Lemasson, A.J., S. Fletcher, J.M. Hall-Spencer, and A.M. Knights, 2017: Linking the biological impacts of
5 ocean acidification on oysters to changes in ecosystem services: A review. *Journal of Experimental*
6 *Marine Biology and Ecology*, **492**, 49-62, doi:10.1016/j.jembe.2017.01.019.
- 7 Lemelin, H., J. Dawson, and E.J. Stewart (eds.), 2012: *Last Chance Tourism: Adapting Tourism*
8 *Opportunities in a Changing World*. Routledge, Abingdon, Oxon, UK, 238 pp.
- 9 Lemoine, D. and C.P. Traeger, 2016: Economics of tipping the climate dominoes. *Nature Climate Change*,
10 **6(5)**, 514-519, doi:10.1038/nclimate2902.
- 11 Lenton, T.M., 2012: Arctic Climate Tipping Points. *AMBIO*, **41(1, SI)**, 10-22, doi:10.1007/s13280-011-
12 0221-x.
- 13 Lenton, T.M. et al., 2008: Tipping elements in the Earth's climate system. *Proceedings of the National*
14 *Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, **105(6)**, 1786-93,
15 doi:10.1073/pnas.0705414105.
- 16 Lesk, C., P. Rowhani, and N. Ramankutty, 2016: Influence of extreme weather disasters on global crop
17 production. *Nature*, **529(7584)**, 84-87, doi:10.1038/nature16467.
- 18 Lesnikowski, A., J. Ford, R. Biesbroek, L. Berrang-Ford, and S.J. Heymann, 2015: National-level progress
19 on adaptation. *Nature Climate Change*, **6**, 261.
- 20 Levermann, A. et al., 2013: The multimillennial sea-level commitment of global warming. *Proceedings of*
21 *the National Academy of Sciences*, **110(34)**, 13745-13750, doi:10.1073/pnas.1219414110.
- 22 Levermann, A. et al., 2014: Projecting Antarctic ice discharge using response functions from SeaRISE ice-
23 sheet models. *Earth System Dynamics*, **5(2)**, 271-293, doi:10.5194/esd-5-271-2014.
- 24 Levi, T., F. Keesing, K. Oggenfuss, and R.S. Ostfeld, 2015: Accelerated phenology of blacklegged ticks
25 under climate warming. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London B: Biological*
26 *Sciences*, **370(1665)**.
- 27 Levin, L.A. and N. Le Bris, 2015: The deep ocean under climate change. *Science*, **350(6262)**, 766-768,
28 doi:10.1126/science.aad0126.
- 29 Li, C., D. Notz, S. Tietsche, and J. Marotzke, 2013: The Transient versus the Equilibrium Response of Sea
30 Ice to Global Warming. *Journal of Climate*, **26(15)**, 5624-5636, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00492.1.
- 31 Li, C. et al., 2018: Midlatitude atmospheric circulation responses under 1.5 and 2.0°C warming
32 and implications for regional impacts. *Earth System Dynamics*, **9(2)**, 359-382,
33 doi:10.5194/esd-9-359-2018.
- 34 Li, S., Q. Wang, and J.A. Chun, 2017: Impact assessment of climate change on rice productivity in the
35 Indochinese Peninsula using a regional-scale crop model. *International Journal of Climatology*, **37**,
36 1147-1160, doi:10.1002/joc.5072.
- 37 Li, S. et al., 2016: Interactive Effects of Seawater Acidification and Elevated Temperature on the
38 Transcriptome and Biomineralization in the Pearl Oyster *Pinctada fucata*. *Environmental Science*
39 *and Technology*, **50(3)**, 1157-1165, doi:10.1021/acs.est.5b05107.
- 40 Li, T.T. et al., 2015: Heat-related mortality projections for cardiovascular and respiratory disease under the
41 changing climate in Beijing, China. *Scientific Reports*, **5**, doi:10.1038/srep11441.
- 42 Li, T.T. et al., 2016: Aging Will Amplify the Heat-related Mortality Risk under a Changing Climate:
43 Projection for the Elderly in Beijing, China. *Scientific Reports*, **6(28161)**, doi:10.1038/srep28161.
- 44 Li, Z. and H. Fang, 2016: Impacts of climate change on water erosion: A review. *Earth-Science Reviews*,
45 **163**, 94-117, doi:10.1016/j.earscirev.2016.10.004.
- 46 Likhvar, V. et al., 2015: A multi-scale health impact assessment of air pollution over the 21st century.
47 *Science of The Total Environment*, **514(Supplement C)**, 439-449,

- 1 doi:<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scitotenv.2015.02.002>.
- 2 Linares, C. et al., 2015: Persistent natural acidification drives major distribution shifts in marine benthic
3 ecosystems. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences*, **282(1818)**, 20150587,
4 doi:10.1098/rspb.2015.0587.
- 5 Lindsay, R. and A. Schweiger, 2015: Arctic sea ice thickness loss determined using subsurface, aircraft, and
6 satellite observations. *The Cryosphere*, **9(1)**, 269-283, doi:10.5194/tc-9-269-2015.
- 7 Ling, F.H., M. Tamura, K. Yasuhara, K. Ajima, and C. Van Trinh, 2015: Reducing flood risks in rural
8 households: survey of perception and adaptation in the Mekong delta. *Climatic change*, **132(2)**, 209-
9 222.
- 10 Ling, S.D., C.R. Johnson, K. Ridgway, A.J. Hobday, and M. Haddon, 2009: Climate-driven range extension
11 of a sea urchin: Inferring future trends by analysis of recent population dynamics. *Global Change
12 Biology*, **15(3)**, 719-731, doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2008.01734.x.
- 13 Lipper, L. et al., 2014: Climate-smart agriculture for food security. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(12)**, 1068-
14 1072, doi:10.1038/nclimate2437.
- 15 Liu, J. et al., 2017: Water scarcity assessments in the past, present, and future. *Earth's Future*, **5(6)**, 545-559,
16 doi:10.1002/2016EF000518.
- 17 Liu, L., H. Xu, Y. Wang, and T. Jiang, 2017: Impacts of 1.5 and 2 °C global warming on water availability
18 and extreme hydrological events in Yiluo and Beijiang River catchments in China. *Climatic Change*,
19 **145**, 145-158, doi:10.1007/s10584-017-2072-3.
- 20 Liu, W. et al., 2018: Global drought and severe drought-affected populations in 1.5 and 2 °C warmer worlds.
21 *Earth System Dynamics*, **9(1)**, 267-283, doi:10.5194/esd-9-267-2018.
- 22 Lluch-Cota, S.E. et al., 2014: Cross-chapter box on uncertain trends in major upwelling ecosystems. In:
23 *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects.
24 Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel of
25 Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir,
26 M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E. Kissel, A. Levy, S. MacCracken,
27 P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK and New
28 York, NY, USA, pp. 149-151.
- 29 Loarie, S.R. et al., 2009: The velocity of climate change. *Nature*, **462**, 1052.
- 30 Lobell, D.B., G. Bala, and P.B. Duffy, 2006: Biogeophysical impacts of cropland management changes on
31 climate. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **33(6)**, L06708, doi:10.1029/2005GL025492.
- 32 Lobell, D.B., W. Schlenker, and J. Costa-Roberts, 2011: Climate Trends and Global Crop Production Since
33 1980. *Science*, **333(6042)**, 616-620, doi:10.1126/science.1204531.
- 34 Lobell, D.B. et al., 2014: Greater Sensitivity to Drought Accompanies Maize Yield Increase in the U.S.
35 Midwest. *Science*, **344(6183)**, 516-519, doi:10.1126/science.1251423.
- 36 Long, J., C. Giri, J. Primavera, and M. Trivedi, 2016: Damage and recovery assessment of the Philippines'
37 mangroves following Super Typhoon Haiyan. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, **109(2)**, 734-743,
38 doi:10.1016/j.marpolbul.2016.06.080.
- 39 LoPresti, A. et al., 2015: Rate and velocity of climate change caused by cumulative carbon emissions.
40 *Environmental Research Letters*, **10(9)**, 95001.
- 41 Lovelock, C.E., I.C. Feller, R. Reef, S. Hickey, and M.C. Ball, 2017: Mangrove dieback during fluctuating
42 sea levels. *Scientific Reports*, **7(1)**, 1680, doi:10.1038/s41598-017-01927-6.
- 43 Lovelock, C.E. et al., 2015: The vulnerability of Indo-Pacific mangrove forests to sea-level rise. *Nature*,
44 **526(7574)**, 559-563, doi:10.1038/nature15538.
- 45 Lovenduski, N.S. and G.B. Bonan, 2017: Reducing uncertainty in projections of terrestrial carbon uptake.
46 *Environmental Research Letters*, **12(4)**, 44020.
- 47 Lu, X.X. et al., 2013: Sediment loads response to climate change: A preliminary study of eight large Chinese

- 1 rivers. *International Journal of Sediment Research*, **28(1)**, 1-14, doi:10.1016/S1001-6279(13)60013-
2 X.
- 3 Lucht, W., S. Schaphoff, T. Erbrecht, U. Heyder, and W. Cramer, 2006: Terrestrial vegetation redistribution
4 and carbon balance under climate change. *Carbon Balance and Management*, **1(1)**, 6,
5 doi:10.1186/1750-0680-1-6.
- 6 Luo, K., F. Tao, J.P. Moiwo, D. Xiao, and J. Zhang, 2016: Attribution of hydrological change in Heihe River
7 Basin to climate and land use change in the past three decades. *Scientific Reports*, **6(1)**, 33704,
8 doi:10.1038/srep33704.
- 9 Luysaert, S. et al., 2014: Land management and land-cover change have impacts of similar magnitude on
10 surface temperature. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(5)**, 1-5, doi:10.1038/nclimate2196.
- 11 Lyra, A. et al., 2017: Projections of climate change impacts on central America tropical rainforest. *Climatic
12 Change*, **141(1)**, 93-105, doi:10.1007/s10584-016-1790-2.
- 13 Macel, M., T. Dostálek, S. Esch, and A. Bucharová, 2017: Evolutionary responses to climate change in a
14 range expanding plant. *Oecologia*, **184(2)**, 543-554, doi:10.1007/s00442-017-3864-x.
- 15 Mackenzie, C.L. et al., 2014: Ocean warming, more than acidification, reduces shell strength in a
16 commercial shellfish species during food limitation. *PLOS ONE*, **9(1)**,
17 doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0086764.
- 18 Magrin, G.O. et al., 2014: Central and South America. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and
19 Vulnerability. Part B: Regional Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment
20 Report of the Intergovernmental Panel of Climate Change* [Barros, V.R., C.B. Field, D.J. Dokken,
21 M.D. Mastrandrea, K.J. Mach, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B.
22 Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)].
23 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1499-
24 1566.
- 25 Mahlstein, I. and R. Knutti, 2012: September Arctic sea ice predicted to disappear near 2°C global warming
26 above present. *Journal of Geophysical Research - Atmospheres*, **117(D6)**,
27 doi:10.1029/2011JD016709.
- 28 Mahlstein, I., R. Knutti, S. Solomon, and R.W. Portmann, 2011: Early onset of significant local warming in
29 low latitude countries. *Environmental Research Letters*, **6(3)**, 034009, doi:10.1088/1748-
30 9326/6/3/034009.
- 31 Mahowald, N.M., D.S. Ward, S.C. Doney, P.G. Hess, and J.T. Randerson, 2017a: Are the impacts of land
32 use on warming underestimated in climate policy? *Environmental Research Letters*, **12(9)**, 94016.
- 33 Mahowald, N.M. et al., 2017b: Aerosol Deposition Impacts on Land and Ocean Carbon Cycles. *Current
34 Climate Change Reports*, **3(1)**, 16-31, doi:10.1007/s40641-017-0056-z.
- 35 Maksym, T., S.E. Stammerjohn, S. Ackley, and R. Massom, 2011: Antarctic Sea ice - A polar opposite?
36 *Oceanography*, **24(3)**, 162-173.
- 37 Mallakpour, I. and G. Villarini, 2015: The changing nature of flooding across the central United States.
38 *Nature Climate Change*, **5(3)**, 250-254, doi:10.1038/nclimate2516.
- 39 Marcinkowski, P. et al., 2017: Effect of climate change on hydrology, sediment and nutrient losses in two
40 lowland catchments in Poland. *Water*, **9(3)**, doi:10.3390/w9030156.
- 41 Marcott, S.A., J.D. Shakun, P.U. Clark, and A.C. Mix, 2013: A Reconstruction of Regional and Global
42 Temperature for the Past 11,300 Years. *Science*, **339(6124)**, 1198-1201,
43 doi:10.1126/science.1228026.
- 44 Markham, A., E. Osipova, K. Lafrenz Samuels, and A. Caldas, 2016: *World Heritage and Tourism in a
45 Changing Climate*. United Nations Environment Programme (UNEP), Nairobi, Kenya; the United
46 Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO), and the Union of Concerned
47 Scientists, 108 pp.

- 1 Marszelewski, W. and B. Pius, 2016: Long-term changes in temperature of river waters in the transitional
2 zone of the temperate climate: a case study of Polish rivers. *Hydrological Sciences Journal*, **61(8)**,
3 1430-1442, doi:10.1080/02626667.2015.1040800.
- 4 Martínez, M.L., G. Mendoza-González, R. Silva-Casarín, and E. Mendoza-Baldwin, 2014: Land use changes
5 and sea level rise may induce a "coastal squeeze" on the coasts of Veracruz, Mexico. *Global*
6 *Environmental Change*, **29(Supplement C)**, 180-188,
7 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2014.09.009.
- 8 Martinez-Baron, D., G. Orjuela, G. Renzoni, A.M. Loboguerrero Rodríguez, and S.D. Prager, 2018: Small-
9 scale farmers in a 1.5°C future: The importance of local social dynamics as an enabling factor for
10 implementation and scaling of climate-smart agriculture. *Current Opinion in Environmental*
11 *Sustainability*, **31**, 112-119, doi:10.1016/j.cosust.2018.02.013.
- 12 Martius, O., S. Pfahl, and C. Chevalier, 2016: A global quantification of compound precipitation and wind
13 extremes. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **43(14)**, 7709-7717, doi:10.1002/2016GL070017.
- 14 Marx, A. et al., 2018: Climate change alters low flows in Europe under a 1.5, 2, and 3 degree global
15 warming. *Hydrology and Earth System Sciences Discussions*, 1-24, doi:10.5194/hess-2017-485.
- 16 Marzeion, B. and A. Levermann, 2014: Loss of cultural world heritage and currently inhabited places to sea-
17 level rise. *Environmental Research Letters*, **9(3)**, 34001.
- 18 Marzeion, B., G. Kaser, F. Maussion, and N. Champollion, 2018: Limited influence of climate change
19 mitigation on short-term glacier mass loss. *Nature Climate Change*, **8**, 305-308,
20 doi:doi:10.1038/s41558-018-0093-1.
- 21 Masike, S. and P. Urich, 2008: Vulnerability of traditional beef sector to drought and the challenges of
22 climate change: The case of Kgatleng District, Botswana. *Journal of Geography and Regional*
23 *Planning*, **1(1)**, 12-18.
- 24 Masson-Delmotte, V. et al., 2013: Information from Paleoclimate Archives. In: *Climate Change 2013: The*
25 *Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the*
26 *Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* []. pp. 383-464.
- 27 Mastrandrea, M.D. et al., 2010: *Guidance Note for Lead Authors of the IPCC Fifth Assessment Report on*
28 *Consistent Treatment of Uncertainties*. IPCC.
- 29 Mastrorillo, M. et al., 2016: The influence of climate variability on internal migration flows in South Africa.
30 *Global Environmental Change*, **39**, 155-169, doi:10.1016/J.GLOENVCHA.2016.04.014.
- 31 Matear, R.J., M.A. Chamberlain, C. Sun, and M. Feng, 2015: Climate change projection for the western
32 tropical Pacific Ocean using a high-resolution ocean model: Implications for tuna fisheries. *Deep*
33 *Sea Research Part II: Topical Studies in Oceanography*, **113**, 22-46,
34 doi:10.1016/j.dsr2.2014.07.003.
- 35 Mathbout, S., J.A. Lopez-bustins, J. Martin-vidé, and F.S. Rodrigo, 2017: Spatial and temporal analysis of
36 drought variability at several time scales in Syria during 1961-2012. *Atmospheric Research*, 1-39,
37 doi:10.1016/J.ATMOSRES.2017.09.016.
- 38 Matthews, D. and K. Caldeira, 2008: Stabilizing climate requires near-zero emissions. *Geophysical Research*
39 *Letters*, **35(4)**, doi:10.1029/2007GL032388.
- 40 Matthews, T.K.R., R.L. Wilby, and C. Murphy, 2017: Communicating the deadly consequences of global
41 warming for human heat stress. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United*
42 *States of America*, **114(15)**, 3861-3866, doi:10.1073/pnas.1617526114.
- 43 Maule, C.F., T. Mendlik, and O.B. Christensen, 2017: The effect of the pathway to a two degrees warmer
44 world on the regional temperature change of Europe. *Climate Services*, **7**, 3-11,
45 doi:10.1016/j.cliser.2016.07.002.
- 46 Maúre, G. et al., 2018: The southern African climate under 1.5° and 2°C of global warming as simulated by
47 CORDEX models. *Environmental Research Letters*.

- 1 Maynard, J. et al., 2015: Projections of climate conditions that increase coral disease susceptibility and
2 pathogen abundance and virulence. *Nature Climate Change*, **5**, 688, doi:10.1038/nclimate2625.
- 3 Mba, W.P. et al., 2018: Consequences of 1.5°C and 2°C global warming levels for temperature and
4 precipitation changes over Central Africa. *Environmental Research Letters*,
5 doi:10.1080/00071668.2012.729130.
- 6 McCarthy, M.P., M.J. Best, and R.A. Betts, 2010: Climate change in cities due to global warming and urban
7 effects. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **37(9)**, n/a-n/a, doi:10.1029/2010GL042845.
- 8 McClanahan, T.R., E.H. Allison, and J.E. Cinner, 2015: Managing fisheries for human and food security.
9 *Fish and Fisheries*, **16(1)**, 78-103, doi:10.1111/faf.12045.
- 10 McClanahan, T.R., J.C. Castilla, A.T. White, and O. Defeo, 2009: Healing small-scale fisheries by
11 facilitating complex socio-ecological systems. *Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries*, **19(1)**, 33-47,
12 doi:10.1007/s11160-008-9088-8.
- 13 McFarland, J. et al., 2015: Impacts of rising air temperatures and emissions mitigation on electricity demand
14 and supply in the United States: a multi-model comparison. *Climatic Change*, **131(1)**, 111-125,
15 doi:10.1007/s10584-015-1380-8.
- 16 McGranahan, G., D. Balk, and B. Anderson, 2007: The rising tide: Assessing the risks of climate change and
17 human settlements in low elevation coastal zones. *Environment and Urbanization*, **19(1)**, 17-37,
18 doi:10.1177/0956247807076960.
- 19 McGrath, J.M. and D.B. Lobell, 2013: Regional disparities in the CO2 fertilization effect and implications
20 for crop yields. *Environmental Research Letters*, **8(1)**, 14054.
- 21 McLean, R. and P. Kench, 2015: Destruction or persistence of coral atoll islands in the face of 20th and 21st
22 century sea-level rise? *Wiley Interdisciplinary Reviews: Climate Change*, **6(5)**, 445-463,
23 doi:10.1002/wcc.350.
- 24 McNamara, K.E. and H.J. Des Combes, 2015: Planning for Community Relocations Due to Climate Change
25 in Fiji. *International Journal of Disaster Risk Science*, **6(3)**, 315-319, doi:10.1007/s13753-015-0065-
26 2.
- 27 Meehl, G.A. et al., 2007: Global Climate Projections. In: *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis.*
28 *Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel*
29 *on Climate Change* [Solomon, S., D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M.
30 Tignor, and H.L. Miller (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New
31 York, NY, USA, pp. 747-846.
- 32 Mehran, A., O. Mazdiyasi, and A. Aghakouchak, 2015: A hybrid framework for assessing socioeconomic
33 drought: Linking climate variability, local resilience, and demand. *Journal of Geophysical Research-*
34 *Atmospheres*, **120(15)**, 7520-7533, doi:10.1002/2015jd023147.
- 35 Mehran, A. et al., 2017: Compounding Impacts of Human-Induced Water Stress and Climate Change on
36 Water Availability. *Scientific Reports*, **7(1)**, 1-9, doi:10.1038/s41598-017-06765-0.
- 37 Meier, K.J.S., L. Beaufort, S. Heussner, and P. Ziveri, 2014: The role of ocean acidification in *Emiliania*
38 *huxleyi* coccolith thinning in the Mediterranean Sea. *Biogeosciences*, **11(10)**, 2857-2869,
39 doi:10.5194/bg-11-2857-2014.
- 40 Meier, W.N. et al., 2014: Arctic sea ice in transformation: A review of recent observed changes and impacts
41 on biology and human activity. *Reviews of Geophysics*, **52(3)**, 185-217,
42 doi:10.1002/2013RG000431.
- 43 Meinshausen, M., S.C.B. Raper, and T.M.L. Wigley, 2011: Emulating coupled atmosphere-ocean and carbon
44 cycle models with a simpler model, MAGICC6 - Part 1: Model description and calibration.
45 *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics*, **11(4)**, 1417-1456, doi:10.5194/acp-11-1417-2011.
- 46 Melia, N., K. Haines, and E. Hawkins, 2016: Sea ice decline and 21st century trans-Arctic shipping routes.
47 *Geophysical Research Letters*, **43(18)**, 9720-9728, doi:10.1002/2016GL069315.

- 1 Mengel, M., A. Nauels, J. Rogelj, and C.F. Schleussner, 2018: Committed sea-level rise under the Paris
2 Agreement and the legacy of delayed mitigation action. *Nature Communications*, **9(1)**, 1-10,
3 doi:10.1038/s41467-018-02985-8.
- 4 Mengel, M. et al., 2016: Future sea level rise constrained by observations and long-term commitment.
5 *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **113(10)**, doi:10.1073/pnas.1500515113.
- 6 Millar, R.J. et al., 2017: Emission budgets and pathways consistent with limiting warming to 1.5 °C. *Nature*
7 *Geoscience*, doi:10.1038/ngeo3031.
- 8 Mills, M. et al., 2016: Reconciling Development and Conservation under Coastal Squeeze from Rising Sea
9 Level. *Conservation Letters*, **9(5)**, 361-368, doi:10.1111/conl.12213.
- 10 Minasny, B. et al., 2017: Soil carbon 4 per mille. *Geoderma*, **292**, 59-86,
11 doi:10.1016/j.geoderma.2017.01.002.
- 12 Minx, J.C. et al., 2017: The fast-growing dependence on negative emissions.
- 13 Minx, J.C. et al., 2018: Negative emissions: Part 1 - research landscape and synthesis. *Environmental*
14 *Research Letters* (in press).
- 15 Mitchell, D., 2016: Human influences on heat-related health indicators during the 2015 Egyptian heat wave.
16 *Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society*, **97(12)**, S70-S74, doi:10.1175/BAMS-D-16-
17 0132.1.
- 18 Mitchell, D., 2018: Extreme heat-related mortality avoided under Paris Agreement goals. *Nature Climate*
19 *Change* (in press).
- 20 Mitchell, D. et al., 2016: Attributing human mortality during extreme heat waves to anthropogenic climate
21 change. *Environmental Research Letters*, **11(7)**, 074006, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/11/7/074006.
- 22 Mitchell, D. et al., 2017: Half a degree additional warming, prognosis and projected impacts (HAPPI):
23 background and experimental design. *Geoscientific Model Development*, **10**, 571-583,
24 doi:10.5194/gmd-10-571-2017.
- 25 Mitchell, D. et al., 2018: The myriad challenges of the Paris Agreement. *Philosophical Transactions A*, **376**,
26 1-5.
- 27 Mohammed, K. et al., 2017: Extreme flows and water availability of the Brahmaputra River under 1.5 and 2
28 °C global warming scenarios. *Climatic Change*, **145(1-2)**, 159-175, doi:10.1007/s10584-017-2073-2.
- 29 Mohapatra, M., A.K. Srivastava, S. Balachandran, and B. Geetha, 2017: Inter-annual Variation and Trends in
30 Tropical Cyclones and Monsoon Depressions Over the North Indian Ocean. *Observed Climate*
31 *Variability and Change over the Indian Region*, 89-106, doi:10.1007/978-981-10-2531-0_6.
- 32 Monioudi, I. et al., 2018: Climate change impacts on critical international transportation assets of Caribbean
33 small island developing states: The case of Jamaica and Saint Lucia. *Regional Environmental*
34 *Change* (in press), doi:10.1007/s10113-018-1360-4.
- 35 Montroull, N.B., R.I. Saurral, and I.A. Camilloni, 2018: Hydrological impacts in La Plata basin under 1.5, 2
36 and 3 °C global warming above the pre-industrial level. *International Journal of Climatology*,
37 doi:10.1002/joc.5505.
- 38 Moore, F.C. and D.B. Lobell, 2015: The fingerprint of climate trends on European crop yields. *Proceedings*
39 *of the National Academy of Sciences*, **112(9)**, 2670-2675, doi:10.1073/pnas.1409606112.
- 40 Mora, C. et al., 2017: Global risk of deadly heat. *Nature Climate Change*, **7(June)**,
41 doi:10.1038/nclimate3322.
- 42 Moriondo, M. et al., 2013a: Projected shifts of wine regions in response to climate change. *Climatic Change*,
43 **119(3-4)**, 825-839, doi:10.1007/s10584-013-0739-y.
- 44 Moriondo, M. et al., 2013b: Olive trees as bio-indicators of climate evolution in the Mediterranean Basin.
45 *Global Ecology and Biogeography*, **22(7)**, 818-833, doi:10.1111/geb.12061.
- 46 Moritz, M.A. et al., 2012: Climate change and disruptions to global fire activity. *Ecosphere*, **3(6)**, art49,
47 doi:10.1890/ES11-00345.1.

- 1 Mortensen, C.J. et al., 2009: Embryo recovery from exercised mares. *Animal Reproduction Science*, **110(3)**,
2 237-244, doi:10.1016/j.anireprosci.2008.01.015.
- 3 Mortola, J. and P. Frappell, 2000: Ventilatory Responses to Changes in Temperature in Mammals and Other
4 Vertebrates. *Annual review of physiology*, **62**, 847-874.
- 5 Mougnot, J., E. Rignot, and B. Scheuchl, 2014: Sustained increase in ice discharge from the Amundsen Sea
6 Embayment, West Antarctica, from 1973 to 2013. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **41(5)**, 1576-1584,
7 doi:10.1002/2013GL059069.
- 8 Moy, A.D., W.R. Howard, S.G. Bray, and T.W. Trull, 2009: Reduced calcification in modern Southern
9 Ocean planktonic foraminifera. *Nature Geoscience*, **2(4)**, 276-280, doi:10.1038/ngeo460.
- 10 Mueller, B. and S.I. Seneviratne, 2012: Hot days induced by precipitation deficits at the global scale.
11 *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **109(31)**, 12398-12403,
12 doi:10.1073/pnas.1204330109.
- 13 Mueller, B. et al., 2015: Lengthening of the growing season in wheat and maize producing regions. *Weather
14 and Climate Extremes*, **9**, 47-56, doi:10.1016/j.wace.2015.04.001.
- 15 Mueller, N.D. et al., 2016: Cooling of US Midwest summer temperature extremes from cropland
16 intensification. *Nature Climate Change*, **6(3)**, 317-322, doi:10.1038/nclimate2825.
- 17 Mueller, S.A., J.E. Anderson, and T.J. Wallington, 2011: Impact of biofuel production and other supply and
18 demand factors on food price increases in 2008. *Biomass and Bioenergy*, **35(5)**, 1623-1632,
19 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biombioe.2011.01.030.
- 20 Mueller, V., C. Gray, and K. Kosec, 2014: Heat stress increases long-term human migration in rural
21 Pakistan. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(3)**, 182-185, doi:10.1038/nclimate2103.
- 22 Mullan, D., D. Favis-Mortlock, and R. Fealy, 2012: Addressing key limitations associated with modelling
23 soil erosion under the impacts of future climate change. *Agricultural and Forest Meteorology*, **156**,
24 18-30, doi:10.1016/j.agrformet.2011.12.004.
- 25 Muller, C., 2011: Agriculture: Harvesting from uncertainties. *Nature Clim. Change*, **1(5)**, 253-254,
26 doi:10.1038/nclimate1179.
- 27 Murakami, H., G.A. Vecchi, and S. Underwood, 2017: Increasing frequency of extremely severe cyclonic
28 storms over the Arabian Sea. *Nature Climate Change*, **7(12)**, 885-889, doi:10.1038/s41558-017-
29 0008-6.
- 30 Muratori, M., K. Calvin, M. Wise, P. Kyle, and J. Edmonds, 2016: Global economic consequences of
31 deploying bioenergy with carbon capture and storage (BECCS). *Environmental Research Letters*,
32 **11(9)**, 095004, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/11/9/095004.
- 33 Murphy, G.E.P. and T.N. Romanuk, 2014: A meta-analysis of declines in local species richness from human
34 disturbances. *Ecology and Evolution*, **4(1)**, 91-103, doi:10.1002/ece3.909.
- 35 Muthige, M.S. et al., 2018: Projected changes in tropical cyclones over the South West Indian Ocean under
36 different extents of global warming. *Environmental Research Letters* (in press).
- 37 Mweya, C.N. et al., 2016: Climate Change Influences Potential Distribution of Infected *Aedes aegypti* Co-
38 Occurrence with Dengue Epidemics Risk Areas in Tanzania. *PLOS ONE*, **11(9)**, e0162649,
39 doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0162649.
- 40 Mycoo, M., 2014: Sustainable tourism, climate change and sea level rise adaptation policies in Barbados.
41 *Natural Resources Forum*, **38(1)**, 47-57, doi:10.1111/1477-8947.12033.
- 42 Mycoo, M.A., 2017: Beyond 1.5°C: vulnerabilities and adaptation strategies for Caribbean Small Island
43 Developing States. *Regional Environmental Change*, doi:10.1007/s10113-017-1248-8.
- 44 Myers, S.S. et al., 2014: Increasing CO₂ threatens human nutrition. *Nature*, **510(7503)**, 139-142,
45 doi:10.1038/nature13179.
- 46 Myers, S.S. et al., 2017: Climate Change and Global Food Systems: Potential Impacts on Food Security and
47 Undernutrition. *Annual Review of Public Health*, **38(1)**, 259-277, doi:10.1146/annurev-publhealth-

- 1 031816-044356.
- 2 Myhre, G. et al., 2013: Anthropogenic and natural radiative forcing. In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical*
3 *Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the*
4 *Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K.
5 Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University
6 Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 658-740.
- 7 Narayan, S. et al., 2016: The effectiveness, costs and coastal protection benefits of natural and nature-based
8 defences. *PLoS ONE*, **11(5)**, doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0154735.
- 9 Naudts, K. et al., 2016: Europe's forest management did not mitigate climate warming. *Science*, **351(6273)**,
10 597-600, doi:10.1126/science.aad7270.
- 11 Nauels, A., M. Meinshausen, M. Mengel, K. Lorbacher, and T.M.L. Wigley, 2017: Synthesizing long-term
12 sea level rise projections - the MAGICC sea level model v2.0. *Geoscientific Model Development*,
13 **10(6)**, 2495-2524, doi:10.5194/gmd-10-2495-2017.
- 14 Navarro, J. et al., 2017: Future Response of Temperature and Precipitation to Reduced Aerosol Emissions as
15 Compared with Increased Greenhouse Gas Concentrations. *Journal of Climate*, **30**, 939-954,
16 doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-16-0466.1.
- 17 Naylor, R.L. and W.P. Falcon, 2010: Food security in an era of economic volatility. *Population and*
18 *Development Review*, **36(4)**, 693-723, doi:10.1111/j.1728-4457.2010.00354.x.
- 19 NCCARF, 2013: *Terrestrial report card 2013: Climate change impacts and adaptation on Australian*
20 *biodiversity*. National Climate Change Adaptation Research Facility, 8 pp.
- 21 Nelson, G.C. et al., 2010: *Food Security, Farming, and Climate Change to 2050: Scenarios, Results, Policy*
22 *Options*. IFPRI Research Monograph, International Food Policy Research Institute (IFPRI),
23 Washington DC, USA, 140 pp.
- 24 Nelson, G.C. et al., 2014a: Climate change effects on agriculture: Economic responses to biophysical shocks.
25 *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **111(9)**, 3274-3279,
26 doi:10.1073/pnas.1222465110.
- 27 Nelson, G.C. et al., 2014b: Agriculture and climate change in global scenarios: why don't the models agree.
28 *Agricultural Economics*, **45(1)**, 85-101, doi:10.1111/agec.12091.
- 29 Nemet, G.F. et al., 2018: Negative emissions - Part 3: Innovation and upscaling. *Environmental Research*
30 *Letters* (in press).
- 31 Neumann, K., P.H. Verburg, E. Stehfest, and C. Müller, 2010: The yield gap of global grain production: A
32 spatial analysis. *Agricultural Systems*, **103(5)**, 316-326, doi:10.1016/j.agsy.2010.02.004.
- 33 Newbold, T. et al., 2015: Global effects of land use on local terrestrial biodiversity. *Nature*, **520**, 45.
- 34 Niang, I. et al., 2014: Africa. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part B:*
35 *Regional Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the*
36 *Intergovernmental Panel of Climate Change* [Barros, V.R., C.B. Field, D.J. Dokken, M.D.
37 Mastrandrea, K.J. Mach, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma,
38 E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge
39 University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1199-1265.
- 40 Nicholls, R.J., T. Reeder, S. Brown, and I.D. Haigh, 2015: The risks of sea-level rise in coastal cities. In:
41 *Climate Change: A risk assessment* [King, D., D. Schrag, Z. Dadi, Q. Ye, and A. Ghosh (eds.)].
42 Foreign and Commonwealth Office, London, pp. 94-98.
- 43 Nicholls, R.J. et al., 2007: Coastal systems and low-lying areas. In: *Climate Change 2007: Impacts,*
44 *Adaptation and Vulnerability. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fourth Assessment Report of*
45 *the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, [Parry, M.L., O.F. Canziani, J.P. Palutikof, P.J.
46 Linden, and C.E. Hanson (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK, pp. 315-356.
- 47 Nicholls, R.J. et al., 2018: Stabilisation of global temperature at 1.5°C and 2.0°C: Implications for coastal

- 1 areas. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society A*, doi:10.1098/rsta.2016.0448.
- 2 Nicholson, C.T.M., 2014: Climate change and the politics of causal reasoning: the case of climate change
3 and migration. *The Geographical Journal*, **180(2)**, 151-160, doi:10.1111/geoj.12062.
- 4 Niederdrenk, A.L. and D. Notz, 2018: Arctic Sea Ice in a 1.5°C Warmer World. *Geophysical Research
5 Letters*, **45(4)**, 1963-1971, doi:10.1002/2017GL076159.
- 6 Njeru, J., K. Henning, M.W. Pletz, R. Heller, and H. Neubauer, 2016: Q fever is an old and neglected
7 zoonotic disease in Kenya: a systematic review. *BMC Public Health*, **16**, 297, doi:10.1186/s12889-
8 016-2929-9.
- 9 Nobre, C.A. et al., 2016: Land-use and climate change risks in the Amazon and the need of a novel
10 sustainable development paradigm.. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United
11 States of America*, **113(39)**, 10759-68, doi:10.1073/pnas.1605516113.
- 12 Notenbaert, A.M.O., J.A. Cardoso, N. Chirinda, M. Peters, and A. Mottet, 2017: Climate change impacts on
13 livestock and implications for adaptation. In: *Climate impacts on land use, food production and
14 productivity session*. International Center for Tropical Agriculture (CIAT), Rome, Italy.
- 15 Notz, D., 2015: How well must climate models agree with observations? *Philosophical Transactions of the
16 Royal Society A - Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences*, **373(2052)**,
17 doi:10.1098/rsta.2014.0164.
- 18 Notz, D. and J. Stroeve, 2016: Observed Arctic sea-ice loss directly follows anthropogenic CO₂ emission.
19 *Science*, **354(6313)**, 747-750, doi:10.1126/science.aag2345.
- 20 Nunn, P.D., J. Runman, M. Falanruw, and R. Kumar, 2017: Culturally grounded responses to coastal change
21 on islands in the Federated States of Micronesia, northwest Pacific Ocean. *Regional Environmental
22 Change*, **17(4)**, 959-971, doi:10.1007/s10113-016-0950-2.
- 23 Nurse, L.A. et al., 2014: Small islands. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability.
24 Part B: Regional Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the
25 Intergovernmental Panel of Climate Change* [Barros, V.R., C.B. Field, D.J. Dokken, M.D.
26 Mastrandrea, K.J. Mach, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma,
27 E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge
28 University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1613-1654.
- 29 Oberbauer, S.F. et al., 2013: Phenological response of tundra plants to background climate variation tested
30 using the International Tundra Experiment. *Phil Trans R Soc B*, **368**, 20120481,
31 doi:10.1098/rstb.2012.0481.
- 32 Obersteiner, M. et al., 2016: Assessing the land resource-food price nexus of the Sustainable Development
33 Goals. *Science Advances*, **2(9)**, doi:10.1126/sciadv.1501499.
- 34 Obersteiner, M. et al., 2018: How to spend a dwindling greenhouse gas budget. *Nature Climate Change*,
35 **8(1)**, 7-10, doi:10.1038/s41558-017-0045-1.
- 36 Ogden, N.H., R. Milka, C. Caminade, and P. Gachon, 2014a: Recent and projected future climatic suitability
37 of North America for the Asian tiger mosquito *Aedes albopictus*. *Parasites & Vectors*, **7(1)**, 532,
38 doi:10.1186/s13071-014-0532-4.
- 39 Ogden, N.H. et al., 2014b: Estimated effects of projected climate change on the basic reproductive number
40 of the Lyme disease vector *Ixodes scapularis*. *Environmental Health Perspectives*, **122(6)**, 631-638,
41 doi:10.1289/ehp.1307799.
- 42 Okada, M., T. Iizumi, Y. Hayashi, and M. Yokozawa, 2011: Modeling the multiple effects of temperature
43 and radiation on rice quality. *Environmental Research Letters*, **6(3)**, 034031, doi:10.1088/1748-
44 9326/6/3/034031.
- 45 O'Leary, J.K. et al., 2017: The Resilience of Marine Ecosystems to Climatic Disturbances. *BioScience*,
46 **67(3)**, 208-220, doi:10.1093/biosci/biw161.
- 47 Oleson, K.W., G.B. Bonan, and J. Feddema, 2010: Effects of white roofs on urban temperature in a global

- 1 climate model. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **37(3)**, doi:10.1029/2009GL042194.
- 2 Oliver, E.C.J. et al., 2018: Longer and more frequent marine heatwaves over the past century. *Nature*
3 *Communications*, **9(1)**, 1324, doi:10.1038/s41467-018-03732-9.
- 4 Olsson, L. et al., 2014: Livelihoods and Poverty. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation and*
5 *Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth*
6 *Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros,
7 D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C.
8 Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White
9 (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp.
10 793-832.
- 11 Omstedt, A., M. Edman, B. Claremar, and A. Rutgersson, 2015: Modelling the contributions to marine
12 acidification from deposited SO_x, NO_x, and NH_x in the Baltic Sea: Past and present situations.
13 *Continental Shelf Research*, **111**, 234-249, doi:10.1016/j.csr.2015.08.024.
- 14 O'Neill, B.C. et al., 2017: IPCC Reasons for Concern regarding climate change risks. *Nature Climate*
15 *Change*, **7**, 28-37, doi:10.1038/nclimate3179.
- 16 Ong, E.Z., M. Briffa, T. Moens, and C. Van Colen, 2017: Physiological responses to ocean acidification and
17 warming synergistically reduce condition of the common cockle *Cerastoderma edule*. *Marine*
18 *Environmental Research*, **130**, 38-47, doi:10.1016/j.marenvres.2017.07.001.
- 19 Oppenheimer, M. et al., 2014: Emergent risks and key vulnerabilities. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts,*
20 *Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group*
21 *II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B.,
22 V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O.
23 Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and
24 L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY,
25 USA, pp. 1039-1099.
- 26 Ordonez, A. et al., 2014: Effects of Ocean Acidification on Population Dynamics and Community Structure
27 of Crustose Coralline Algae. *The Biological Bulletin*, **226(June)**, 255-268.
- 28 Orłowsky, B. and S.I. Seneviratne, 2013: Elusive drought: uncertainty in observed trends and short- and
29 long-term CMIP5 projections. *Hydrology and Earth System Sciences*, **17(5)**, 1765-1781,
30 doi:10.5194/hess-17-1765-2013.
- 31 Orr, J.C. et al., 2005: Anthropogenic ocean acidification over the twenty-first century and its impact on
32 calcifying organisms. *Nature*, **437(7059)**, 681-686, doi:10.1038/nature04095.
- 33 Osima, S. et al., 2018: Projected Climate over the Greater Horn of Africa under 1.5 °C and 2°C global
34 warming. *Environmental Research Letters* (in press).
- 35 Osorio, J.A., M.J. Wingfield, and J. Roux, 2016: A review of factors associated with decline and death of
36 mangroves, with particular reference to fungal pathogens. *South African Journal of Botany*, **103**,
37 295-301, doi:10.1016/j.sajb.2014.08.010.
- 38 Ourbak, T. and A. Magnan, 2017: The Paris Agreement and climate change negotiations: Small Islands, big
39 players. A commentary. *Regional Environmental Change*.
- 40 Paeth, H. et al., 2010: Meteorological characteristics and potential causes of the 2007 flood in sub-Saharan
41 Africa. *International Journal of Climatology*, **31(13)**, 1908-1926, doi:10.1002/joc.2199.
- 42 Palazzo, A. et al., 2017: Linking regional stakeholder scenarios and shared socioeconomic pathways:
43 Quantified West African food and climate futures in a global context. *Global Environmental*
44 *Change*, doi:10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2016.12.002.
- 45 Palmer, M.A. et al., 2008: Climate change and the world's river basins: Anticipating management options.
46 *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment*, **6(2)**, 81-89, doi:10.1890/060148.
- 47 Palumbi, S.R., D.J. Barshis, N. Traylor-Knowles, and R.A. Bay, 2014: Mechanisms of reef coral resistance

- 1 to future climate change. *Science*, **344(6186)**, 895-8, doi:10.1126/science.1251336.
- 2 Park, C. et al., 2018: Avoided economic impacts of energy demand changes by 1.5 and 2 °C climate
3 stabilization. *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(4)**, 45010.
- 4 Parker, L.M. et al., 2017: Ocean acidification narrows the acute thermal and salinity tolerance of the Sydney
5 rock oyster *Saccostrea glomerata*. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, **122(1-2)**, 263-271,
6 doi:10.1016/j.marpolbul.2017.06.052.
- 7 Parkes, B., D. Defrance, B. Sultan, P. Ciais, and X. Wang, 2018: Projected changes in crop yield mean and
8 variability over West Africa in a world 1.5 K warmer than the pre-industrial era. *Earth System
9 Dynamics*, **9(1)**, 119-134, doi:10.5194/esd-9-119-2018.
- 10 Parmesan, C. and M.E. Hanley, 2015: Plants and climate change: complexities and surprises. *Annals of
11 Botany*, **116(6, SI)**, 849-864, doi:10.1093/aob/mcv169.
- 12 Paterson, R.M. and N. Lima, 2010: How will climate change affect mycotoxins in food? *Food Research
13 International*, **43**, 1902-1914.
- 14 Patiño, R., D. Dawson, and M.M. VanLandeghem, 2014: Retrospective analysis of associations between
15 water quality and toxic blooms of golden alga (*Prymnesium parvum*) in Texas reservoirs:
16 Implications for understanding dispersal mechanisms and impacts of climate change. *Harmful Algae*,
17 **33**, 1-11, doi:10.1016/j.hal.2013.12.006.
- 18 Pauly, D. and A. Charles, 2015: Counting on small-scale fisheries. *Science*, **347(6219)**, 242-243,
19 doi:10.1126/science.347.6219.242-b.
- 20 Paustian, K. et al., 2006: 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Chapter 1. , 1.8.
- 21 Pecl, G.T. et al., 2017: Biodiversity redistribution under climate change: Impacts on ecosystems and human
22 well-being. *Science*, **355(6332)**, 9214, doi:10.1126/science.aai9214.
- 23 Pendergrass, A.G., F. Lehner, B.M. Sanderson, and Y. Xu, 2015: Does extreme precipitation intensity
24 depend on the emissions scenario? *Geophysical Research Letters*, **42(20)**, 8767-8774,
25 doi:10.1002/2015GL065854.
- 26 Pendleton, L. et al., 2016: Coral reefs and people in a high-CO2 world: Where can science make a difference
27 to people? *PLoS ONE*, **11(11)**, 1-21, doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0164699.
- 28 Pereira, H.M. et al., 2010: Scenarios for global biodiversity in the 21st century. *Science*, **330(6010)**, 1496-
29 1501, doi:10.1126/science.1196624.
- 30 Pérez-Escamilla, R., 2017: Food Security and the 2015-2030 Sustainable Development Goals: From Human
31 to Planetary Health. *Current Developments in Nutrition*, **1(7)**, e000513,
32 doi:10.3945/cdn.117.000513.
- 33 Perring, M.P., B.R. Cullen, I.R. Johnson, and M.J. Hovenden, 2010: Modelled effects of rising CO2
34 concentration and climate change on native perennial grass and sown grass-legume pastures. *Climate
35 Research*, **42(1)**, 65-78, doi:10.3354/cr00863.
- 36 Petkova, E.P., R.M. Horton, D.A. Bader, and P.L. Kinney, 2013: Projected Heat-Related Mortality in the
37 U.S. Urban Northeast. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, **10(12)**,
38 6734-6747, doi:10.3390/ijerph10126734.
- 39 Petris, F., M. Schwarz, K. Tang, K. Haustein, and M.R. Allen, 2018: Uncertain impacts on economic growth
40 when stabilizing global temperatures at 1.5°C or 2°C warming. *Philosophical Transactions A*.
- 41 Pierrehumbert, R.T., 2014: Short-Lived Climate Pollution. *Annual Review of Earth and Planetary Sciences*,
42 **42(1)**, 341-379, doi:10.1146/annurev-earth-060313-054843.
- 43 Piggott-McKellar, A.E. and K.E. McNamara, 2017: Last chance tourism and the Great Barrier Reef. *Journal
44 of Sustainable Tourism*, **25(3)**, 397-415, doi:10.1080/09669582.2016.1213849.
- 45 Piguet, E. and F. Laczko (eds.), 2014: *People on the Move in a Changing Climate: The Regional Impact of
46 Environmental Change on Migration*. Global Migration Issues, Springer Netherlands, Dordrecht,
47 253 pp.

- 1 Piñones, A. and A. Fedorov, 2016: Projected changes of Antarctic krill habitat by the end of the 21st century.
2 *Geophysical Research Letters*, **43(16)**, 8580-8589, doi:10.1002/2016GL069656.
- 3 Pinsky, M.L., B. Worm, M.J. Fogarty, J.L. Sarmiento, and S.A. Levin, 2013: Marine Taxa Track Local
4 Climate Velocities. *Science*, **341(6151)**, 1239-1242, doi:10.1126/science.1239352.
- 5 Piontek, F. et al., 2014: Multisectoral climate impact hotspots in a warming world. *Proceedings of the*
6 *National Academy of Sciences*, **111(9)**, 3233-3238, doi:10.1073/pnas.1222471110.
- 7 Pistorious, T. and L. Kiff, 2017: *From a biodiversity perspective: risks, trade-offs, and international*
8 *guidance for Forest Landscape Restoration*. 66 pp.
- 9 Pittelkow, C.M. et al., 2014: Productivity limits and potentials of the principles of conservation agriculture.
10 *Nature*, **517(7534)**, 365-367, doi:10.1038/nature13809.
- 11 Poloczanska, E.S., O. Hoegh-Guldberg, W. Cheung, H.-O. Pörtner, and M. Burrows, 2014: Cross-chapter
12 box on observed global responses of marine biogeography, abundance, and phenology to climate
13 change. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and*
14 *Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the*
15 *Intergovernmental Panel of Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach,
16 M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S.
17 Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University
18 Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 123-127.
- 19 Poloczanska, E.S. et al., 2013: Global imprint of climate change on marine life. *Nature Climate Change*,
20 **3(10)**, 919-925, doi:10.1038/nclimate1958.
- 21 Poloczanska, E.S. et al., 2016: Responses of Marine Organisms to Climate Change across Oceans. *Frontiers*
22 *in Marine Science*, **3(May)**, 62, doi:10.3389/fmars.2016.00062.
- 23 Polyak, L. et al., 2010: History of sea ice in the Arctic. *Quaternary Science Reviews*, **29(15-16)**, 1757-1778,
24 doi:10.1016/j.quascirev.2010.02.010.
- 25 Popp, A. et al., 2017: Land-use futures in the shared socio-economic pathways. *Global Environmental*
26 *Change*, **42(Supplement C)**, 331-345, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2016.10.002.
- 27 Porter, J.R. et al., 2014: Food security and food production systems. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts,*
28 *Adaptation and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group*
29 *II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B.,
30 V.R. Barros., D.J. Dokken, K.J. March, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O.
31 Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L.
32 White Field (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY,
33 USA, pp. 485-533.
- 34 Portmann, F.T., P. Döll, S. Eisner, and M. Flörke, 2013: Impact of climate change on renewable groundwater
35 resources: assessing the benefits of avoided greenhouse gas emissions using selected CMIP5 climate
36 projections. *Environmental Research Letters*, **8(2)**, 024023, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/8/2/024023.
- 37 Pörtner, H.O. et al., 2014: Ocean Systems. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and*
38 *Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth*
39 *Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros,
40 D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C.
41 Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White
42 (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp.
43 411-484.
- 44 Potemkina, T.G. and V.L. Potemkin, 2015: Sediment load of the main rivers of Lake Baikal in a changing
45 environment (east Siberia, Russia). *Quaternary International*, **380-381**, 342-349,
46 doi:10.1016/j.quaint.2014.08.029.
- 47 Prestele, R. et al., 2016: Hotspots of uncertainty in land-use and land-cover change projections: a global-

- 1 scale model comparison. *Global Change Biology*, **22(12)**, 3967-3983, doi:10.1111/gcb.13337.
- 2 Primavera, J.H. et al., 2016: Preliminary assessment of post-Haiyan mangrove damage and short-term
3 recovery in Eastern Samar, central Philippines. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, **109(2)**, 744-750,
4 doi:10.1016/j.marpolbul.2016.05.050.
- 5 Prober, S.M., D.W. Hilbert, S. Ferrier, M. Dunlop, and D. Gobbett, 2012: Combining community-level
6 spatial modelling and expert knowledge to inform climate adaptation in temperate grassy eucalypt
7 woodlands and related grasslands. *Biodiversity and Conservation*, **21(7)**, 1627-1650,
8 doi:10.1007/s10531-012-0268-4.
- 9 Pryor, S.C., R.C. Sullivan, and T. Wright, 2016: Quantifying the Roles of Changing Albedo, Emissivity, and
10 Energy Partitioning in the Impact of Irrigation on Atmospheric Heat Content. *Journal of Applied
11 Meteorology and Climatology*, **55(8)**, 1699-1706, doi:10.1175/JAMC-D-15-0291.1.
- 12 Pugh, T.A.M., C. Müller, A. Arneith, V. Haverd, and B. Smith, 2016: Key knowledge and data gaps in
13 modelling the influence of CO2 concentration on the terrestrial carbon sink. *Journal of Plant
14 Physiology*, **203(Supplement C)**, 3-15, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jplph.2016.05.001.
- 15 Qian, B., X. Zhang, K. Chen, Y. Feng, and T. O'Brien, 2010: Observed Long-Term Trends for Agroclimatic
16 Conditions in Canada. *Journal of Applied Meteorology and Climatology*, **49(4)**, 604-618,
17 doi:10.1175/2009JAMC2275.1.
- 18 Qian, Y. et al., 2013: A Modeling Study of Irrigation Effects on Surface Fluxes and Land-Air-Cloud
19 Interactions in the Southern Great Plains. *Journal of Hydrometeorology*, **14(3)**, 700-721,
20 doi:10.1175/JHM-D-12-0134.1.
- 21 Quataert, E., C. Storlazzi, A. van Rooijen, O. Cheriton, and A. van Dongeren, 2015: The influence of coral
22 reefs and climate change on wave-driven flooding of tropical coastlines. *Geophysical Research
23 Letters*, **42(15)**, 6407-6415, doi:10.1002/2015GL064861.
- 24 Raabe, E.A. and R.P. Stumpf, 2016: Expansion of Tidal Marsh in Response to Sea-Level Rise: Gulf Coast of
25 Florida, USA. *Estuaries and Coasts*, **39(1)**, 145-157, doi:10.1007/s12237-015-9974-y.
- 26 Rafferty, N.E., 2017: Effects of global change on insect pollinators: multiple drivers lead to novel
27 communities. *Current Opinion in Insect Science*, **23**, 1-6, doi:10.1016/j.cois.2017.06.009.
- 28 Rahmstorf, S. et al., 2015a: Corrigendum: Evidence for an exceptional twentieth-century slowdown in
29 Atlantic Ocean overturning. *Nature Climate Change*, **5(10)**, 956-956, doi:10.1038/nclimate2781.
- 30 Rahmstorf, S. et al., 2015b: Exceptional twentieth-century slowdown in Atlantic Ocean overturning
31 circulation. *Nature Climate Change*, **5(5)**, 475-480, doi:10.1038/nclimate2554.
- 32 Ramirez-Cabral, N.Y.Z., L. Kumar, and S. Taylor, 2016: Crop niche modeling projects major shifts in
33 common bean growing areas. *Agricultural and Forest Meteorology*, **218-219(Supplement C)**, 102-
34 113, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agrformet.2015.12.002.
- 35 Ranger, N., T. Reeder, and J. Lowe, 2013: Addressing 'deep' uncertainty over long-term climate in major
36 infrastructure projects: four innovations of the Thames Estuary 2100 Project. *EURO Journal on
37 Decision Processes*, **1(3-4)**, 233-262, doi:10.1007/s40070-013-0014-5.
- 38 Rasmussen, D. et al., 2018: Coastal flood implications of 1.5 °C, 2.0 °C, and 2.5 °C temperature stabilization
39 targets in the 21st and 22nd century. *Environmental Research Letters*, **13**, 1-39,
40 doi:https://doi.org/10.1088/1748-9326/aaac87.
- 41 Ray, D.K., J.S. Gerber, G.K. MacDonald, and P.C. West, 2015: Climate variation explains a third of global
42 crop yield variability. *Nature Communications*, **6**, 5989.
- 43 Reaka-Kudla, M.L., 1997: The Global Biodiversity of Coral Reefs: A comparison with Rain Forests. In:
44 *Biodiversity II: Understanding and Protecting Our Biological Resources* [Reaka-Kudla, M., D.E.
45 Wilson, and E.O. Wilson (eds.)]. Joseph Henry Press, pp. 83-108.
- 46 Reasoner, M.A. and W. Tinner, 2009: Holocene Treeline Fluctuations. In: *Encyclopedia of Paleoclimatology
47 and ancient environments*. Springer, New York, NY, USA, pp. 442-446.

- 1 Reid, P., S. Stammerjohn, R. Massom, T. Scambos, and J. Lieser, 2015: The record 2013 Southern
2 Hemisphere sea-ice extent maximum. *Annals of Glaciology*, **56(69)**, 99-106,
3 doi:10.3189/2015AoG69A892.
- 4 Ren, Z. et al., 2016: Predicting malaria vector distribution under climate change scenarios in China:
5 Challenges for malaria elimination. *Scientific reports*, **6**, 20604, doi:10.1038/srep20604.
- 6 Renaud, F.G., T.T.H. Le, C. Lindener, V.T. Guong, and Z. Sebesvari, 2015: Resilience and shifts in agro-
7 ecosystems facing increasing sea-level rise and salinity intrusion in Ben Tre Province, Mekong
8 Delta. *Climatic Change*, **133(1)**, 69-84, doi:10.1007/s10584-014-1113-4.
- 9 Renaudeau, D., J.L. Gourdine, and N.R. St-Pierre, 2011: A meta-analysis of the effects of high ambient
10 temperature on growth performance of growing-finishing pigs. *Journal of Animal Science*, **89(7)**,
11 2220-2230, doi:10.2527/jas.2010-3329.
- 12 Revi, A. et al., 2014: Urban areas. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A:*
13 *Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of*
14 *the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach,
15 M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S.
16 Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University
17 Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 535-612.
- 18 Reyer, C.P.O. et al., 2017a: Climate change impacts in Latin America and the Caribbean and their
19 implications for development. *Regional Environmental Change*, **17(6)**, 1601-1621,
20 doi:10.1007/s10113-015-0854-6.
- 21 Reyer, C.P.O. et al., 2017b: Are forest disturbances amplifying or canceling out climate change-induced
22 productivity changes in European forests? *Environmental Research Letters*, **12(3)**, 34027.
- 23 Reyer, C.P.O. et al., 2017c: Climate change impacts in Central Asia and their implications for development.
24 *Regional Environmental Change*, **17(6)**, 1639-1650, doi:10.1007/s10113-015-0893-z.
- 25 Reyer, C.P.O. et al., 2017d: Turn down the heat: regional climate change impacts on development. *Regional*
26 *Environmental Change*, **17(6)**, 1563-1568, doi:10.1007/s10113-017-1187-4.
- 27 Reyes-Nivia, C., G. Diaz-Pulido, and S. Dove, 2014: Relative roles of endolithic algae and carbonate
28 chemistry variability in the skeletal dissolution of crustose coralline algae. *Biogeosciences*, **11(17)**,
29 4615-4626, doi:10.5194/bg-11-4615-2014.
- 30 Reyes-Nivia, C., G. Diaz-Pulido, D. Kline, O.H. Guldberg, and S. Dove, 2013: Ocean acidification and
31 warming scenarios increase microbioerosion of coral skeletons. *Global Change Biology*, **19(6)**,
32 1919-1929, doi:10.1111/gcb.12158.
- 33 Rhein, M., S.R. Rintoul, S. Aoki, E. Campos, and D. Chambers, 2013: Observations: Ocean. In: *Climate*
34 *Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment*
35 *Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M.
36 Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge
37 University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 255-316.
- 38 Rhiney, K., 2015: Geographies of Caribbean Vulnerability in a Changing Climate: Issues and Trends.
39 *Geography Compass*, **9(3)**, 97-114, doi:10.1111/gec3.12199.
- 40 Ribes, A., F.W. Zwiers, J.-M. Azais, and P. Naveau, 2017: A new statistical approach to climate change
41 detection and attribution. *Climate Dynamics*, **48(1)**, 367-386, doi:10.1007/s00382-016-3079-6.
- 42 Richardson, M., K. Cowtan, E. Hawkins, and M.B. Stolpe, 2016: Reconciled climate response estimates
43 from climate models and the energy budget of Earth. *Nature Climate Change*, **6**, 931,
44 doi:10.1038/nclimate3066.
- 45 Richier, S. et al., 2014: Phytoplankton responses and associated carbon cycling during shipboard carbonate
46 chemistry manipulation experiments conducted around Northwest European shelf seas.
47 *Biogeosciences*, **11(17)**, 4733-4752, doi:10.5194/bg-11-4733-2014.

- 1 Ricke, K.L., J.B. Moreno-cruz, J. Schewe, A. Levermann, and K. Caldeira, 2015: Policy thresholds in
2 mitigation. *Nature Geoscience*, **9(1)**, 1-2, doi:10.1038/ngeo2607.
- 3 Ridgwell, A. and D.N. Schmidt, 2010: Past constraints on the vulnerability of marine calcifiers to massive
4 carbon dioxide release. *Nature Geoscience*, **3(3)**, 196-200, doi:10.1038/ngeo755.
- 5 Ridley, J.K., J.A. Lowe, and H.T. Hewitt, 2012: How reversible is sea ice loss? *The Cryosphere*, **6(1)**, 193-
6 198, doi:10.5194/tc-6-193-2012.
- 7 Riebesell, U., J.P.P. Gattuso, T.F.F. Thingstad, and J.J.J. Middelburg, 2013: Arctic ocean acidification:
8 pelagic ecosystem and biogeochemical Dynamics responses during a mesocosm study.
9 *Biogeosciences*, **10(8)**, 5619-5626, doi:10.5194/bg-10-5619-2013.
- 10 Rienecker, M.M. et al., 2011: MERRA: NASA's Modern-Era Retrospective Analysis for Research and
11 Applications. *Journal of Climate*, **24(14)**, 3624-3648, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-11-00015.1.
- 12 Rignot, E., J. Mouginot, M. Morlighem, H. Seroussi, and B. Scheuchl, 2014: Widespread, rapid grounding
13 line retreat of Pine Island, Thwaites, Smith, and Kohler glaciers, West Antarctica, from 1992 to
14 2011. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **41(10)**, 3502-3509, doi:10.1002/2014GL060140.
- 15 Rinkevich, B., 2014: Rebuilding coral reefs: Does active reef restoration lead to sustainable reefs? *Current*
16 *Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, **7**, 28-36, doi:10.1016/j.cosust.2013.11.018.
- 17 Rinkevich, B., 2015: Climate Change and Active Reef Restoration-Ways of Constructing the "Reefs of
18 Tomorrow". *Journal of Marine Science and Engineering*, **3(1)**, 111-127, doi:10.3390/jmse3010111.
- 19 Rippke, U. et al., 2016: Timescales of transformational climate change adaptation in sub-Saharan African
20 agriculture. *Nature Climate Change*, **6(6)**, 605-609, doi:10.1038/nclimate2947.
- 21 Risser, M.D. and M.F. Wehner, 2017: Attributable human-induced changes in the likelihood and magnitude
22 of the observed extreme precipitation during Hurricane Harvey. *Geophysical Research Letters*, n/a--
23 n/a, doi:10.1002/2017GL075888.
- 24 Rivetti, I., S. Frascetti, P. Lionello, E. Zambianchi, and F. Boero, 2014: Global warming and mass
25 mortalities of benthic invertebrates in the Mediterranean Sea. *PLoS ONE*, **9(12)**,
26 doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0115655.
- 27 Roberts, A.M.I., C. Tansey, R.J. Smithers, and A.B. Phillimore, 2015: Predicting a change in the order of
28 spring phenology in temperate forests. *Global Change Biology*, **21(7)**, 2603-2611,
29 doi:10.1111/gcb.12896.
- 30 Roberts, D., W.R. Howard, D. Moy, J.L. Roberts, and T.W. Trull, 2008: Interannual variability of pteropod
31 shell weights in the high-CO₂ Southern Ocean. *Industrial Research*, 4453-4480.
- 32 Roberts, M.J. and W. Schlenker, 2013: Identifying Supply and Demand Elasticities of Agricultural
33 Commodities: Implications for the US Ethanol Mandate. *American Economic Review*, **103(6)**, 2265-
34 2295, doi:10.1257/aer.103.6.2265.
- 35 Robinson, A., R. Calov, and A. Ganopolski, 2012: Multistability and critical thresholds of the Greenland ice
36 sheet. *Nature Climate Change*, **2(6)**, 429-432, doi:10.1038/NCLIMATE1449.
- 37 Robledo-Abad, C. et al., 2017: Bioenergy production and sustainable development: science base for
38 policymaking remains limited. *GCB Bioenergy*, **9(3)**, 541-556, doi:10.1111/gcbb.12338.
- 39 Roderick, M., G. Peter, and F.G. D., 2015: On the assessment of aridity with changes in atmospheric CO₂.
40 *Water Resources Research*, **51(7)**, 5450-5463, doi:10.1002/2015WR017031.
- 41 Rodrigues, L.C. et al., 2015: Sensitivity of Mediterranean Bivalve Mollusc Aquaculture to Climate Change,
42 Ocean Acidification, and Other Environmental Pressures: Findings from a Producer Survey. *Journal*
43 *of Shellfish Research*, **34(3)**, 1161-1176, doi:10.2983/035.034.0341.
- 44 Rogelj, J., D.L. McCollum, A. Reisinger, M. Meinshausen, and K. Riahi, 2013: Probabilistic cost estimates
45 for climate change mitigation. *Nature*, **493(7430)**, 79-83, doi:10.1038/nature11787.
- 46 Rogelj, J. et al., 2015: Energy system transformations for limiting end-of-century warming to below 1.5 °C.
47 *Nature Climate Change*, **5(6)**, 519-527, doi:10.1038/nclimate2572.

- 1 Rogelj, J. et al., 2018: Scenarios towards limiting global mean temperature increase below 1.5 °C. *Nature*
2 *Climate Change* (in press), doi:doi:10.1038/s41558-018-0091-3.
- 3 Romero-Lankao, P. et al., 2014: North America. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and*
4 *Vulnerability. Part B: Regional Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment*
5 *Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Barros, V.R., C.B. Field, D.J. Dokken,
6 M.D. Mastrandrea, K.J. Mach, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B.
7 Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)].
8 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 1439-
9 1498.
- 10 Romine, B., C. Fletcher, M. Barbee, T. R. Anderson, and N. Frazer, 2013: Are beach erosion rates and sea-
11 level rise related in Hawaii? *Global and Planetary Change*, **108**, 149-157.
- 12 Rose, G., T. Osborne, H. Greatrex, and T. Wheeler, 2016: Impact of progressive global warming on the
13 global-scale yield of maize and soybean. *Climatic Change*, **134(3)**, 417-428, doi:10.1007/s10584-
14 016-1601-9.
- 15 Rosenblum, E. and I. Eisenman, 2016: Faster Arctic Sea Ice Retreat in CMIP5 than in CMIP3 due to
16 Volcanoes. *Journal of Climate*, **29(24)**, 9179-9188, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-16-0391.1.
- 17 Rosenblum, E. and I. Eisenman, 2017: Sea Ice Trends in Climate Models Only Accurate in Runs with Biased
18 Global Warming. *Journal of Climate*, **30(16)**, 6265-6278.
- 19 Rosenzweig, C. and W. Solecki, 2014: Hurricane Sandy and adaptation pathways in New York: Lessons
20 from a first-responder city. *Global Environmental Change*, **28**, 395-408,
21 doi:10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2014.05.003.
- 22 Rosenzweig, C. and D. Hillel (eds.), 2015: *Handbook of Climate Change and Agroecosystems: The*
23 *Agricultural Model Intercomparison and Improvement Project (AgMIP) Integrated Crop and*
24 *Economic Assessments*. ICP Series on Climate Change Impacts, Adaptation, and Mitigation Volume
25 3, Imperial College Press, London, UK.
- 26 Rosenzweig, C. et al., 2013: The Agricultural Model Intercomparison and Improvement Project (AgMIP):
27 Protocols and pilot studies. *Agricultural and Forest Meteorology*, **170**, 166-182,
28 doi:10.1016/j.agrformet.2012.09.011.
- 29 Rosenzweig, C. et al., 2014: Assessing agricultural risks of climate change in the 21st century in a global
30 gridded crop model intercomparison. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United*
31 *States of America*, **111(9)**, 3268-73, doi:10.1073/pnas.1222463110.
- 32 Rosenzweig, C. et al., 2017: Assessing inter-sectoral climate change risks: the role of ISIMIP.
33 *Environmental Research Letters*, **12(1)**, 10301.
- 34 Rosenzweig, C. et al., 2018: Coordinating AgMIP data and models across global and regional scales for
35 1.5°C and 2°C assessments. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London A:*
36 *Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences*, **376(2119)**, doi:10.1098/rsta.2016.0455.
- 37 Ross, A.C. et al., 2015: Sea-level rise and other influences on decadal-scale salinity variability in a coastal
38 plain estuary. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, **157**, 79-92, doi:10.1016/j.ecss.2015.01.022.
- 39 Rosselló-Nadal, J., 2014: How to evaluate the effects of climate change on tourism. *Tourism Management*,
40 **42(Supplement C)**, 334-340, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.tourman.2013.11.006.
- 41 Roudier, P., B. Sultan, P. Quirion, and A. Berg, 2011: The impact of future climate change on West African
42 crop yields: What does the recent literature say? *Global Environmental Change*, **21(3)**, 1073-1083,
43 doi:10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2011.04.007.
- 44 Roudier, P. et al., 2016: Projections of future floods and hydrological droughts in Europe under a +2°C
45 global warming. *Climatic Change*, **135(2)**, 341-355, doi:10.1007/s10584-015-1570-4.
- 46 Roy, D.B. et al., 2015: Similarities in butterfly emergence dates among populations suggest local adaptation
47 to climate. *Global Change Biology*, **21(9)**, 3313-3322, doi:10.1111/gcb.12920.

- 1 Ruane, A.C. et al., 2018: AgMIP Coordinated Global and Regional Assessments of biophysical and
2 economic implications of +1.5 and +2.0°C global warming on agriculture. *Climate Research* (in
3 press).
- 4 Russo, S., A.F. Marchese, J. Sillmann, and G. Immé, 2016: When will unusual heat waves become normal in
5 a warming Africa? *Environmental Research Letters*, **11(5)**, 1-22, doi:10.1088/1748-
6 9326/11/5/054016.
- 7 Sacks, W.J., B.I. Cook, N. Buening, S. Levis, and J.H. Helkowski, 2009: Effects of global irrigation on the
8 near-surface climate. *Climate Dynamics*, **33(2-3)**, 159-175, doi:10.1007/s00382-008-0445-z.
- 9 Saeidi, M., F. Moradi, and M. Abdoli, 2017: Impact of drought stress on yield, photosynthesis rate, and sugar
10 alcohols contents in wheat after anthesis in semiarid region of Iran. *Arid Land Research and*
11 *Management*, **31(2)**, 1-15, doi:10.1080/15324982.2016.1260073.
- 12 Sakalli, A., A. Cescatti, A. Dosio, and M.U. Gücel, 2017: Impacts of 2°C global warming on primary
13 production and soil carbon storage capacity at pan-European level. *Climate Services*, **7**, 64-77,
14 doi:10.1016/j.cliser.2017.03.006.
- 15 Salem, G.S.A., S. Kazama, S. Shahid, and N.C. Dey, 2017: Impact of temperature changes on groundwater
16 levels and irrigation costs in a groundwater-dependent agricultural region in Northwest Bangladesh.
17 *Hydrological Research Letters*, **11(1)**, 85-91, doi:10.3178/hrl.11.85.
- 18 Salisbury, J., M. Green, C. Hunt, and J. Campbell, 2008: Coastal acidification by rivers: A threat to
19 shellfish? *Eos*, **89(50)**, 513, doi:10.1029/2008EO500001.
- 20 Samaniego, L. et al., 2018: Anthropogenic warming exacerbates European soil moisture droughts. *Nature*
21 *Climate Change*, **8(5)**, 421-426, doi:10.1038/s41558-018-0138-5.
- 22 Sanderson, B.M. et al., 2017: Community climate simulations to assess avoided impacts in 1.5°C and 2 °C
23 futures. *Earth System Dynamics*, **8(3)**, 827-847, doi:10.5194/esd-8-827-2017.
- 24 Sarojini, B.B., P.A. Stott, and E. Black, 2016: Detection and attribution of human influence on regional
25 precipitation. *Nature Climate Change*, **6(7)**, 669-675, doi:10.1038/nclimate2976.
- 26 Sasmito, S.D., D. Murdiyarso, D.A. Friess, and S. Kurnianto, 2016: Can mangroves keep pace with
27 contemporary sea level rise? A global data review. *Wetlands Ecology and Management*, **24(2)**, 263-
28 278, doi:10.1007/s11273-015-9466-7.
- 29 Saunders, M.I. et al., 2014: Interdependency of tropical marine ecosystems in response to climate change.
30 *Nature Climate Change*, **4(8)**, 724-729, doi:10.1038/NCLIMATE2274.
- 31 Scaven, V.L. and N.E. Rafferty, 2013: Physiological effects of climate warming on flowering plants and
32 insect pollinators and potential consequences for their interactions. *Current zoology*, **59(3)**, 418-426.
- 33 Schaeffer, M., W. Hare, S. Rahmstorf, and M. Vermeer, 2012: Long-term sea-level rise implied by 1.5 °C
34 and 2 °C warming levels. *Nature Climate Change*, **2(12)**, 867-870, doi:10.1038/nclimate1584.
- 35 Schewe, J., A. Levermann, and M. Meinshausen, 2011: Climate change under a scenario near 1.5 degrees C
36 of global warming: monsoon intensification, ocean warming and steric sea level rise. *Earth System*
37 *Dynamics*, **2(1)**, 25-35, doi:10.5194/esd-2-25-2011.
- 38 Schewe, J. et al., 2014: Multimodel assessment of water scarcity under climate change. *Proceedings of the*
39 *National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, **111(9)**, 3245-3250,
40 doi:10.1073/pnas.0709640104.
- 41 Schimel, D., B.B. Stephens, and J.B. Fisher, 2015: Effect of increasing CO2 on the terrestrial carbon cycle.
42 *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **112(2)**, 436-441, doi:10.1073/pnas.1407302112.
- 43 Schipper, L., W. Liu, D. Krawanchid, and C. S., 2010: Review of climate change adaptation methods and
44 tools. MRC Technical Paper No. 34. .
- 45 Schlenker, W. and M.J. Roberts, 2009: Nonlinear temperature effects indicate severe damages to U.S. crop
46 yields under climate change. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States*
47 *of America*, **106(37)**, 15594-15598, doi:10.1073/pnas.0906865106.

- 1 Schleussner, C.–F., P. Pfleiderer, and E.M. Fischer, 2017: In the observational record half a degree matters.
2 *Nature Climate Change*, **7**, 460-462.
- 3 Schleussner, C.–F., J.F. Donges, R. Donner, and H.J. Schellnhuber, 2016a: Armed-conflict risks enhanced
4 by climate-related disasters in ethnically fractionalized countries. *Proceedings of the National*
5 *Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, **113(33)**, 9216-21,
6 doi:10.1073/pnas.1601611113.
- 7 Schleussner, C.–F., K. Frieler, M. Meinshausen, J. Yin, and A. Levermann, 2011: Emulating Atlantic
8 overturning strength for low emission scenarios: Consequences for sea-level rise along the North
9 American east coast. *Earth System Dynamics*, **2(2)**, 191-200, doi:10.5194/esd-2-191-2011.
- 10 Schleussner, C.–F. et al., 2016b: Differential climate impacts for policy-relevant limits to global warming:
11 The case of 1.5°C and 2°C. *Earth System Dynamics*, **7(2)**, 327-351, doi:10.5194/esd-7-327-2016.
- 12 Schmidtko, S., L. Stramma, and M. Visbeck, 2017: Decline in global oceanic oxygen content during the past
13 five decades. *Nature*, **542(7641)**, 335-339, doi:10.1038/nature21399.
- 14 Schoof, C., 2007: Ice sheet grounding line dynamics: Steady states, stability, and hysteresis. *Journal of*
15 *Geophysical Research: Earth Surface*, **112(F3)**, doi:10.1029/2006JF000664.
- 16 Schroeder, D. and W.M. Connolley, 2007: Impact of instantaneous sea ice removal in a coupled general
17 circulation model. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **34(14)**, doi:10.1029/2007GL030253.
- 18 Schulze, E.–D., C. Körner, B.E. Law, H. Haberl, and S. Luyssaert, 2012: Large-scale bioenergy from
19 additional harvest of forest biomass is neither sustainable nor greenhouse gas neutral. *GCB*
20 *Bioenergy*, **4(6)**, 611-616, doi:10.1111/j.1757-1707.2012.01169.x.
- 21 Schwartz, J.D. et al., 2015: Projections of temperature-attributable premature deaths in 209 US cities using a
22 cluster-based Poisson approach. *Environmental Health*, **14(1)**, 85, doi:ARTN 85 10.1186/s12940-
23 015-0071-2.
- 24 Scott, D. and S. Verkoeyen, 2017: Assessing the Climate Change Risk of a Coastal-Island Destination. In:
25 *Global Climate Change and Coastal Tourism* [Jones, A. and M. Phillips (eds.)]. CAB International.
- 26 Scott, D. and S. Gössling, 2018: *Tourism and Climate Change Mitigation- Embracing the Paris Agreement:*
27 *Pathways to Decarbonisation*. European Travel Commission.
- 28 Scott, D., M.C. Simpson, and R. Sim, 2012: The vulnerability of Caribbean coastal tourism to scenarios of
29 climate change related sea level rise. *Journal of Sustainable Tourism*, **20(6)**, 883-898,
30 doi:10.1080/09669582.2012.699063.
- 31 Scott, D., C.M. Hall, and S. Gössling, 2016a: A review of the IPCC Fifth Assessment and implications for
32 tourism sector climate resilience and decarbonization. *Journal of Sustainable Tourism*, **24(1)**, 8-30,
33 doi:10.1080/09669582.2015.1062021.
- 34 Scott, D., R. Steiger, M. Ruttty, and P. Johnson, 2015: The future of the Olympic Winter Games in an era of
35 climate change. *Current Issues in Tourism*, **18(10)**, 913-930, doi:10.1080/13683500.2014.887664.
- 36 Scott, D., M. Ruttty, B. Amelung, and M. Tang, 2016b: An Inter-Comparison of the Holiday Climate Index
37 (HCI) and the Tourism Climate Index (TCI) in Europe. *Atmosphere*, **7(6)**.
- 38 Screen, J.A. and D. Williamson, 2017: Ice-free Arctic at 1.5 °C? *Nature Climate Change*, **7(4)**, 230-231,
39 doi:10.1038/nclimate3248.
- 40 Screen, J.A. et al., 2018: Consistency and discrepancy in the atmospheric response to Arctic sea-ice loss
41 across climate models. *Nature Geoscience*, **11(3)**, 155-163, doi:10.1038/s41561-018-0059-y.
- 42 Scyphers, S.B., S.P. Powers, K.L. Heck, and D. Byron, 2011: Oyster reefs as natural breakwaters mitigate
43 shoreline loss and facilitate fisheries. *PLoS ONE*, **6(8)**, doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0022396.
- 44 Sebesvari, Z., S. Rodrigues, and F. Renaud, 2017: Mainstreaming ecosystem-based climate change
45 adaptation into integrated water resources management in the Mekong region. *Regional*
46 *Environmental Change*, 1-14, doi:10.1007/s10113-017-1161-1.
- 47 Seddon, A.W.R., M. Macias-Fauria, P.R. Long, D. Benz, and K.J. Willis, 2016: Sensitivity of global

- 1 terrestrial ecosystems to climate variability. *Nature*, **531(7593)**, 229-232, doi:10.1038/nature16986.
- 2 Sedláček, J., O. Martius, and R. Knutti, 2011: Influence of subtropical and polar sea-surface temperature
3 anomalies on temperatures in Eurasia. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **38(12)**, L12803,
4 doi:10.1029/2011GL047764.
- 5 Seibel, B.A., 2016: Cephalopod Susceptibility to Asphyxiation via Ocean Incalescence, Deoxygenation, and
6 Acidification. *Physiology*, **31(6)**, 418-429, doi:10.1152/physiol.00061.2015.
- 7 Seidl, R. et al., 2017: Forest disturbances under climate change. *Nature Climate Change*, **7**, 395-402,
8 doi:10.1038/nclimate3303.
- 9 Seifert, C.A. and D.B. Lobell, 2015: Response of double cropping suitability to climate change in the United
10 States. *Environmental Research Letters*, **10(2)**, 024002, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/10/2/024002.
- 11 Selby, J., 2014: Positivist Climate Conflict Research: A Critique. *Geopolitics*, **19(4)**, 829-856,
12 doi:10.1080/14650045.2014.964865.
- 13 Semakula, H.M. et al., 2017: Prediction of future malaria hotspots under climate change in sub-Saharan
14 Africa. *Climatic Change*, **143(3)**, 415-428, doi:10.1007/s10584-017-1996-y.
- 15 Semenza, J.C. and B. Menne, 2009: Climate change and infectious diseases in Europe. *The Lancet Infectious
16 Diseases*, **9(6)**, 365-375, doi:10.1016/S1473-3099(09)70104-5.
- 17 Semenza, J.C. et al., 2016: Climate change projections of West Nile virus infections in Europe: implications
18 for blood safety practices. *Environmental Health*, **15(S1)**, S28, doi:10.1186/s12940-016-0105-4.
- 19 Seneviratne, S.I., M.G. Donat, A.J. Pitman, R. Knutti, and R.L. Wilby, 2016: Allowable CO2 emissions
20 based on regional and impact-related climate targets. *Nature*, **529(7587)**, 477-83,
21 doi:10.1038/nature16542.
- 22 Seneviratne, S.I. et al., 2012: Changes in Climate Extremes and their Impacts on the Natural Physical
23 Environment. In: *Managing the Risks of Extreme Events and Disasters to Advance Climate Change
24 Adaptation. A Special Report of Working Groups I and II of IPCC Intergovernmental Panel on
25 Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V. Barros, T.F. Stocker, D. Qin, D.J. Dokken, K.L. Ebi, M.D.
26 Mastrandrea, K.J. Mach, G.-K. Plattner, S.K. Allen, M. Tignor, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)].
27 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 109-230.
- 28 Seneviratne, S.I. et al., 2013: Impact of soil moisture-climate feedbacks on CMIP5 projections: First results
29 from the GLACE-CMIP5 experiment. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **40(19)**, 5212-5217,
30 doi:10.1002/grl.50956.
- 31 Seneviratne, S.I. et al., 2018a: Land radiative management as contributor to regional-scale climate adaptation
32 and mitigation. *Nature Geoscience*, **11**, 88-96, doi:10.1038/s41561-017-0057-5.
- 33 Seneviratne, S.I. et al., 2018b: The many possible climates from the Paris Agreement's aim of 1.5°C
34 warming. *Nature* (in press).
- 35 Seneviratne, S.I. et al., 2018c: Climate extremes, land-climate feedbacks, and land-use forcing at 1.5°C.
36 *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society A: Mathematical, Physical and Engineering
37 Sciences*, **376**, 1-23, doi:10.1098/rsta.2016.0450.
- 38 Serdeczny, O. et al., 2016: Climate change impacts in Sub-Saharan Africa: from physical changes to their
39 social repercussions. *Regional Environmental Change*, 1-16, doi:10.1007/s10113-015-0910-2.
- 40 Serreze, M.C. and J. Stroeve, 2015: Arctic sea ice trends, variability and implications for seasonal ice
41 forecasting. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society A: Mathematical, Physical and
42 Engineering Sciences*, **373(2045)**, doi:10.1098/rsta.2014.0159.
- 43 Settele, J. et al., 2014: Terrestrial and Inland Water Systems. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation,
44 and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the
45 Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel of Climate Change* [Field, C.B., V.R.
46 Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O.
47 Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and

- 1 L.L. White (eds.)). Cambridge University Press, pp. 271-359.
- 2 Shafir, S., J. Van Rijn, and B. Rinkevich, 2006: Steps in the construction of underwater coral nursery, an
3 essential component in reef restoration acts. *Marine Biology*, **149(3)**, 679-687, doi:10.1007/s00227-
4 005-0236-6.
- 5 Shearman, P., J. Bryan, and J.P. Walsh, 2013: Trends in Deltaic Change over Three Decades in the Asia-
6 Pacific Region. *Journal of Coastal Research*, **290**, 1169-1183, doi:10.2112/JCOASTRES-D-12-
7 00120.1.
- 8 Sheffield, J., E.F. Wood, and M.L. Roderick, 2012: Little change in global drought over the past 60 years.
9 *Nature*, **491(7424)**, 435-438, doi:10.1038/nature11575.
- 10 Sheffield, P.E. et al., 2013: Current and future heat stress in Nicaraguan work places under a changing
11 climate. *Industrial Health*, **51**, 123-127, doi:10.2486/indhealth.2012-0156.
- 12 Shepherd, J.G., P.G. Brewer, A. Oschlies, and A.J. Watson, 2017: Ocean ventilation and deoxygenation in a
13 warming world: introduction and overview. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society A:
14 Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences*, **375(2102)**, 20170240,
15 doi:10.1098/rsta.2017.0240.
- 16 Shi, H. and G. Wang, 2015: Impacts of climate change and hydraulic structures on runoff and sediment
17 discharge in the middle Yellow River. *Hydrological Processes*, **29(14)**, 3236-3246,
18 doi:10.1002/hyp.10439.
- 19 Shi, W. et al., 2016: Ocean acidification increases cadmium accumulation in marine bivalves: a potential
20 threat to seafood safety. *Scientific Reports*, **6(1)**, 20197, doi:10.1038/srep20197.
- 21 Shindell, D.T. et al., 2017: A climate policy pathway for near- and long-term benefits. *Science*, **356(6337)**,
22 493-494.
- 23 Short, F.T., S. Kosten, P.A. Morgan, S. Malone, and G.E. Moore, 2016: Impacts of climate change on
24 submerged and emergent wetland plants. *Aquatic Botany*, **135**, 3-17,
25 doi:10.1016/j.aquabot.2016.06.006.
- 26 Shrestha, B., T.A. Cochrane, B.S. Caruso, M.E. Arias, and T. Piman, 2016: Uncertainty in flow and sediment
27 projections due to future climate scenarios for the 3S Rivers in the Mekong Basin. *Journal of
28 Hydrology*, **540**, 1088-1104, doi:10.1016/j.jhydrol.2016.07.019.
- 29 Sierra-Correa, P.C. and J.R. Cantera Kintz, 2015: Ecosystem-based adaptation for improving coastal
30 planning for sea-level rise: A systematic review for mangrove coasts. *Marine Policy*, **51**, 385-393,
31 doi:10.1016/j.marpol.2014.09.013.
- 32 Sigmond, M., J.C. Fyfe, and N.C. Swart, 2018: Ice-free Arctic projections under the Paris Agreement.
33 *Nature Clim. Change*, **8**, 404-408.
- 34 Signorini, S.R., B.A. Franz, and C.R. McClain, 2015: Chlorophyll variability in the oligotrophic gyres:
35 mechanisms, seasonality and trends. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, **2(February)**, 1-11,
36 doi:10.3389/fmars.2015.00001.
- 37 Sihi, D., P.W. Inglett, S. Gerber, and K.S. Inglett, 2017: Rate of warming affects temperature sensitivity of
38 anaerobic peat decomposition and greenhouse gas production. *Global Change Biology*, n/a--n/a,
39 doi:10.1111/gcb.13839.
- 40 Silva, R.A. et al., 2016: The effect of future ambient air pollution on human premature mortality to 2100
41 using output from the ACCMIP model ensemble. *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics*, **16(15)**, 9847-
42 9862, doi:10.5194/acp-16-9847-2016.
- 43 Simulundu, E. et al., 2017: Genetic characterization of orf virus associated with an outbreak of severe orf in
44 goats at a farm in Lusaka, Zambia (2015). *Archives of Virology*, **162(8)**, 2363-2367,
45 doi:10.1007/s00705-017-3352-y.
- 46 Singh, B.P., V.K. Dua, P.M. Govindkrishnan, and S. Sharma, 2013: Impact of Climate Change on Potato.
47 In: *Climate-Resilient Horticulture: Adaptation and Mitigation Strategies* [Singh, H.C.P., N.K.S.

- 1 Rao, and K.S. Shivashankar (eds.]). Springer India, India, pp. 125-135.
- 2 Singh, D., M. Tsiang, B. Rajaratnam, and N.S. Diffenbaugh, 2014: Observed changes in extreme wet and dry
3 spells during the South Asian summer monsoon season. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(6)**, 456-461,
4 doi:10.1038/nclimate2208.
- 5 Singh, O.P., 2010: Recent Trends in Tropical Cyclone Activity in the North Indian Ocean. In: *Indian Ocean
6 Tropical Cyclones and Climate Change* [Charabi, Y. (ed.)]. Springer Netherlands, Dordrecht, pp. 51-
7 54.
- 8 Singh, O.P., T.M. Ali Khan, and M.S. Rahman, 2000: Changes in the frequency of tropical cyclones over the
9 North Indian Ocean. *Meteorology and Atmospheric Physics*, **75(1-2)**, 11-20,
10 doi:10.1007/s007030070011.
- 11 Slade, R., A. Bauen, and R. Gross, 2014: Global bioenergy resources. *Nature Climate Change*, **4(2)**, 99-105,
12 doi:10.1038/nclimate2097.
- 13 Slangen, A.B.A. et al., 2016: Anthropogenic forcing dominates global mean sea-level rise since 1970.
14 *Nature Climate Change*, **6(7)**, 701-705, doi:10.1038/nclimate2991.
- 15 Slater, A.G. and D.M. Lawrence, 2013: Diagnosing present and future permafrost from climate models.
16 *Journal of Climate*, **26(15)**, 5608-5623, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00341.1.
- 17 Smajgl, A. et al., 2015: Responding to rising sea levels in the Mekong Delta. *Nature Climate Change*, **5(2)**,
18 167-174.
- 19 Smeed, D.A. et al., 2014: Observed decline of the Atlantic meridional overturning circulation 2004-2012.
20 *Ocean Science*, **10(1)**, 29-38, doi:10.5194/os-10-29-2014.
- 21 Smirnov, O. et al., 2016: The relative importance of climate change and population growth for exposure to
22 future extreme droughts. *Climatic Change*, **138(1-2)**, 41-53, doi:10.1007/s10584-016-1716-z.
- 23 Smith, K.R. et al., 2014: Human Health: Impacts, Adaptation, and Co-Benefits. In: *Climate Change 2014:
24 Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of
25 Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*
26 [Field, C.B., V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee,
27 K.L. Ebi, Y.O. Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R.
28 Mastrandrea, and L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and
29 New York, NY, USA, pp. 709-754.
- 30 Smith, P., 2016: Soil carbon sequestration and biochar as negative emission technologies. *Global Change
31 Biology*, **22(3)**, 1315-1324, doi:10.1111/gcb.13178.
- 32 Smith, P., J. Price, A. Molotoks, R. Warren, and Y. Malhi, 2018: Impacts on terrestrial biodiversity of
33 moving from a 2°C to a 1.5°C target. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society A:
34 Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences*, **376(2119)**, 20160456,
35 doi:10.1098/rsta.2016.0456.
- 36 Smith, P. et al., 2010: Competition for land. *Phil Trans R Soc*, **365(1554)**, 2941-2957,
37 doi:10.1098/rstb.2010.0127.
- 38 Smith, P. et al., 2013: How much land-based greenhouse gas mitigation can be achieved without
39 compromising food security and environmental goals? *Global Change Biology*, **19(8)**, 2285-2302,
40 doi:10.1111/gcb.12160.
- 41 Smith, P. et al., 2014: Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use (AFOLU). In: *Climate Change 2014:
42 Mitigation of Climate Change. Contribution of Working Group III to the Fifth Assessment Report of
43 the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Edenhofer, O., R. Pichs-Madruga, Y. Sokona, E.
44 Farahani, S. Kadner, K. Seyboth, A. Adler, I. Baum, S. Brunner, P. Eickemeier, B. Kriemann, J.
45 Savolainen, S. Schlömer, C. von Stechow, T. Zwickel, and J.C. Minx (eds.)]. Cambridge University
46 Press, Cambridge, UK and New York, NY, USA, pp. 811-922.
- 47 Smith, P. et al., 2015: Biophysical and economic limits to negative CO2 emissions. *Nature Climate Change*,

- 1 **6(1)**, 42-50, doi:10.1038/nclimate2870.
- 2 Smith, T.F., D.C. Thomsen, S. Gould, K. Schmitt, and B. Schlegel, 2013: Cumulative pressures on
3 sustainable livelihoods: Coastal adaptation in the mekong delta. *Sustainability*, **5(1)**, 228-241,
4 doi:10.3390/su5010228.
- 5 Sok, S. and X. Yu, 2015: Adaptation, resilience and sustainable livelihoods in the communities of the Lower
6 Mekong Basin, Cambodia. *International Journal of Water Resources Development*, **31(4)**, 575-588,
7 doi:10.1080/07900627.2015.1012659.
- 8 Solomon, S., G.-K. Plattner, R. Knutti, and P. Friedlingstein, 2009: Irreversible climate change due to
9 carbon dioxide emissions. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of*
10 *America*, **106(6)**, 1704-1709, doi:10.1073/pnas.0812721106.
- 11 Song, A.M. and R. Chuenpagdee, 2015: Interactive Governance for Fisheries. *Interactive Governance for*
12 *Small-Scale Fisheries*, **5**, 435-456, doi:10.1007/978-3-319-17034-3.
- 13 Song, Y. et al., 2016: Spatial distribution estimation of malaria in northern China and its scenarios in 2020,
14 2030, 2040 and 2050. *Malaria journal*, **15(1)**, 345, doi:10.1186/s12936-016-1395-2.
- 15 Sonntag, S., J. Pongratz, C.H. Reick, and H. Schmidt, 2016: Reforestation in a high-CO2 world - Higher
16 mitigation potential than expected, lower adaptation potential than hoped for. *Geophysical Research*
17 *Letters*, **43(12)**, 6546-6553, doi:10.1002/2016GL068824.
- 18 Sovacool, B.K., 2012: Perceptions of climate change risks and resilient island planning in the Maldives.
19 *Mitigation and Adaptation Strategies for Global Change*, **17(7)**, 731-752, doi:10.1007/s11027-011-
20 9341-7.
- 21 Spalding, M.D. and B.E. Brown, 2015: Warm-water coral reefs and climate change. *Science*, **350(6262)**,
22 769-771, doi:10.1126/science.aad0349.
- 23 Spalding, M.D. et al., 2014: The role of ecosystems in coastal protection: Adapting to climate change and
24 coastal hazards. *Ocean and Coastal Management*, **90**, 50-57, doi:10.1016/j.ocecoaman.2013.09.007.
- 25 Spalding, M.D. et al., 2017: Mapping the global value and distribution of coral reef tourism. *Marine Policy*,
26 **82**, 104-113, doi:10.1016/j.marpol.2017.05.014.
- 27 Speelman, L.H., R.J. Nicholls, and J. Dyke, 2017: Contemporary migration intentions in the Maldives: the
28 role of environmental and other factors. *Sustainability Science*, **12(3)**, 433-451, doi:10.1007/s11625-
29 016-0410-4.
- 30 Spencer, T. et al., 2016: Global coastal wetland change under sea-level rise and related stresses: The DIVA
31 Wetland Change Model. *Global and Planetary Change*, **139(Supplement C)**, 15-30,
32 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloplacha.2015.12.018.
- 33 Springer, J., R. Ludwig, and S. Kienzle, 2015: Impacts of Forest Fires and Climate Variability on the
34 Hydrology of an Alpine Medium Sized Catchment in the Canadian Rocky Mountains. *Hydrology*,
35 **2(1)**, 23-47, doi:10.3390/hydrology2010023.
- 36 Springmann, M. et al., 2016: Global and regional health effects of future food production under climate
37 change: a modelling study. *The Lancet*, **387(10031)**, 1937-1946, doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(15)01156-
38 3.
- 39 Srokosz, M.A. and H.L. Bryden, 2015: Observing the Atlantic Meridional Overturning Circulation yields a
40 decade of inevitable surprises. *Science*, **348(6241)**.
- 41 Stanturf, J.A., B.J. Palik, and R.K. Dumroese, 2014: Contemporary forest restoration: A review emphasizing
42 function. *Forest Ecology and Management*, **331**, 292-323,
43 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foreco.2014.07.029.
- 44 Steiger, R., D. Scott, B. Abegg, M. Pons, and C. Aall, 2017: A critical review of climate change risk for ski
45 tourism. *Current Issues in Tourism*, 1-37, doi:10.1080/13683500.2017.1410110.
- 46 Steinberg, D.K. et al., 2015: Long-term (1993-2013) changes in macrozooplankton off the western antarctic
47 peninsula. *Deep-Sea Research Part I: Oceanographic Research Papers*, **101**, 54-70,

- 1 doi:10.1016/j.dsr.2015.02.009.
- 2 Stephens, P.A. et al., 2016: Consistent response of bird populations to climate change on two continents.
3 *Science*, **352(6281)**, 84-87.
- 4 Sterling, S.M., A. Ducharme, and J. Polcher, 2012: The impact of global land-cover change on the terrestrial
5 water cycle. *Nature Climate Change*, **3(4)**, 385-390, doi:10.1038/nclimate1690.
- 6 Serman, J.D., L. Siegel, and J.N. Rooney-Varga, 2018: Does replacing coal with wood lower CO₂
7 emissions? Dynamic lifecycle analysis of wood bioenergy. *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(1)**,
8 015007, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aaa512.
- 9 Stevens, A.J., D. Clarke, and R.J. Nicholls, 2016: Trends in reported flooding in the UK: 1884-2013.
10 *Hydrological Sciences Journal*, **61(1)**, 50-63, doi:10.1080/02626667.2014.950581.
- 11 Stewart, E.J. et al., 2016: Implications of climate change for glacier tourism. *Tourism Geographies*, **18(4)**,
12 377-398, doi:10.1080/14616688.2016.1198416.
- 13 Stockdale, A., E. Tipping, S. Lofts, and R.J.G. Mortimer, 2016: Effect of Ocean Acidification on Organic
14 and Inorganic Speciation of Trace Metals. *Environmental Science & Technology*, **50(4)**, 1906-1913,
15 doi:10.1021/acs.est.5b05624.
- 16 Stocker, T.F. et al., 2013: Technical Summary. In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis.*
17 *Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on*
18 *Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A.
19 Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United
20 Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.
- 21 Storlazzi, C.D., E.P.L. Elias, and P. Berkowitz, 2015: Many Atolls May be Uninhabitable Within Decades
22 Due to Climate Change. *Scientific Reports*, **5(1)**, 14546, doi:10.1038/srep14546.
- 23 Storlazzi, C.D. et al., 2018: Most atolls will be uninhabitable by the mid-21st century because of sea-level
24 rise exacerbating wave-driven flooding. *Science Advances*, **4(4)**.
- 25 Streffler, J. et al., 2018: Between Scylla and Charybdis: Delayed mitigation narrows the passage between
26 large-scale CDR and high costs. *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(044015)**, 1-6.
- 27 Strzepek, K. et al., 2012: *The Zambezi River Basin A Multi-Sector Investment Opportunities Analysis*
28 *Summary Report*. World Bank, Washington DC, USA.
- 29 Suckall, N., E. Fraser, and P. Forster, 2017: Reduced migration under climate change: evidence from Malawi
30 using an aspirations and capabilities framework. *Climate and Development*, **9(4)**, 298-312,
31 doi:10.1080/17565529.2016.1149441.
- 32 Sudmeier-Rieux, K., M. Fernández, J.C. Gaillard, L. Guadagno, and M. Jaboyedoff, 2017: Introduction:
33 Exploring Linkages Between Disaster Risk Reduction, Climate Change Adaptation, Migration and
34 Sustainable Development. In: *Identifying Emerging Issues in Disaster Risk Reduction, Migration,*
35 *Climate Change and Sustainable Development* [Sudmeier-Rieux, K., M. Fernández, I.M. Penna, M.
36 Jaboyedoff, and J.C. Gaillard (eds.)]. Springer International Publishing, Cham, pp. 1-11.
- 37 Sugi, M. and J. Yoshimura, 2012: Decreasing trend of tropical cyclone frequency in 228-year high-resolution
38 AGCM simulations. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **39(19)**, n/a-n/a, doi:10.1029/2012GL053360.
- 39 Sugi, M., H. Murakami, and K. Yoshida, 2017: Projection of future changes in the frequency of intense
40 tropical cyclones. *Climate Dynamics*, **49(1)**, 619-632, doi:10.1007/s00382-016-3361-7.
- 41 Sultan, B. and M. Gaetani, 2016: Agriculture in West Africa in the Twenty-First Century: Climate Change
42 and Impacts Scenarios, and Potential for Adaptation. *Frontiers in Plant Science*, **7**, 1262,
43 doi:10.3389/fpls.2016.01262.
- 44 Sun, H. et al., 2017: Exposure of population to droughts in the Haihe River Basin under global warming of
45 1.5 and 2.0 °C scenarios. *Quaternary International*, **453**, 74-84, doi:10.1016/j.quaint.2017.05.005.
- 46 Sun, S., X.- Yang, J. Zhao, and F. Chen, 2015: The possible effects of global warming on cropping systems
47 in China XI The variation of potential light-temperature suitable cultivation zone of winter wheat in

- 1 China under climate change. *Scientia Agricultura Sinica*, **48(10)**, 1926-1941,
2 doi:10.3864/J.ISSN.0578-1752.2015.10.006.
- 3 Sun, Y., X. Zhang, G. Ren, F.W. Zwiers, and T. Hu, 2016: Contribution of urbanization to warming in
4 China. *Nature Climate Change*, **6**, 706.
- 5 Sundby, S., K.F. Drinkwater, and O.S. Kjesbu, 2016: The North Atlantic Spring-Bloom System-Where the
6 Changing Climate Meets the Winter Dark. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, **3**,
7 doi:10.3389/fmars.2016.00028.
- 8 Supit, I. et al., 2010: Recent changes in the climatic yield potential of various crops in Europe. *Agricultural*
9 *Systems*, **103(9)**, 683-694, doi:10.1016/j.agsy.2010.08.009.
- 10 Sutton-Grier, A.E. and A. Moore, 2016: Leveraging Carbon Services of Coastal Ecosystems for Habitat
11 Protection and Restoration. *Coastal Management*, **44(3)**, 259-277,
12 doi:10.1080/08920753.2016.1160206.
- 13 Suzuki-Parker, A., H. Kusaka, and Y. Yamagata, 2015: Assessment of the Impact of Metropolitan-Scale
14 Urban Planning Scenarios on the Moist Thermal Environment under Global Warming: A Study of
15 the Tokyo Metropolitan Area Using Regional Climate Modeling. *Advances in Meteorology*, **2015**, 1-
16 11, doi:10.1155/2015/693754.
- 17 Sweetman, A.K. et al., 2017: Major impacts of climate change on deep-sea benthic ecosystems. *Elem Sci*
18 *Anth*, **5(0)**, 4, doi:10.1525/elementa.203.
- 19 Sydeман, W.J. et al., 2014: Climate change and wind intensification in coastal upwelling ecosystems.
20 *Science*, **345(6192)**, 77-80, doi:10.1126/science.1251635.
- 21 Sylla, M.B., N. Elguindi, F. Giorgi, and D. Wisser, 2016: Projected robust shift of climate zones over West
22 Africa in response to anthropogenic climate change for the late 21st century. *Climatic Change*,
23 **134(1)**, 241-253, doi:10.1007/s10584-015-1522-z.
- 24 Sylla, M.B. et al., 2015: Projected Changes in the Annual Cycle of High-Intensity Precipitation Events over
25 West Africa for the Late Twenty-First Century. *Journal of Climate*, **28(16)**, 6475-6488,
26 doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-14-00854.1.
- 27 Tainio, M. et al., 2013: Future climate and adverse health effects caused by fine particulate matter air
28 pollution: case study for Poland. *Regional Environmental Change*, **13(3)**, 705-715,
29 doi:10.1007/s10113-012-0366-6.
- 30 Takagi, H., N. Thao, and L. Tuan Anh, 2016: Sea-Level Rise and Land Subsidence: Impacts on Flood
31 Projections for the Mekong Delta's Largest City. *Sustainability*, **8**, 15 pages.
- 32 Takakura, J. et al., 2017: Cost of preventing workplace heat-related illness through worker breaks and the
33 benefit of climate-change mitigation. *Environmental Research Letters*, **12(6)**, 064010,
34 doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aa72cc.
- 35 Tanaka, A. et al., 2017: On the scaling of climate impact indicators with global mean temperature increase: a
36 case study of terrestrial ecosystems and water resources. *Climatic Change*, **141(4)**, 775-782,
37 doi:10.1007/s10584-017-1911-6.
- 38 Tanoue, M., Y. Hirabayashi, H. Ikeuchi, E. Gakidou, and T. Oki, 2016: Global-scale river flood vulnerability
39 in the last 50 years. *Scientific Reports*, **6(1)**, 36021, doi:10.1038/srep36021.
- 40 Tavoni, M. and R. Socolow, 2013: Modeling meets science and technology: an introduction to a special issue
41 on negative emissions. *Climatic Change*, **118(1)**, 1-14, doi:10.1007/s10584-013-0757-9.
- 42 Taylor, C.M. et al., 2017: Frequency of extreme Sahelian storms tripled since 1982 in satellite observations.
43 *Nature*, **544(7651)**, 475-478, doi:10.1038/nature22069.
- 44 Taylor, M.A. et al., 2018: Future Caribbean Climates in a World of Rising Temperatures: The 1.5 vs 2.0
45 Dilemma. *Journal of Climate*.
- 46 Tebaldi, C. and R. Knutti, 2018: Evaluating the accuracy of climate change pattern emulation for low
47 warming targets. *Environmental Research Letters*, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aabef2.

- 1 Temmerman, S. et al., 2013: Ecosystem-based coastal defence in the face of global change. *Nature*,
2 **504(7478)**, 79-83, doi:10.1038/nature12859.
- 3 Terry, J.P. and T.F.M. Chui, 2012: Evaluating the fate of freshwater lenses on atoll islands after eustatic sea-
4 level rise and cyclone-driven inundation: A modelling approach. *Global and Planetary Change*, **88-**
5 **89(Supplement C)**, 76-84, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloplacha.2012.03.008.
- 6 Teshager, A.D., P.W. Gassman, J.T. Schoof, and S. Secchi, 2016: Assessment of impacts of agricultural and
7 climate change scenarios on watershed water quantity and quality, and crop production. *Hydrology*
8 *and Earth System Sciences*, **20(8)**, 3325-3342, doi:10.5194/hess-20-3325-2016.
- 9 Tessler, Z.D., C.J. Vörösmarty, I. Overeem, and J.P.M. Syvitski, 2018: A model of water and sediment
10 balance as determinants of relative sea level rise in contemporary and future deltas. *Geomorphology*,
11 **305**, 209-220, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.geomorph.2017.09.040.
- 12 Thackeray, S.J. et al., 2016: Phenological sensitivity to climate across taxa and trophic levels. *Nature*,
13 **535(7611)**, 241-245, doi:10.1038/nature18608.
- 14 Theisen, O.M., N.P. Gleditsch, and H. Buhaug, 2013: Is climate change a driver of armed conflict? *Climatic*
15 *Change*, **117(3)**, 613-625, doi:10.1007/s10584-012-0649-4.
- 16 Thiery, W. et al., 2017: Present-day irrigation mitigates heat extremes. *Journal of Geophysical Research:*
17 *Atmospheres*, **122(3)**, 1403-1422, doi:10.1002/2016JD025740.
- 18 Thober, T. et al., 2018: Multi-model ensemble projections of European river floods and high flows at 1.5, 2,
19 and 3 degrees global warming. *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(014003)**, 1-11.
- 20 Thomas, A. and L. Benjamin, 2017: Management of loss and damage in small island developing states:
21 implications for a 1.5C or warmer world. *Regional Environmental Change*, doi:10.1007/s10113-017-
22 1184-7.
- 23 Thornton, P.K., P.G. Jones, P.J. Ericksen, and A.J. Challinor, 2011: Agriculture and food systems in sub-
24 Saharan Africa in a 4°C+ world. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London A:*
25 *Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences*, **369(1934)**, 117-136, doi:10.1098/rsta.2010.0246.
- 26 Thornton, P.K., P.J. Ericksen, M. Herrero, and A.J. Challinor, 2014: Climate variability and vulnerability to
27 climate change: a review. *Global Change Biology*, **20(11)**, 3313-3328, doi:10.1111/gcb.12581.
- 28 Thronson, A. and A. Quigg, 2008: Fifty-five years of fish kills in coastal Texas. *Estuaries and Coasts*, **31(4)**,
29 802-813, doi:10.1007/s12237-008-9056-5.
- 30 Tietsche, S., D. Notz, J.H. Jungclaus, and J. Marotzke, 2011: Recovery mechanisms of Arctic summer sea
31 ice. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **38(2)**, n/a-n/a, doi:10.1029/2010GL045698.
- 32 Tilman, D., C. Balzer, J. Hill, and B.L. Befort, 2011: Global food demand and the sustainable intensification
33 of agriculture. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **108(50)**, 20260-20264,
34 doi:10.1073/PNAS.1116437108.
- 35 Tjaden, N.B. et al., 2017: Modelling the effects of global climate change on Chikungunya transmission in the
36 21st century. *Scientific Reports*, **7(1)**, 3813, doi:10.1038/s41598-017-03566-3.
- 37 Tobin, I. et al., 2015: Assessing climate change impacts on European wind energy from ENSEMBLES high-
38 resolution climate projections. *Climatic Change*, **128(1)**, 99-112, doi:10.1007/s10584-014-1291-0.
- 39 Tobin, I. et al., 2016: Climate change impacts on the power generation potential of a European mid-century
40 wind farms scenario. *Environmental Research Letters*, **11(3)**, 34013.
- 41 Tobin, I. et al., 2018: Vulnerabilities and resilience of European power generation to 1.5 °C, 2 °C and 3 °C
42 warming. *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(4)**, 44024, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aab211.
- 43 Todd-Brown, K.E.O. et al., 2014: Changes in soil organic carbon storage predicted by Earth system models
44 during the 21st century. *Biogeosciences*, **11(8)**, 2341-2356, doi:10.5194/bg-11-2341-2014.
- 45 Tran, T.A., J. Pittock, and L.A. Tuan, 2018: Adaptive co-management in the Vietnamese Mekong Delta:
46 examining the interface between flood management and adaptation. *International Journal of Water*
47 *Resources Development*, 1-17, doi:10.1080/07900627.2018.1437713.

- 1 Trang, N.T.T., S. Shrestha, M. Shrestha, A. Datta, and A. Kawasaki, 2017: Evaluating the impacts of climate
2 and land-use change on the hydrology and nutrient yield in a transboundary river basin: A case study
3 in the 3S River Basin (Sekong, Sesan, and Srepok). *Science of the Total Environment*, **576**, 586-598,
4 doi:10.1016/j.scitotenv.2016.10.138.
- 5 Trathan, P.N. and S.L. Hill, 2016: The Importance of Krill Predation in the Southern Ocean. In: *Biology and*
6 *Ecology of Antarctic Krill* [Siegel, V. (ed.)]. Springer, Cham, Switzerland, pp. 321-350.
- 7 Trigo, R.M., C.M. Gouveia, and D. Barriopedro, 2010: The intense 2007-2009 drought in the Fertile
8 Crescent: Impacts and associated atmospheric circulation. *Agricultural and Forest Meteorology*,
9 **150(9)**, 1245-1257, doi:10.1016/j.agrformet.2010.05.006.
- 10 Turner, J. et al., 2014: Antarctic climate change and the environment: An update. *Polar Record*, **50(3)**, 237-
11 259, doi:10.1017/S0032247413000296.
- 12 Turner, J. et al., 2017a: Atmosphere-ocean-ice interactions in the Amundsen Sea Embayment, West
13 Antarctica. *Reviews of Geophysics*, **55(1)**, 235-276, doi:10.1002/2016RG000532.
- 14 Turner, J. et al., 2017b: Unprecedented springtime retreat of Antarctic sea ice in 2016. *Geophysical Research*
15 *Letters*, **44(13)**, 6868-6875, doi:10.1002/2017GL073656.
- 16 Turner, R.E., N.N. Rabalais, and D. Justic, 2008: Gulf of Mexico hypoxia: Alternate states and a legacy.
17 *Environmental Science and Technology*, **42(7)**, 2323-2327, doi:10.1021/es071617k.
- 18 Rosenzweig, C., W. Solecki, P. Romero-Lankao, S. Mehrotra, S. Dhakal, and S. Ali Ibrahim (eds.), 2018:
19 *Climate Change and Cities: Second Assessment Report of the Urban Climate Change Research*
20 *Network*. Urban Climate Change Research Network (UCCRN). Cambridge University Press,
21 Cambridge, UK.
- 22 Udo, K. and Y. Takeda, 2017: Projections of Future Beach Loss in Japan Due to Sea-Level Rise and
23 Uncertainties in Projected Beach Loss. *Coastal Engineering Journal*.
- 24 UN, 2015: Transforming our world: The 2030 agenda for sustainable development. , 1-5,
25 doi:10.1007/s13398-014-0173-7.2.
- 26 UN, 2017: *The Sustainable Development Goals Report 2017*. United Nations (UN), New York, NY, USA,
27 64 pp.
- 28 UNEP-WCMC, 2006: *In the front line: Shoreline protection and other ecosystem services from mangroves*
29 *and coral reefs*. UNEP World Conservation Monitoring Centre (UNEP-WCMC), 33 pp.
- 30 UNESCO, 2011: The Impact of Global Change on Water Resources: The Response of UNESCO'S
31 International Hydrology Programme. , 20.
- 32 Urban, M.C., 2015: Accelerating extinction risk from climate change. *Science*, **348(6234)**, 571-573.
- 33 Utete, B., C. Phiri, S.S. Mlambo, N. Muboko, and B.T. Fregene, 2018: Vulnerability of fisherfolks and their
34 perceptions towards climate change and its impacts on their livelihoods in a peri-urban lake system
35 in Zimbabwe. *Environment, Development and Sustainability*, doi:10.1007/s10668-017-0067-x.
- 36 Valle, M. et al., 2014: Projecting future distribution of the seagrass *Zostera noltii* under global warming and
37 sea level rise. *Biological Conservation*, **170**, 74-85, doi:10.1016/j.biocon.2013.12.017.
- 38 van Bruggen, A.H.C., J.W. Jones, J.M.C. Fernandes, K. Garrett, and K.J. Boote, 2015: Crop Diseases and
39 Climate Change in the AgMIP Framework. In: *Handbook of Climate Change and Agroecosystems*
40 [Rosenzweig, C. and D. Hillel (eds.)]. pp. 297-330.
- 41 Van Den Hurk, B., E. Van Meijgaard, P. De Valk, K.J. Van Heeringen, and J. Gooijer, 2015: Analysis of a
42 compounding surge and precipitation event in the Netherlands. *Environmental Research Letters*,
43 **10(3)**, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/10/3/035001.
- 44 van der Velde, M., F.N. Tubiello, A. Vrieling, and F. Bouraoui, 2012: Impacts of extreme weather on wheat
45 and maize in France: evaluating regional crop simulations against observed data. *Climatic Change*,
46 **113(3-4)**, 751-765, doi:10.1007/s10584-011-0368-2.
- 47 Van Dingenen, R. et al., 2009: The global impact of ozone on agricultural crop yields under current and

- 1 future air quality legislation. *Atmospheric Environment*, **43(3)**, 604-618,
2 doi:10.1016/j.atmosenv.2008.10.033.
- 3 van Hooidonk, R. and M. Huber, 2012: Effects of modeled tropical sea surface temperature variability on
4 coral reef bleaching predictions. *Coral Reefs*, **31(1)**, 121-131, doi:10.1007/s00338-011-0825-4.
- 5 van Hooidonk, R., J.A. Maynard, and S. Planes, 2013: Temporary refugia for coral reefs in a warming world.
6 *Nature Climate Change*, **3(5)**, 508-511, doi:10.1038/nclimate1829.
- 7 van Hooidonk, R. et al., 2016: Local-scale projections of coral reef futures and implications of the Paris
8 Agreement. *Scientific Reports*, **6(1)**, 39666, doi:10.1038/srep39666.
- 9 van Oldenborgh, G.J. et al., 2017: Attribution of extreme rainfall from Hurricane Harvey, August 2017.
10 *Environmental Research Letters*, **12(12)**, 124009.
- 11 van Oort, P.A.J. and S.J. Zwart, 2018: Impacts of climate change on rice production in Africa and causes of
12 simulated yield changes. *Global Change Biology*, **24(3)**, 1029-1045, doi:10.1111/gcb.13967.
- 13 van Oppen, M.J.H., J.K. Oliver, H.M. Putnam, and R.D. Gates, 2015: Building coral reef resilience through
14 assisted evolution. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **112(8)**, 2307-2313,
15 doi:10.1073/pnas.1422301112.
- 16 van Oppen, M.J.H. et al., 2017: Shifting paradigms in restoration of the world's coral reefs. *Global Change
17 Biology*, **23(9)**, 3437-3448, doi:10.1111/gcb.13647.
- 18 van Vliet, M.T.H. et al., 2016: Multi-model assessment of global hydropower and cooling water discharge
19 potential under climate change. *Global Environmental Change*, **40**, 156-170,
20 doi:10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2016.07.007.
- 21 van Vuuren, D.P. et al., 2009: Comparison of top-down and bottom-up estimates of sectoral and regional
22 greenhouse gas emission reduction potentials. *Energy Policy*, **37(12)**, 5125-5139,
23 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2009.07.024.
- 24 van Vuuren, D.P. et al., 2011a: The representative concentration pathways: an overview. *Climatic Change*,
25 **109(1)**, 5, doi:10.1007/s10584-011-0148-z.
- 26 van Vuuren, D.P. et al., 2011b: RCP2.6: exploring the possibility to keep global mean temperature increase
27 below 2°C. *Climatic Change*, **109(1)**, 95, doi:10.1007/s10584-011-0152-3.
- 28 van Vuuren, D.P. et al., 2016: Carbon budgets and energy transition pathways. *Environmental Research
29 Letters*, **11(7)**, 75002.
- 30 van Vuuren, D.P. et al., 2018: Alternative pathways to the 1.5 °C target reduce the need for negative
31 emission technologies. *Nature Climate Change*, **8(5)**, 391-397, doi:10.1038/s41558-018-0119-8.
- 32 Vardoulakis, S. et al., 2014: Comparative Assessment of the Effects of Climate Change on Heat-and Cold-
33 Related Mortality in the United Kingdom and Australia. *Environmental Health Perspectives*,
34 **122(12)**, 1285-1292, doi:10.1289/ehp.1307524.
- 35 Vaughan, D.G. et al., 2013: Observations: Cryosphere. In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science
36 Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental
37 Panel on Climate Change* [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J.
38 Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V.B. And, P.M. Midgley, and Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University
39 Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 317-382.
- 40 Vaughan, N.E. and C. Gough, 2016: Expert assessment concludes negative emissions scenarios may not
41 deliver. *Environmental Research Letters*, **11(9)**, 095003, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/11/9/095003.
- 42 Vaughan, N.E. et al., 2018: Evaluating the use of biomass energy with carbon capture and storage in low
43 emission scenarios. *Environmental Research Letters*, **13(4)**, 044014, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aaaa02.
- 44 Vautard, R. et al., 2014: The European climate under a 2 °C global warming. *Environmental Research
45 Letters*, **9(3)**, 034006, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/9/3/034006.
- 46 Velez, C., E. Figueira, A.M.V.M. Soares, and R. Freitas, 2016: Combined effects of seawater acidification
47 and salinity changes in *Ruditapes philippinarum*. *Aquatic Toxicology*, **176**, 141-150,

- 1 doi:10.1016/j.aquatox.2016.04.016.
- 2 Verges, A. et al., 2014: The tropicalization of temperate marine ecosystems: climate-mediated changes in
3 herbivory and community phase shifts. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences*,
4 **281(1789)**, 20140846-20140846, doi:10.1098/rspb.2014.0846.
- 5 Vergés, A. et al., 2016: Long-term empirical evidence of ocean warming leading to tropicalization of fish
6 communities, increased herbivory, and loss of kelp. *Proceedings of the National Academy of
7 Sciences*, **113(48)**, 13791-13796, doi:10.1073/pnas.1610725113.
- 8 Versini, P.-A., M. Velasco, A. Cabello, and D. Sempere-Torres, 2013: Hydrological impact of forest fires
9 and climate change in a Mediterranean basin. *Natural Hazards*, **66(2)**, 609-628, doi:10.1007/s11069-
10 012-0503-z.
- 11 Villamayor, B.M.R., R.N. Rollon, M.S. Samson, G.M.G. Albano, and J.H. Primavera, 2016: Impact of
12 Haiyan on Philippine mangroves: Implications to the fate of the widespread monospecific
13 Rhizophora plantations against strong typhoons. *Ocean and Coastal Management*, **132**, 1-14,
14 doi:10.1016/j.ocecoaman.2016.07.011.
- 15 Vitali, A. et al., 2009: Seasonal pattern of mortality and relationships between mortality and temperature-
16 humidity index in dairy cows. *Journal of Dairy Science*, **92(8)**, 3781-3790, doi:10.3168/jds.2009-
17 2127.
- 18 Vitousek, S. et al., 2017: Doubling of coastal flooding frequency within decades due to sea-level rise.
19 *Scientific Reports*, **7(1)**, 1399, doi:10.1038/s41598-017-01362-7.
- 20 Vogel, M.M. et al., 2017: Regional amplification of projected changes in extreme temperatures strongly
21 controlled by soil moisture-temperature feedbacks. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **44(3)**, 1511-1519,
22 doi:10.1002/2016GL071235.
- 23 von Lampe, M. et al., 2014: Why do global long-term scenarios for agriculture differ? An overview of the
24 AgMIP Global Economic Model Intercomparison. *Agricultural Economics*, **45(1)**, 3-20,
25 doi:10.1111/agec.12086.
- 26 von Uexkull, N., M. Croicu, H. Fjelde, and H. Buhaug, 2016: Civil conflict sensitivity to growing-season
27 drought. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **113(44)**, 12391-12396,
28 doi:10.1073/pnas.1607542113.
- 29 Vörösmarty, C.J. et al., 2010: Global threats to human water security and river biodiversity. *Nature*,
30 **467(7315)**, 555-561, doi:10.1038/nature09440.
- 31 Wada, Y. et al., 2017: Human-water interface in hydrological modelling: current status and future directions.
32 *Earth Syst. Sci.*, **215194**, 4169-4193, doi:10.5194/hess-21-4169-2017.
- 33 Waha, K. et al., 2017: Climate change impacts in the Middle East and Northern Africa (MENA) region and
34 their implications for vulnerable population groups. *Regional Environmental Change*, **17(6)**, 1623-
35 1638, doi:10.1007/s10113-017-1144-2.
- 36 Wahl, T., S. Jain, J. Bender, S.D. Meyers, and M.E. Luther, 2015: Increasing risk of compound flooding
37 from storm surge and rainfall for major US cities. *Nature Climate Change*, **5**, 1093.
- 38 Wairiu, M., 2017: Land degradation and sustainable land management practices in Pacific Island Countries.
39 *Regional Environmental Change*, **17(4)**, 1053-1064, doi:10.1007/s10113-016-1041-0.
- 40 Waldbusser, G.G. et al., 2014: Saturation-state sensitivity of marine bivalve larvae to ocean acidification.
41 *Nature Climate Change*, **5(3)**, 273-280, doi:10.1038/nclimate2479.
- 42 Wall, E., A. Wreford, K. Topp, and D. Moran, 2010: Biological and economic consequences heat stress due
43 to a changing climate on UK livestock. *Advances in Animal Biosciences*, **1**.
- 44 Walsh, K.J.E. et al., 2016: Tropical cyclones and climate change. *Wiley Interdisciplinary Reviews: Climate
45 Change*, **7(1)**, 65-89, doi:10.1002/wcc.371.
- 46 Wan, H., X. Zhang, and F. Zwiers, 2018: Human influence on Canadian temperatures. *Climate Dynamics*,
47 doi:10.1007/s00382-018-4145-z.

- 1 Wang, B., H.H. Shugart, and M.T. Lerdau, 2017: Sensitivity of global greenhouse gas budgets to
2 tropospheric ozone pollution mediated by the biosphere. *Environmental Research Letters*, **12(8)**,
3 84001.
- 4 Wang, D., T.C. Gouhier, B.A. Menge, and A.R. Ganguly, 2015: Intensification and spatial homogenization
5 of coastal upwelling under climate change. *Nature*, **518(7539)**, 390-394, doi:10.1038/nature14235.
- 6 Wang, G. et al., 2017: Continued increase of extreme El Niño frequency long after 1.5 °C warming
7 stabilization. *Nature Climate Change*, **7**.
- 8 Wang, H., S.P. Xie, and Q. Liu, 2016: Comparison of climate response to anthropogenic aerosol versus
9 greenhouse gas forcing: Distinct patterns. *Journal of Climate*, **29(14)**, 5175-5188, doi:10.1175/JCLI-
10 D-16-0106.1.
- 11 Wang, L., J.B. Huang, Y. Luo, Y. Yao, and Z.C. Zhao, 2015: Changes in Extremely Hot Summers over the
12 Global Land Area under Various Warming Targets. *PLOS ONE*, **10(6)**, doi:ARTN e0130660
13 10.1371/journal.pone.0130660.
- 14 Wang, Q. et al., 2016: Effects of ocean acidification on immune responses of the Pacific oyster *Crassostrea*
15 *gigas*. *Fish & shellfish immunology*, **49**, 24-33, doi:10.1016/j.fsi.2015.12.025.
- 16 Wang, Z. et al., 2017: Scenario dependence of future changes in climate extremes under 1.5 °C and 2 °C
17 global warming.. *Scientific reports*, **7**, 46432, doi:10.1038/srep46432.
- 18 Warren, R., J. Price, J. VanDerWal, S. Cornelius, and H. Sohl, 2018a: The implications of the United
19 Nations Paris Agreement on Climate Change for Key Biodiversity Areas. *Climatic change*, **147(3-4)**,
20 395-409, doi:https://doi.org/10.1007/s10584-018-2158-6.
- 21 Warren, R., J. Price, J. Vanderwal, E. Graham, and N. Forstnerhaesler, 2018b: How much difference does
22 half a degree of global warming make to insects, vertebrates and plants? *Science* (in press).
- 23 Warren, R. et al., 2013: Quantifying the benefit of early climate change mitigation in avoiding biodiversity
24 loss. *Nature Climate Change*, **3(7)**, 678-682, doi:10.1038/nclimate1887.
- 25 Warren, R. et al., 2018c: *Risks associated with global warming of 1.5 or 2C. Tyndall briefing note*. Tyndall
26 Centre for Climate Change Research, UK, 4 pp.
- 27 Warszawski, L. et al., 2013: A multi-model analysis of risk of ecosystem shifts under climate change.
28 *Environmental Research Letters*, **8(4)**, 044018, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/8/4/044018.
- 29 Warszawski, L. et al., 2014: The Inter-Sectoral Impact Model Intercomparison Project (ISI-MIP): project
30 framework.. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*,
31 **111(9)**, 3228-32, doi:10.1073/pnas.1312330110.
- 32 Wartenburger, R. et al., 2017: Changes in regional climate extremes as a function of global mean
33 temperature: an interactive plotting framework. *Geoscientific Model Development*, **10**, 3609-3634,
34 doi:10.5194/gmd-2017-33.
- 35 Watson, C.S. et al., 2015: Unabated global mean sea-level rise over the satellite altimeter era. *Nature*
36 *Climate Change*, **5(6)**, 565-568, doi:10.1038/nclimate2635.
- 37 Watts, G. et al., 2015: Climate change and water in the UK - past changes and future prospects. *Progress in*
38 *Physical Geography*, **39(1)**, 6-28, doi:10.1177/0309133314542957.
- 39 Weatherdon, L., A.K. Magnan, A.D. Rogers, U.R. Sumaila, and W.W.L. Cheung, 2016: Observed and
40 Projected Impacts of Climate Change on Marine Fisheries, Aquaculture, Coastal Tourism, and
41 Human Health: An Update. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, **3**, 48, doi:10.3389/fmars.2016.00048.
- 42 Weber, T. et al., 2018: Analysing regional climate change in Africa in a 1.5°C, 2°C and 3°C global warming
43 world. *Earth's Future*, **6**, 1-13, doi:10.1002/2017EF000714.
- 44 Webster, N.S., S. Uthicke, E.S. Botté, F. Flores, and A.P. Negri, 2013: Ocean acidification reduces induction
45 of coral settlement by crustose coralline algae. *Global Change Biology*, **19(1)**, 303-315,
46 doi:10.1111/gcb.12008.
- 47 Webster, P.J., G.J. Holland, J.A. Curry, and H.-R. Chang, 2005: Changes in Tropical Cyclone Number,

- 1 Duration, and Intensity in a Warming Environment. *Science*, **309(5742)**, 1844-1846,
2 doi:10.1126/science.1116448.
- 3 Wehner, M. et al., 2018: Changes in extremely hot days under stabilized 1.5 and 2.0C global warming
4 scenarios as simulated by the HAPPI multi-model ensemble. *Earth System Dynamics*, **9(1)**, 299-311,
5 doi:10.5194/esd-9-299-2018.
- 6 Wehner, M.F., K.A. Reed, B. Loring, D. Stone, and H. Krishnan, 2017: Changes in tropical cyclones under
7 stabilized 1.5 °C and 2.0 °C
8 global warming scenarios as simulated by the Community Atmospheric Model under the HAPPI
9 protocols. *Earth System Dynamics Discussions*, 1-18, doi:10.5194/esd-2017-101.
- 10 Wei, T., S. Glomsrød, and T. Zhang, 2017: Extreme weather, food security and the capacity to adapt -- the
11 case of crops in China. *Food Security*, **9(3)**, 523-535, doi:10.1007/s12571-015-0420-6.
- 12 Weir, T., L. Dovey, and D. Orcherton, 2017: Social and cultural issues raised by climate change in Pacific
13 Island countries: an overview. *Regional Environmental Change*, **17(4)**, 1017-1028,
14 doi:10.1007/s10113-016-1012-5.
- 15 Welch, J.R. et al., 2010: Rice yields in tropical/subtropical Asia exhibit large but opposing sensitivities to
16 minimum and maximum temperatures.. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the
17 United States of America*, **107(33)**, 14562-7, doi:10.1073/pnas.1001222107.
- 18 Wernberg, T. et al., 2012: An extreme climatic event alters marine ecosystem structure in a global
19 biodiversity hotspot. *Nature Climate Change*, **3(1)**, 78-82, doi:10.1038/nclimate1627.
- 20 Whan, K. et al., 2015: Impact of soil moisture on extreme maximum temperatures in Europe. *Weather and
21 Climate Extremes*, **9**, 57-67, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.wace.2015.05.001.
- 22 White, I. and T. Falkland, 2010: Management of freshwater lenses on small Pacific islands. *Hydrogeology
23 Journal*, **18(1)**, 227-246, doi:10.1007/s10040-009-0525-0.
- 24 Whitfield, S., A.J. Challinor, and R.M. Rees, 2018: Frontiers in climate Smart Food Systems: Outlining the
25 researchSpace. *Frontiers in sustainable food systems*, **2**, 2, doi:doi.org/10.3389/fsufs.2018.00002.
- 26 Widlansky, M.J., A. Timmermann, and W. Cai, 2015: Future extreme sea level seesaws in the tropical
27 Pacific. *Science Advances*, **1(8)**, doi:10.1126/sciadv.1500560.
- 28 Wieder, W.R., C.C. Cleveland, W.K. Smith, and K. Todd-Brown, 2015: Future productivity and carbon
29 storage limited by terrestrial nutrient availability. *Nature Geoscience*, **8**, 441-444,
30 doi:10.1038/ngeo2413.
- 31 Wiens, J.J., 2016: Climate-Related Local Extinctions Are Already Widespread among Plant and Animal
32 Species. *PLOS BIOLOGY*, **14(12)**, doi:10.1371/journal.pbio.2001104.
- 33 Wilhelm, M., E.L. Davin, and S.I. Seneviratne, 2015: Climate engineering of vegetated land for hot extremes
34 mitigation: An Earth system model sensitivity study. *Journal of Geophysical Research Atmospheres*,
35 **120(7)**, 2612-2623, doi:10.1002/2014JD022293.
- 36 Williams, J.W., B. Shuman, and P.J. Bartlein, 2009: Rapid responses of the prairie-forest ecotone to early
37 Holocene aridity in mid-continental North America. *Global and Planetary Change*, **66(3)**, 195-207,
38 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloplacha.2008.10.012.
- 39 Williamson, P., 2016: Emissions reduction: Scrutinize CO2 removal methods. *Nature*, **530(7589)**, 153-155,
40 doi:10.1038/530153a.
- 41 Willmer, P., 2012: Ecology: Pollinator-Plant Synchrony Tested by Climate Change. *Current Biology*, **22(4)**,
42 R131-R132, doi:10.1016/j.cub.2012.01.009.
- 43 Wilson, S.K., N.A.J. Graham, M.S. Pratchett, G.P. Jones, and N.V.C. Polunin, 2006: Multiple disturbances
44 and the global degradation of coral reefs: are reef fishes at risk or resilient? *Global Change Biology*,
45 **12(11)**, 2220-2234, doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2006.01252.x.
- 46 Wiltshire, A. and T. Davies-Barnard, 2015: *Planetary limits to BECCS negative emissions*. AVOID 2, 1-24
47 pp.

- 1 Wine, M.L. and D. Cadol, 2016: Environmental Research Letters Hydrologic effects of large southwestern
2 USA wildfires significantly increase regional water supply: fact or fiction? Hydrologic effects of
3 large southwestern USA wildfires significantly increase regional water supply: fact. *Environ. Res.
4 Lett*, **11**, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/11/8/085006.
- 5 Winsemius, H.C. et al., 2016: Global drivers of future river flood risk. *Nature Climate Change*, **6(4)**, 381-
6 385, doi:10.1038/nclimate2893.
- 7 Wong, P.P. et al., 2014: Coastal Systems and Low-Lying Areas. In: *Climate Change 2014: Impacts,
8 Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group
9 II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Field, C.B.,
10 V.R. Barros, D.J. Dokken, K.J. Mach, M.D. Mastrandrea, T.E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K.L. Ebi, Y.O.
11 Estrada, R.C. Genova, B. Girma, E.S. Kissel, A.N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P.R. Mastrandrea, and
12 L.L. White (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY,
13 USA, pp. 361-409.
- 14 Woodroffe, C.D. et al., 2010: Response of coral reefs to climate change: Expansion and demise of the
15 southernmost pacific coral reef. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **37(15)**, doi:10.1029/2010GL044067.
- 16 Woolf, D., J.E. Amonette, A. Street-Perrott, J. Lehmann, and S. Joseph, 2010: Sustainable bio-char to
17 mitigate global climate change. *Nature Communications*, **1(56)**, doi:doi:10.1038/ncomms1053.
- 18 World Bank, 2013: *Turn Down The Heat: Climate Extremes, Regional Impacts and the Case for Resilience*.
19 World Bank, Washington DC, USA, 255 pp.
- 20 Wright, B.D., 2011: The Economics of Grain Price Volatility. *Applied Economic Perspectives and Policy*,
21 **33(1)**, 32-58, doi:10.1093/aep/ppq033.
- 22 Wu, D., Z. Yong, P.E.I. Yuan-sheng, and others, 2013: Climate Change and its Effects on Runoff in Upper
23 and Middle Reaches of Lancang-Mekong river. *Journal of Natural Resources*, **28(9)**, 1569-1582.
- 24 Wu, J. and Y. Shi, 2016: Attribution index for changes in migratory bird distributions: The role of climate
25 change over the past 50years in China. *Ecological Informatics*, doi:10.1016/j.ecoinf.2015.11.013.
- 26 Wu, P., N. Christidis, and P. Stott, 2013: Anthropogenic impact on Earth's hydrological cycle. *Nature
27 Climate Change*, **3(9)**, 807-810, doi:10.1038/nclimate1932.
- 28 Yamagata, Y. et al., 2018: Estimating water-food-ecosystem trade-offs for the global negative emission
29 scenario (IPCC-RCP2.6). *Sustainability Science*, **13(2)**, 301-313, doi:10.1007/s11625-017-0522-5.
- 30 Yamano, H., K. Sugihara, and K. Nomura, 2011: Rapid poleward range expansion of tropical reef corals in
31 response to rising sea surface temperatures. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **38(4)**,
32 doi:10.1029/2010GL046474.
- 33 Yang, J. et al., 2015: Century-scale patterns and trends of global pyrogenic carbon emissions and fire
34 influences on terrestrial carbon balance. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles*, **29(9)**, 1549-1566,
35 doi:10.1002/2015GB005160.
- 36 Yang, X., P.E. Thornton, D.M. Ricciuto, and W.M. Post, 2014: The role of phosphorus dynamics in tropical
37 forests - a modeling study using CLM-CNP. *Biogeosciences*, **11(6)**, 1667-1681, doi:10.5194/bg-11-
38 1667-2014.
- 39 Yang, Z., T. Wang, N. Voisin, and A. Copping, 2015: Estuarine response to river flow and sea-level rise
40 under future climate change and human development. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, **156**, 19-
41 30, doi:10.1016/j.ecss.2014.08.015.
- 42 Yang, Z. et al., 2016: Warming increases methylmercury production in an Arctic soil. *Environmental
43 Pollution*, **214**, 504-509, doi:10.1016/j.envpol.2016.04.069.
- 44 Yasuhara, M. and R. Danovaro, 2016: Temperature impacts on deep-sea biodiversity. *Biological Reviews*,
45 **91(2)**, 275-287, doi:10.1111/brv.12169.
- 46 Yates, M., G. Le Cozannet, M. Garcin, E. Salai, and P. Walker, 2013: Multidecadal Atoll Shoreline Change
47 on Manihi and Manuae, French Polynesia. *Journal of Coastal Research*, **29**, 870-882.

- 1 Yazdanpanah, M., M. Thompson, and J. Linnerooth-Bayer, 2016: Do Iranian Policy Makers Truly
2 Understand And Dealing with the Risk of Climate Change Regarding Water Resource Management?
3 *IDRiM*, 367-368.
- 4 Yohe, G.W., 2017: Characterizing transient temperature trajectories for assessing the value of achieving
5 alternative temperature targets. *Climatic Change*, **145(3-4)**, 469-479.
- 6 Yoshida, K., M. Sugi, M. Ryo, H. Murakami, and I. Masayoshi, 2017: Future Changes in Tropical Cyclone
7 Activity in High-Resolution Large-Ensemble Simulations. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **44(19)**,
8 9910-9917, doi:10.1002/2017GL075058.
- 9 Yu, R. and P. Zhai, 2018: Differentiated changes of temperature and precipitation extremes in China's 1
10 urban agglomeration areas between 1.5°C and 2°C global warming levels. *International Journal of*
11 *Climatology* (in press).
- 12 Yu, R., Z. Jiang, and P. Zhai, 2016: Impact of urban land-use change in eastern China on the East Asian
13 subtropical monsoon: A numerical study. *Journal of Meteorological Research*, **30(2)**, 203-216,
14 doi:10.1007/s13351-016-5157-4.
- 15 Yu, R., P. Zhai, and Y. Lu, 2018: Implications of differential effects between 1.5 and 2°C global warming on
16 temperature and precipitation extremes in China's urban agglomerations. *International Journal of*
17 *Climatology*, **38(5)**, 2374-2385, doi:10.1002/joc.5340.
- 18 Yu, Z., J. Loisel, D. Brosseau, D. Beilman, and S. Hunt, 2010: Global peatland dynamics since the Last
19 Glacial Maximum. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **37(13)**, L13402, doi:10.1029/2010GL043584.
- 20 Yumashev, D., K. van Hussen, J. Gille, and G. Whiteman, 2017: Towards a balanced view of Arctic
21 shipping: estimating economic impacts of emissions from increased traffic on the Northern Sea
22 Route. *Climatic Change*, **143(1-2)**, 143-155, doi:10.1007/s10584-017-1980-6.
- 23 Zaehle, S., C.D. Jones, B. Houlton, J.-F. Lamarque, and E. Robertson, 2015: Nitrogen Availability Reduces
24 CMIP5 Projections of Twenty-First-Century Land Carbon Uptake. *Journal of Climate*, **28(6)**, 2494-
25 2511, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-13-00776.1.
- 26 Zaman, A.M. et al., 2017: Impacts on river systems under 2°C warming: Bangladesh Case Study. *Climate*
27 *Services*, **7**, 96-114, doi:10.1016/j.cliser.2016.10.002.
- 28 Zarco-Perello, S., T. Wernberg, T.J. Langlois, and M.A. Vanderklift, 2017: Tropicalization strengthens
29 consumer pressure on habitat-forming seaweeds. *Scientific Reports*, **7(1)**, 820, doi:10.1038/s41598-
30 017-00991-2.
- 31 Zhai, R., F. Tao, and Z. Xu, 2017: Spatial-temporal changes in river runoff and terrestrial ecosystem water
32 retention under 1.5 °C and 2 °C warming scenarios across China. *Earth System Dynamics* (in press),
33 doi:10.5194/esd-2017-96.
- 34 Zhang, F., J. Tong, B. Su, J. Huang, and X. Zhu, 2016: Simulation and projection of climate change in the
35 south Asian River basin by CMIP5 multi-model ensembles. *Journal of Tropical Meteorology*, **32(5)**,
36 734-742.
- 37 Zhang, K. et al., 2012: The role of mangroves in attenuating storm surges. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf*
38 *Science*, **102-103**, 11-23, doi:10.1016/j.ecss.2012.02.021.
- 39 Zhang, Z., Y. Chen, C. Wang, P. Wang, and F. Tao, 2017: Future extreme temperature and its impact on rice
40 yield in China. *International Journal of Climatology*, **37(14)**, 4814-4827, doi:10.1002/joc.5125.
- 41 Zhao, C. et al., 2017: Temperature increase reduces global yields of major crops in four independent
42 estimates. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **114(35)**, 9326-9331,
43 doi:10.1073/pnas.1701762114.
- 44 Zhao, X. et al., 2017: Ocean acidification adversely influences metabolism, extracellular pH and calcification
45 of an economically important marine bivalve, *Tegillarca granosa*. *Marine Environmental Research*,
46 **125**, 82-89, doi:10.1016/j.marenvres.2017.01.007.
- 47 Zhao, Y. et al., 2016: Potential escalation of heat-related working costs with climate and socioeconomic

- 1 changes in China. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, **113(17)**, 4640-4645,
2 doi:10.1073/pnas.1521828113.
- 3 Zhou, B., P. Zhai, Y. Chen, and R. Yu, 2018: Projected changes of thermal growing season over Northern
4 Eurasia in a 1.5°C and 2°C warming world. *Environ. Res. Lett.*, **13**, 1-10.
- 5 Zhou, L. et al., 2014: Widespread decline of Congo rainforest greenness in the past decade. *Nature*,
6 **508(7498)**, 86-90, doi:10.1038/nature13265.
- 7 Zickfeld, K. et al., 2013: Long-Term climate change commitment and reversibility: An EMIC
8 intercomparison. *Journal of Climate*, **26(16)**, 5782-5809, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00584.1.
- 9 Zittier, Z.M.C., C. Bock, G. Lannig, and H.O. Pörtner, 2015: Impact of ocean acidification on thermal
10 tolerance and acid-base regulation of *Mytilus edulis* (L.) from the North Sea. *Journal of*
11 *Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, **473**, 16-25, doi:10.1016/j.jembe.2015.08.001.
- 12 Zscheischler, J. et al., 2018: Future climate risk from compound events. *Nature Climate Change*, **8(6)**, 469-
13 477, doi:10.1038/s41558-018-0156-3.
- 14